

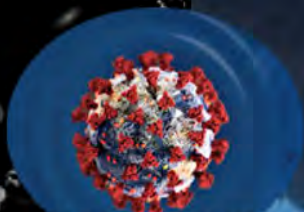
NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY! NEW YORK CITY NUKED!

Prophecy Fulfilled!

*"In the Day of Great Slaughter,
When the Towers Fall"
Isaiah 30:25 KJV*



**"By the time you read this book,
New York City may already have been nuked!"**



**INCLUDES:
THE INDICTMENT!**



**"GOD WANTS ME
TO BE PRESIDENT!"**



"I AM THE CHOSEN ONE!"



**By Victor Woods
de Gehle et Le'Grande,
Alsace-Lorraine**

 NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY! 

PROPHECY EDUCATION SERIES
VOLUME THREE

Nostradamus Prophecy!
by Victor Woods with Neal Chase
Copyright © 2007 *page10publishers (pXp)*
<http://page10publishers.com/>

All Rights Reserved

No part of this book may be reproduced, transmitted or utilized in any form or by any means electronic or mechanical, including photo copying, recording or by any information storage and retrieval system, without prior permission in writing from the Publisher.

page10publishers is a not-for-profit print-broker and educational publishing trust.

first printing 2003
second printing 2007
third printing 2020

ISBN-10 0-9767389-2-9

NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY!

by

Victor George Woods

(Leonardo De'Gehle et Le'Grande)

**With a Foreword and Afterword
by Neal Chase**

PROPHECY EDUCATION SERIES VOLUME THREE



 PROPHECY EDUCATION SERIES 

- VOLUME I EZEKIEL'S TEMPLE IN MONTANA
VOLUME II THE BEAST IS ABOUT TO BE DEAD
VOLUME III NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY!
VOLUME IV THE MOST MIGHTY DOCUMENT
VOLUME V LAZARUS THE SICK WORLD
VOLUME VI GREAT PYRAMID PROPHECY
VOLUME VII ARMEGEDDON: THE COMING GLOBAL CATASTROPHE
- VOLUME VIII KEYS TO THE KINGDOM IN SCANDINAVIAN LEGENDS
VOLUME IX CHILD OF THE EAST
VOLUME X THE SEVENTH ANGEL SOUNDED
VOLUME XI ANTICHRIST WORLD ORDER
VOLUME XII FOUR VEILS OF DANIEL
VOLUME XIII THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN AMERICA
VOLUME XIV THE BOOK OF REVELATION EXPLAINED

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32

TABLE OF CONTENTS
OF THIS
INDICTMENT



INTRODUCTION TO THIS INDICTMENT:

Plaintiffs Versus Defendants 1
Authority of the Justice, Leland Jensen 2
Authority of the Indictment. 2
Time Allocated to Answer this Indictment. 2
Justice Available to the Defendants 2

THE INDICTMENT:

The Introduction to the Indictment. 3
Against the Pope and the Catholic Clergy 4
Against the Protestant Bishops and Clergy 5
Against the Industrial-Business Complex 6
Against the Clergy of the Seven Living World Religions:
 Zoroastrianism, Hinduism, Judaism, Buddhism,
 Christianity, Islam, and Baha'i 7
Against France, England, Russia, and the United States. 8
Against the Peoples of the World. 9
Against the Baha'is of the World who repudiated your
 written Covenant 10

THE EXPLANATION OF THE EVERLASTING COVENANT:

The Indictment. 12
The Everlasting Covenant 12
The Blue Print, the Holy Book of Adam 14
From the Fall from Innocence to the Restoration. 16
The Covenants of God Regarding Succession of His Prophets . 18
The Covenant made by the Manifestations Concerning the
 Future Prophets. 18
The Final Plea 19



1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32

In The
HIGHEST COURT of HOLINESS
of
THE KINGDOM of GRANDEUR
of
“GOD, THE MOST GLORIOUS”
Upon The
PLANET EARTH

The Manifestations of the Pre-Creation: ©
Adam, the Beginning, ©
Moses, the Interlocutor, ©
Krishna, the Anointed One, ©
Zoroaster, the Sacred Flame, ©
Buddha, the Enlightened One, ©
Jesus of Nazareth, the Christ, ©
Muhammad, the Comforter, ©
The Bab, the Door, ©
Baha'u'llah, the Glory of God: ©

Plaintiffs, ©

-Versus-

The Pope and the Catholic Clergy, ©
The Protestant Bishops and Clergy, ©
The Leaders and Rulers of Every ©
Nation and Government, ©
The Industrial-Business Complex, ©
The Clergy of the Seven Living World ©
Religions: Zoroastrianism, Hinduism, ©
Judaism, Buddhism, Christianity, ©
Islam, and Baha'i, ©
The Countries of France, England, ©
Russia, and the United States, ©
The Peoples of the World, ©
The Baha'is of the World who Repudiated ©
your Written Covenant: ©

INDICTMENT

Defendants, ©

© ©

COMES NOW the Plaintiffs, the Manifestations of the
Pre-Creation, "God, the Most Glorious", and charges the Defendants,
the "keepers" of Their Holy Texts, with the violation of the
Everlasting Covenant.

COMES NOW the Justice of this Highest Court, the Promised

1 One of God, Leland "The Land" Jensen, who is Joshua, the
2 High Priest, whose authority to judge this case is given in
3 the Holy Texts. Zechariah 3:7.

4 THAT the Authority to issue this Indictment is given to
5 the Promised One of God through the Holy Texts:

6 "A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for
7 the LORD hath an indictment with the nations, he will plead
8 with all flesh; he will give them that are wicked to the sword,
9 saith the LORD". Jeremiah 25:31 Revised Standard Version.

10 THAT this Highest Court requires the Defendants charged
11 to have their DAY in Court, with that DAY equaling ONE YEAR,
12 to answer this Indictment.

13 THAT if the Defendants are found GUILTY, and have not
14 repented, that they, the Defendants, are to be thrown alive into
15 the Thermo-nuclear Holocaust, the "Lake of Fire", either to be
16 destroyed or purified.

17 THAT if the Defendants are innocent, and they join God's
18 Heavenly Army, the 144,000, they may escape the chastisement.

19 THAT this Indictment is presented to the Defendants in
20 two (2) distinct parts:

21 THAT the FIRST PART of this Indictment is the charges against
22 the Defendants, through the Holy Texts of the Manifestations of
23 God, given to them through the pen of Charles H. Gaines, in the
24 name of the Twenty-Four Elders of the Baha'i Faith. Revelation 4:4.

25 THAT the SECOND PART of this Indictment is the explanation
26 of the Everlasting Covenant presented in support of this
27 Indictment by the Manifestations of God, the Pre-Creation, through
28 the pen of Their Promised One for today, Leland "The Land" Jensen,
29 who is the Joshua, the High Priest, and their judge.

30 THAT this Indictment shall be ratified upon the date the
31 Executive Branch, the president of the Universal House of Justice
32 of Baha'u'llah, the living Guardian, shall affix his signature.

I

THE INDICTMENT : THE CHARGES

1
2
3 "....Man can never hope to attain unto the knowledge of the
4 All-Glorious, can never quaff from the stream of divine knowledge and
5 wisdom, can never enter the abode of immortality, nor partake of the
6 cup of divine nearness and favour, unless and until he ceases to regard
7 the words and deeds of mortal men as a standard for the true understanding
8 of God and His Prophets."

9
10 The significance of these words is, that the history of humanity
11 cannot be understood, nor human destiny perceived, except in the light
12 of the human response to the laws and teachings of the High Prophets,
13 those endowed with constancy - the Manifestations of God.

14 Man was given a time in which to turn to God, disavow his own
15 arrogance and establish the Kingdom on earth according to the "Plan of God".
16 For He said, "I am God, and there is no one like me; I reveal the end
17 from the beginning, from ancient times I reveal what is to be; I say "My
18 purpose shall take effect, I will accomplish all that I please...."

19 "Mark this; I have spoken, and I will bring it about, I have a
20 plan to carry out, and carry it out I will".

21 From the beginning of this cycle of civilization upon this planet man
22 has had a choice of the ways he could go. "The Plan" was revealed from
23 ancient times and the end, depending upon the path he chose, was
24 revealed from the beginning.

25 Part of that "Plan" was man's free will, and the bane of man is
26 that he joined that free will to his ignorance and arrogantly presumed he
27 could supercede the "Plan of God" with one of his own design.

28 From the beginning, however, he only had two choices: follow the
29 Covenant (the Plan) or violate it. In either case, the end was revealed
30 from the beginning.

31 Repeatedly during the last six thousand years God has sent into
32 the world a Messenger bearing a fresh measure of the Revelation of that

1 Plan and a new opportunity for humanity to abjure it's rebellion and
2 adhere to the Covenant.

3 Each time man "slew" the Messenger sent to him, repudiated
4 the Everlasting Covenant, subverted the Cause of God, and perverted
5 His teachings to the end that he and his should be ascendent at the
6 center of things.

7 Mankind has now come to the end of his appointed time. The
8 hour has come and now is, when all people everywhere will be called
9 to account for what they did with the opportunities presented them. The
10 long awaited, long dreaded "Day of Judgment" has arrived. And as He
11 revealed from the beginning, that "Day" will last a year, for He said,
12 "...I have appointed thee each day for a year". But before that Day
13 is done the whole of humanity will know for what it is being judged.

14 During the coming Day the brief against mankind will be presented,
15 and the case is staggering. These are but the first.

16
17 AGAINST THE POPE AND THE CATHOLIC CLERGY THE
18 CHARGES ARE: that you have committed the two greatest crimes in
19 the spiritual history of humanity. You joined god's with God and divided
20 the Quintessence of Oneness into three.

21 Not content with this act of deicide, you then, with your doctrines
22 incarnated the Sanctified Essence which is above all corporeal existence.
23 Thus with one stroke you murdered God, and with one stroke more,
24 obliterated in the minds of men the distinction between God and man.

25 You bartered a heavenly kingdom for the fleeting emoluments of an
26 earthly sovereignty, to secure which you prostituted the Cause of God to
27 the kings, princes and rulers of the world.

28 Inebriated by success, unregenerate and unrepentent in the face of
29 God's mercy, untouched by the spirit of His Revelation, fearless of His
30 retribution you sat upon your thrones clad in the purple and scarlet of
31 your seditions and spawned the children of your whoring and adulteries
32 until the earth was covered with your iniquities.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32

You are the "Great Whore, Babylon, and the Mother of Harlots" of Revelation, and you have violated the Everlasting Covenant.

AGAINST THE PROTESTANT BISHOPS AND CLERGY THE CHARGES ARE: that witnessing the abuses and depredations of your mother, the Great Whore, you withdrew from her, but have clung tenaciously and with comparable unregeneracy to her two greatest abominations, the trinity and the incarnation. You are, in deed as well as word, her children.

You have knowingly and with premeditated malice toward humanity, suppressed Truth and enshrined in Its place a fiction, which you then used to aggrandize a fortune in this worlds goods and an unwarranted jurisdiction over the lives and souls of your votaries who relied on you to guide and instruct them. You are blind leaders of the blind.

Covertly by your silence about what you know to be true, and overtly by your deliberate perversions and falsifications you have not entered the Kingdom yourselves, and you have kept those who would have entered from entering.

These things alone would have been sufficient to warrant an indictment against you on this Day. But to these perfidies you added the supreme perfidy---you did all this in the name of Him who charged you with the care and feeding of His flock.

Still you were not content. Your consummate act of betrayal is that you see the Light, recognize it, and call it darkness.

But for you, and those like you, the people down through the ages would have recognized and accepted all the Prophets and Messengers of God.

You are the harlots spawned by the Great Whore. You and your mother are the spirit of the Beast and you have violated the Everlasting Covenant.

AGAINST THE LEADERS AND RULERS OF EVERY NATION AND GOVERNMENT THE CHARGES ARE: that you have conspired to reduce

1 the peoples of the earth under your absolute despotism.

2 You have cavorted upon the earth and sacrificed the children of
3 God to your insatiable greed, your unquenchable thirst for power and
4 your unrelenting political expediencies.

5 You made the history of man a history of your crimes against
6 humanity.

7 You separated the State from Religion thereby separating man
8 from God.

9 Like Pilate, you have come face to face with Truth, only you feign
10 ignorance by asking "What is truth"?, while all the while you know but
11 will not commit yourselves to it. Seeking to abdicate your responsibilities
12 and absolve yourselves, you surrender to the will of the people, a will
13 which you have created, and release unto them Barabbas while crucifying
14 Christ. Then fully aware of what you have done, you try to wash your
15 hands of the blood of the innocents.

16 God entrusted to you a being filled with light, his eyes turned
17 toward heaven, his heart yearning for reunion with Him, and you have
18 given back a creature with the light blown out, his back bowed by the
19 weight of the centuries of your oppressions, imbruted, dehumanized,
20 stolid and stunned, more ox than man.

21 You are, large and small, the "Pilates" of this world, for without
22 you the "Christs" could never be crucified.

23 You are the "kings of the earth, who have committed fornication
24 and lived deliciously with" the Great Whore, Babylon.

25 You have violated the Everlasting Covenant.

26

27 AGAINST THE INDUSTRIAL-BUSINESS COMPLEX THE CHARGES
28 ARE: that you have financed genocide for your own profit while outwardly
29 condemning it.

30 You have fomented and financed discord amongst the people, then,
31 exploiting that discord you have shackled mankind with your dehumanizing
32 and pharasaical economies to secure and hold for you and yours the

1 wealth produced by the toil and life-blood of the masses, while
2 denying them the just fruits of their labors.

3 You not only gave to Caesar what was Caesar's, you appropriated
4 for him what is God's.

5 Your God is money and your religion is power, to secure which
6 you have raped and plundered the earth, ate out the substance of it's
7 inhabitants and poisoned it's atmosphere.

8 The whole Creation groans and yearns under the yoke of your
9 oppression.

10 You have dethroned God and apotheosized the Golden Calf.

11 You are the "merchants of the earth (who) shall weep and mourn
12 over (Babylon)."

13 You are the life-blood of the Beast.

14 You have violated the Everlasting Covenant.

15

16 AGAINST THE CLERGY OF THE SEVEN LIVING WORLD
17 RELIGIONS: ZOROASTRIANISM, HINDUISM, JUDAISM, BUDDHISM,
18 CHRISTIANITY, ISLAM AND BAHAI, THE CHARGES ARE: that you
19 have so distorted and perverted the "Gospels" committed to your
20 charge that you have spawned all the other perversions. The spiritual
21 welfare of the planet was placed in your hands, but no sooner had
22 the Manifestations departed than you seized Their Messages, distorted
23 them to suit your own purposes and imposed your commandments upon
24 the people as the doctrines of God.

25 You prayed loudly, and to be seen of men, that God would send
26 the "Christs" into the world. But as often as He would send Them unto
27 you, you an omnipresent clergy, long out of touch with the spirit of
28 religion, lacking a proper respect for God and fearless of His
29 retribution, have been unanimous in asserting that any plan of God's
30 must be fulfilled according to your expectations, conform to your
31 definitions and vindicate your machinations.

32 When these Manifestations of the Divine Essence failed to satisfy

1 your demands, you rejected Them, condemned Them, scourged Them,
2 exiled Them, and slew Them. At your hands and your insistence every
3 Messenger of God has suffered persecution, torment, and tasted of
4 the bitter cup of martyrdom.

5 You took the civilizing Light of religion and turned it into the
6 "world devouring fire" of religious fanaticism, "whose flame none can
7 quench".

8 Because of you the very words "God" and "religion" have fallen
9 into disfavor amongst men.

10 In the name of God you interposed yourselves between God and
11 man and staunched the flow of divine knowledge and wisdom.

12 You are the "moons" that give no light, and the "stars" that
13 have fallen from heaven.

14 You are the seven heads of the Beast. You are the seven kings,
15 and the "one who is not yet come" has come, and his time is
16 very short.

17 You have all violated the Everlasting Covenant.

18
19 AGAINST FRANCE, ENGLAND, RUSSIA AND THE UNITED
20 STATES THE CHARGES ARE: that you each, severally and collectively
21 were given the opportunity to be the chief instruments in establishing
22 peace upon the earth and ushering in the reign of justice.

23 Your respective nations, through your leaders, were given an
24 unparalleled opportunity to turn from the paths you had chosen and set
25 your feet upon a higher one, but all refused.

26 Had you done this, you would have been crowned with an eternal
27 diadem, but you chose the dust. Your leaders bartered an eternal
28 sovereignty for a fleeting moment of temporal dominion, a jewel of
29 inestimable value for a handful of dust.

30 The records are long and tragic and your histories speak for
31 themselves.

32 But before the end of the Day, you must know that you are the

1 Beasts spoken of by Daniel and John: England, the Lion; France, the
2 Leopard; Russia, the Bear; and the United States the Eagles wings
3 who seperated from the Lion and stood on its feet like a man.

4 But you America, I weep for you. You were given so much more
5 than everyone else, and "To whom much is given, much will be
6 expected."

7 You had the opportunity to prove to the world the unity of the
8 races, but instead you spawned the most insidious and dehumanizing
9 concept of race the world has ever known and exported it to every
10 corner of the globe.

11 You could have been a paragon of justice, but you made
12 justice an item for sale.

13 You could have demonstrated the virtues of a nation under God,
14 but you separated both the State and man from God.

15 You could have established economic justice, but instead you
16 have deprived the workman of his due and "robbed widows houses".

17 You could have been the cornucopia of peace to the world,
18 instead you have become the worlds arsenal for the instruments of war.

19 You could have attained all this had you turned your heart to God,
20 but you chose to turn away. Nevertheless, you shall yet fulfill your
21 destiny, but before then you shall suffer as no nation on earth has
22 suffered.

23 "Soon shall the blasts of His chastisement beat upon you and the
24 dust of hell enshroud you" for you have violated the Everlasting
25 Covenant.

26
27 AGAINST THE PEOPLES OF THE WORLD THE CHARGES ARE:
28 that you abdicated your responsibility for independent judgment and sold
29 your birthright for a specious security.

30 Every time a "Christ" came into the world you were given the
31 opportunity to choose and you invariably exercised your free will and
32 chose Barabbas.

1 Your Lord says to you: "I have perfected in every one of you
2 My creation, so that the excellence of My handiwork may be fully
3 revealed unto men. It follows, therefore, that every man hath been,
4 and will continue to be, able of himself to appreciate the Beauty of God,
5 the Glorified. Had he not been endowed with such a capacity, how
6 could he be called to account for his failure? If, in the Day when
7 all the peoples of the earth will be gathered together, any man should
8 whilst standing in the presence of God, be asked: 'Wherefore hast
9 thou disbelieved in My Beauty and turned away from MySelf'?, and if
10 such a man should reply and say: 'Inasmuch as all men have erred, and
11 none hath been found willing to turn his face to the Truth, I too,
12 following their example, have grievously failed to recognize the Beauty
13 of the Eternal', such a plea will assuredly be rejected. For the faith
14 of no man can be conditioned by any one except himself."

15 No! You, the people, cannot be exonerated of complicity in
16 this dark and dismal history for without your willing cooperation the
17 "Christs" could never be crucified.

18 You, along with your leaders, have violated the Everlasting
19 Covenant.

20
21 First but last, AGAINST THE BAHAI'S OF THE WORLD WHO
22 REPUDIATED YOUR WRITTEN COVENANT THE CHARGES ARE: that
23 you were given a detailed written Revelation in the hand of the
24 Manifestation Himself. You were given one hundred and twenty-seven
25 (127) years of complete and infallible instructions on how and why all
26 the peoples before you violated their Covenant. You were given a
27 written Testament specifically and unmistakably identifying the
28 essentials of the Covenant. Yet, when your test came, you did all
29 that the people in the past had done and more.

30 You abjured your Faith. You abrogated its irrevocable laws. You
31 emasculated its body and you cut off it's Head.

32 Throughout the long and checkered history of humanity's rebellion

1 against God, no people have done what you have done. Not
2 only did you repudiate the Testament of Him you yourselves
3 claimed was the infallible Interpreter, but you abrogated the
4 Covenant of the Manifestation and violated the Everlasting Covenant.

5 Not content with that, you arrogantly imputed to God that
6 it was He who violated His Own Covenant.

7 Now, complacent in your usurpation, you have added
8 idolatry to your other crimes, in that you have made and sold
9 images of the Manifestation.

10 When you committed your violation you became the seventh
11 king "who had not yet come", but now that you have come you
12 will "continue a short space".

13 Your time of violation was 1961 anno Domini.
14 Now your end is come.

15 THE THIRD WOE HAS COME.

16 "Bestir yourselves, O people, in anticipation of the Days
17 of Divine Justice, for the promised hour is now come."
18

19
20 November 26, 2003 anno Domini

21 *Neal Chase*
22 _____

23 Neal Chase,
24 ben Joseph Aghsan,
25 Great-Grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha
26 President of the Universal
27 House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,
28 Guardian of the Baha'i Faith.

29 STATE OF COLORADO)
COUNTY OF PITKIN) SS.
Subscribed and sworn to me,
30 November 26, 2003 by Neal Chase.
Witness my hand and official seal.

31 *Linda A. Christina*
32 Notary Public



April 29th, 1979 anno Domini

Charles H. Gaines

Charles H. Gaines,
1723 Wyoming Blvd., N.E.
Albuquerque, New Mexico 87112



OFFICIAL SEAL
Signature *Joelyn J. Harvey*
JOCELYN J. HARVEY
NOTARY PUBLIC (NEW MEXICO)
Notary Bond Filed with Secretary of State
My Commission Expires 8-10-82

I I
THE EXPLANATION OF
THE EVERLASTING COVENANT

YOU are charged with breaking the Everlasting Covenant.
YOU are now to have your Day in Court, Judgment Day.

The Judge assigned to your case is JOSHUA (Jesus), the High Priest. Zechariah 3:7.

If you are guilty, and haven't repented, you are to be thrown alive into the thermo-nuclear holocaust, "lake of fire", either to be destroyed or purified.

This sentence will be carried out at the appointed HOUR.

If you are innocent, and you join God's heavenly army, the 144,000, you may escape the chastisement.

"The Tree of Life" in the Garden of Eden (Genesis 1:22-24), of which if man eats and lives for ever and ever, is the "Everlasting Covenant". It starts on the first page of the Bible with God deciding, 6000 years ago, to make man in "OUR image" (in the image of the Manifestations of God). Man had already been on this planet for millions of years but was in the image of the animal (the animal body; two eyes, two ears, a nose, a mouth, arms, and legs, etc.) and was savage and barbaric. He started the process by making one man, ADAM, in His image (the First Manifestation of God):

"Then God Covenanted, "Let us make man in OUR image, after OUR likeness; . . . So God created man in his own image, in the image of God he created him. . ." Genesis 1:26,27.

This Tree of Life comes to fruition on the last page of the Bible with its "Twelve Kinds of Fruit", The Twelve Basic Principles of the Baha'i Faith.

"Then he showed me the river of the water of life (Divine

1 Revelation of Baha'u'llah), bright as crystal (by the Lamb's
2 explanations), flowing from the throne of God (Davidic) and
3 of the Lamb through the middle of the city (New Jerusalem---
4 the Law of God); also on either side of the river, THE TREE
5 OF LIFE (the Covenant of Baha'u'llah) with its Twelve kinds
6 of fruit, yielding its fruit each month; and the leaves of the
7 Tree (the Lamb's heavenly army) were for the healing of the
8 nations". (Revelations 22:1,2).

9 God creates man in His image through the Holy Spirit.
10 Through this Spirit man manifests God; love, mercy, justice,
11 generosity, concord, fidelity, harmony, etc., and thus takes on
12 the image of God. This Spirit descends upon a Perfect Man (a
13 clear polished mirror), Manifestation, Who then reflects God to
14 the people. When a person turns to the Manifestation and receives
15 a ray of this Spirit (a Breath of the Holy Spirit) he then reflects
16 this ray and is also in the image of God.

17 This Spirit descended upon Adam, the First Manifestation,
18 the First man in the image of God), in the Garden of Eden, and was
19 therefore cast out of the Garden (innocence). Before Adam, man in
20 the barbaric state (Garden of Eden), did not know good from evil,
21 but through the Manifestation of God, Adam, he was no longer
22 innocent and was held accountable for his beliefs and acts, thus,
23 SIN through violation entered the world.

24 Through this Spirit civilization began. Cain went east of Eden,
25 to the land of Nod, and built a city, and started the Sumner
26 (Chaldean) civilization, near the Persian Gulf east of the Euphrates.

27 In order to civilize all people (make them in His image),
28 God had a Plan (Blue Print) to have His Spirit to descend upon a
29 number of Perfect Men, Manifestations. They appeared to various
30 peoples, and Their Message was progressive as the grades in
31 school. The Spirit of God descended upon Moses in the "Burning
32 Bush", to Krishna in the "War Chariot of Arajuna," to Zoroaster

1 at the "Setting Sun", to Buddha under the "Bo Tree of India",
2 to Jesus when He came out of the "River Jordan", to Muhammad
3 in the "Cave of Hira", to The Bab in a "Dream", and to
4 Baha'u'llah in the "Dungeon of the Prison of Tehran". Through
5 these Manifestations the present civilization in the world has
6 come about.

7 II

8 This BLUE PRINT (Pathway to God) was inculcated into the
9 Book of Adam, the Great Pyramid, in its Ascending Passageways.

10 This edifice was constructed under the direction of Enoch,
11 who walked with God. Each Pyramid inch represents one Solar
12 Year. Red Granite Blocks represent the Spiritual; in the Ascending
13 Passageway, the Manifestations.

14 Moses starts the First Ascending Passageway. To get the
15 date of His Manifestation, the Exodus, measure the distance from
16 the start of the Passageway to the FIRST Red Granite Girdle Stone,
17 then subtract this distance from the distance of the FIRST Overlay in
18 the Second Ascending Passageway, and you arrive at 1455.782 Pyramid
19 inches or March 21st, 1456 before Christ.

20 Then for the date of Krishna measure from the start of the
21 Passageway to the SECOND Red Granite Girdle Stone, and subtract
22 this distance from the distance of the SECOND Overlay in the
23 Second Ascending Passageway, et cetera.

24 The date for the Advent of Jesus is found in the distance from
25 the start of the First Ascending Passageway to the start of the
26 Second Ascending Passageway, which is 1485.5 Pyramid inches, then
27 subtracting this from the Exodus of Moses and you arrive at 29.718
28 Pyramid inches or September 21st, 30 anno Domini, for the "Baptism
29 of Jesus in the River Jordan". The Red Granite Stone of Jesus
30 covered over the Passageway to the Chamber of Saints and the
31 Chamber of Muhammad (Grotto) where the Red Granite Stone of
32 Muhammad occurred. This Stone of Jesus was removed by the

1 "builders" during the construction. This is the "Stone that the
2 builders rejected".

3 The date for Muhammad occurred in the Second Ascending
4 Passageway, for He came after Jesus, in 622 anno Domini. Six
5 hundred and twenty-two Pyramid inches upward from the start of
6 the Second Ascending Passageway there is a mark on the stone;
7 subtracting this from the full length of the Second Ascending
8 Passageway, which is 1882 Pyramid inches, you will arrive at
9 1260 Pyramid inches, or 1260 after the Hejira, or May 23rd, 1844
10 anno Domini, the date of the Proclamation of the Bab.

11 The floor of this Passageway ends at March 21st, 1844 anno
12 Domini, the start of the Baha'i Calendar.

13 From this point on each Pyramid inch represents one (1)
14 Baha'i Month of nineteen (19) days each.

15
16 When you compile the distance from the start of the Baha'i
17 Calendar to the entrance of the Holy of Holies, you will arrive at
18 April 21st, 1863 anno Domini, or the date of the Proclamation of
19 Baha'u'llah.

20 The one hundred (100) Red Granite Stones forming the walls
21 of this Chamber bring us to the Golden Jubilee of Baha'u'llah's
22 Proclamation, which is April 21st, 1963 anno Domini, the date of
23 the Advent of the Seventh Angel (Joshua, the Lamb).

24 The one hundred and eight (108) Red Granite Stones forming
25 the floor of this Chamber brings us to the Proclamation of Joshua
26 during Ridvan, 1971 anno Domini.

27
28 The First Chamber above the Holy of Holies represents the
29 First Wind of Destruction, which is the thermo-nuclear holocaust.

30 The Second Chamber above the Holy of Holies, which was
31 found filled with insect shells, represents the Second Wind of the
32 destruction, which is starvation and disease.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32

and this is the date when the Pen of Baha'u'llah completed the
KITAB-I-AQDAS, the MOST HOLY BOOK.

In this MOST HOLY BOOK, Baha'u'llah, a descendant of
David, enters into a Covenant, continuing the Davidic Kingship
in this world by appointing His eldest son, the Most Great Branch,
who is a BRANCH from the ancient Root (David), to succeed Him.

The Most Great Branch, 'Abdu'l-Baha, in his WILL & TESTAMENT
Covenanted that this Kingship would continue from his descendants
in a line of Guardians of the Cause of God.

He, 'Abdu'l-Baha, then adopted Charles Mason Remey to be
his son, and appointed his grandson Shoghi Effendi to succeed him.
Shoghi Effendi then appointed Charles Mason Remey to succeed him.
Then Charles Mason Remey adopted Joseph Pepe Remey and appointed
him to succeed him.

One hundred (100) years after the appointment in the
KITAB-I-AQDAS, the Seventh Angel sounds his trumpet, the MOST
MIGHTY DOCUMENT, 1979 anno Domini, which will establish this
Davidic Kingship forever in this world.

The nations that now form the Beast, will become Baha'i
countries and will elect the International Tribunal, which will
establish peace in the world (The Lessor Peace), then the
International Tribunal will effloresce into the Universal House of
Justice (The Most Great Peace).

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32

I I I

THE COVENANTS OF GOD REGARDING
SUCCESSION OF HIS PROPHETS

"Every Prophet Whom the Almighty and Peerless Creator hath purposed to send to the peoples of the earth hath been entrusted with a Message, and charged to act in a manner that would best meet the requirements of the age in which He appeared". Gleanings of Baha'u'llah, page 79.

I W

THE COVENANT MADE BY THE MANIFESTATIONS
CONCERNING THE FUTURE PROPHETS

"The divine Prophets are conjoined in the perfect state of love. Each one has given the glad-tidings of His successor's coming and each successor has sanctioned the one who preceded Him. They were in the utmost unity but their followers are in strife". Promulgation of Universal Peace, page 217.

"His Holiness Abraham, on Him be peace, made a Covenant concerning His Holiness Moses and gave the glad-tidings of His coming.

His Holiness Moses made a Covenant concerning the Promised One, i.e., His Holiness Christ, and announced the good news of His Manifestation to the world.

His Holiness Christ made a Covenant concerning the Paraclete (Muhammad) and gave the glad-tidings of His coming.

His Holiness the Prophet Muhammad made a Covenant concerning His Holiness the Bab and the Bab was the One promised by Muhammad, for Muhammad gave the tidings of His coming.

The Bab made a Covenant concerning the Blessed Beauty of Baha'u'llah and gave the glad-tidings of His coming for the Blessed Beauty was the One promised by His Holiness the Bab.

Baha'u'llah made a Covenant concerning a promised One Who will become manifest after one thousand or thousand of years. He

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
26
27
28
29
30
31
32

likewise, with His Supreme Pen, entered into a great Covenant and Testament with all the Baha'is whereby they were all commanded to follow the Center of the Covenant after His departure, and turn not away even to a hair's breadth from obeying Him". 'Abdu'l-Baha, Tablet (Archives), cited in the Baha'i World Faith, page 358.

'Abdu'l-Baha made a Covenant that one would come (the Seventh Angel) in 1963 anno Domini and would establish the Kingdom (Davidic) brought by Baha'u'llah. Also, in his WILL & TESTAMENT he entered into a Covenant that a line of Guardians (Davidic Kings) would descend from him and be at the HEAD of the Universal House of Justice.

O YE PEOPLE OF THE WORLD, YOU HAVE BUT ONE YEAR TO READJUST YOUR BELIEFS AND TO COME INTO COMPLIANCE WITH THE EVERLASTING COVENANT.

November 26, 2003 anno Domini April 29th, 1979 anno Domini

Neal Chase *Leland Jensen*

Neal Chase,
ben Joseph Aghsan,
Great-Grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha
President of the Universal
House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,
Guardian of the Baha'i Faith.

Leland Jensen,
Justice of this Highest Court,
Knight of Baha'u'llah,
Joshua, the High Priest,
The Lamb,
The Seventh Angel,

STATE OF COLORADO)
COUNTY OF PITKIN) SS.
Subscribed and sworn to me,
November 26, 2003 by Neal Chase.
Witness my hand and official seal.

Linda A. Christina
Notary Public



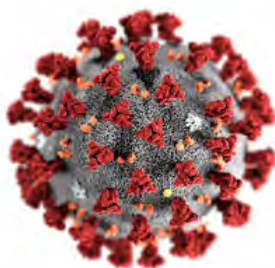
Joe Murray
NOTARY PUBLIC
FOR THE STATE OF MONTANA
RESIDING IN MISSOULA
MY COMMISSION EXPIRES 3/20/81





NOSTRADAMUS

THE KINGDOM OF GOD IN AMERICA



*The sloping park [Wuhan], great calamity,
Through America [NYC] and Lombardy [Rome]
The fire in the ship, plague [COVID-19] and captivity [Quarantine];
Mercury in Sagittarius, Saturn fading.[†]
--Nostradamus, Century 2, Quatrain 56*

DATELINE: 2020

THIS IS WAR fought over oil and religion.

The Allied-US forces--foretold by Nostradamus as (ALUS)--now boast of an American Embassy in Jerusalem; preparations for annexation of the West Bank; total domination over the vast oil reserves in Baghdad, Iraq; and as Kushner has suggested, time to slaughter the sacred "red heifer" the prerequisite sacrificial rite for the Jewish people to rebuild their temple:

"Our plan has been to do practical things to slaughter the sacred cows that have held back progress for a long time and just to take a very pragmatic approach to bring things forward." (J. Kushner, PBS News)

In January of 1997, Saddam Hussein sold all the Iraqi Oil reserves to Russia and China on a twenty-three year oil contract (See KUFM Prophecy![‡] for more). Then in 2003, under George Bush, Jr., ALUS (Allied-US forces) seized governmental control over the region. Twenty three years later from January 1997 brings us to January of 2020 (1997 + 23yrs = 2020) when on January 9, 2020 the WHO announced "Mysterious Coronavirus-Related Pneumonia in Wuhan, China": **COVID-19**.

This book documents the prophesied "40 years" period (Ez. 4:6) from April 29, 1980 to April 29, 2020 in which THE INDICTMENT has been issued to all the peoples of the world three times: 1980; 2003; and 2020 now being the third.

[†] The PLACE: 'Sloping Park': Hamko Jiangtan Park in WUHAN (near the Yangtze) slopes to the river waterfront where people walk into the water, the place COVID-19 was first detected; 'America and Lombardy': America and Lombardy (Italy) first outbreaks in the West, Rome and New York City. 'Fire in the ship' China dominates Pacific with nuclear force/AL-US sends two nuclear battleships to Taiwan (June 5-8, 2020); NAME Event & Consequence: '**PLAGUE** and **Captivity**': COVID-19 & the global city-lockdown and world quarantine; 'Mercury in Sagittarius, Saturn Fading': conjunction DATE: January, 2020. Mercury entered Sagittarius in December 2019, which is when the first cases of coronavirus occurred, and Saturn moved into Aquarius on March 21, right as New York City was going into lockdown.

[‡] https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=imLiGPB29F8&list=PLNd1EZonO9_oZ_I755LzVHnnYoxCoZP

I.

Upon the first issuance of THE INDICTMENT, co-written and signed into effect by both the Promised “Joshua” --Judge of the Court (Zech. ch. 3; the promised “Lamb” spoken of in Rev. ch. 5, 6 & 7, etc.) and Charles H. Gaines upon the behalf of “the Court of the 24 Elders” spoken of in the Book of Revelation ch. 4 & 5, etc.: then Trilaterist President Jimmy Carter signed into effect Presidential Directive 59 (PD-59) for First-Strike Limited Winnable Thermonuclear Nuclear War (see *Jeane Dixon was Right!* by Dr. Leland Jensen for more). This occurred during the time period of the Iran hostage crisis. Carter was running for president on the democratic ticket and Bush, Sr--the current director of the CIA at that time--was running on the republican ticket. Bush, Sr had been installed as director of the CIA by Ford who replaced Nixon. Nixon “interned” under Bush’s father Prescott Bush. Nixon was still working under the auspices of the framework of Eisenhower⁵, the disciple of FDR, and main general of WW II. FDR and his wife Eleanor had attended Baha’i Fireside chats with the Persian Ambassador at that time, Dr. Ali Kuli Khan. The Baha’i faith was **very** popular in those days, under the guardianship of ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s son, Charles Mason Remey Aghsan, the Davidic King; and the Executor of ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s sacred Will and Testament, property, and estate, the Infallible successor, ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s grandson through his daughter: Shoghi Effendi Afnan Rabbani, the first guardian of the Baha’i faith.

Under the days of Mason and Shoghi, the Baha’i emissary of WW II and the famous actress and screen icon, Carol Lombard had spread the word throughout all of Hollywood, that was “On Cloud 9.” She was planning on having a Baha’i wedding with her sweet-heart at that time Clark Gable, and using this media event to spring board the projection of the Baha’i message to the people of the world. That was not God’s Plan. When Carol was in the beauty parlor, she happened to be sitting next to Jeane Dixon. Jeane warned her not to go on that airplane trip Carol was planning. Carol died on that flight, the wedding was cancelled, and her public proclamation of the Baha’i faith failed to materialize the way she thought it might.

Meanwhile FDR was being elected to his fourth term in office. The New Deal economic plan, social security, unemployment insurance, the national infrastructure work plan, and many other “Baha’i” inspired solutions were being implemented. Among the many Hollywoodites, caught up on ‘cloud nine’ at that time was Ronald Reagan. Reagan was dating a Baha’i woman who he was planning on marrying (this is documented in Kitty Kelly’s book). He was intrigued by the Baha’i Faith, and was registered as a democrat at that time. Whether related to the same people behind the foiled “Businessmen’s Plot” to assassinate FDR or not, Reagan was approached and asked if he would like to be president of the United States, the greatest role of a lifetime, under the condition that he switch to the Republican Party, and dismantle everything FDR put in place.

And that’s what happened. Beginning in 1980 and continuing up to this year 2020--the American people have been sold out. FDR’s graduated tax structure alone, applied to working individuals and corporations (both defined as ‘persons’ by law) would provide more than enough resources to resolve

⁵ <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OyBNmecVtdU>: Eisenhower Farwell Address (January 17, 1961).

the public school education problem, the criminal justice system, and normalizing policing our streets with community service helpers. How did this happen?

After Nixon was “pushed out” of office, and Bush Sr was installed as CIA Director, Carter signed in PD-59: First-Strike Limited Winnable Nuclear War--and then Carter was running for president on the democratic ticket and Bush, Sr--the current director of the CIA at that time--was running on the republican ticket. The investigative sleuths at that time, discovered that BOTH Bush and Carter were Trilateralists! So, they said, it didn’t matter if you voted democrat or republican--either way you still got a globalists with a globalist agenda.

So Bush, Sr dropped out of the race, changing his affiliation for president on the Independent ticket; and Reagan was installed as the Republican nominee. Then after things settled down, Reagan announced both his candidacy and his running mate and VP, Bush Sr: Trilaterist.

This is why the people say that when Bush Sr became president his first “four years” were really his last of the 12 years he was president in the white house. Counting from his 1976 installation, gives us his “four more years” being in power for a total of 14. Then Clinton, a Bilderberg, got elected. Then Bush Sr again through his son Bush Jr. Then Obama got elected, also a Trilaterist affiliate who studied under Zbigniew Brzezinski (author of *The Grand Chessboard*) at Columbia University before his Harvard days.

Not only are all these people “globalists” and TriLats, but they are also related to each other. The Bush family, Obama, Dick Cheney, McCain, all have common ancestors. During the Bush-Clinton election showdown, the news media reported that both candidates had ties going back to a type of Hatfield/McCoy family feud in the city of Gotham: Gotham England, near Nottingham and Sherwood forest of all places. Here is a picture of all the Trilaterist POTUS’s who carried out the same global agenda--set up at the time of Bretton Woods along with the IMF--standing together with their family relations in their presidential ties:



(The 40 year Trilat Bunch)

fraternal organizations, church and civic groups.

World Bosses Meet in Secret

JUNE 8, 1992 P. 25

The richest and most powerful people on Earth are gathering secretly behind armed guards in a posh resort community in France to lay plans for the New World Order.

EXCLUSIVE TO THE SPOTLIGHT
BY JAMES P. TUCKER JR.

EVIAN, France—For the first time, forces of the former Soviet Union have a major presence as the Bilderberg organization gathers here for its annual secret meeting on global strategy.

The larger than usual number of attendees has caused the Bilderbergers to spill over into two hotels, the Royal and the Ermitage in this resort area. It has also prompted the tightest security of any meeting so far.

There is some speculation former Soviet President Mikhail Gorbachev will make an appearance, although there are difficult logistic problems in secretly whisking him in and out without the world knowing.

In any event, the complicity of Gorbachev and other leaders of the former Soviet Union, and those from the former East bloc nations, looms large in Bilderberg's secret plans.

The international financiers and political leaders gathered here want to exploit the immense natural resources of the former communist bloc, which is why they are being brought into the World Bank and International Monetary Fund (IMF).

CONDUITS FOR YOUR DOLLARS

The World Bank and IMF not only send American tax dollars overseas to provide money for the former communist countries to buy goods produced by Western capitalists exploiting cheap labor there, but also are the means of controlling their new economies and old natural resources.

Meanwhile, early-arriving Bilderberg members and advance staff

were congratulating each other over Gorbachev's "cooperation."

This "cooperation" has been solid since the first known meeting, in February, 1989, between Gorbachev, David Rockefeller, Henry Kissinger and other leaders of Bilderberg and its sister group, the Trilateral Commission (TC), which together make up the world shadow government.

The Bilderberg people praised Gorbachev's speeches during his recent American tour.

Gorbachev called for a "stronger" United Nations, with the Security Council having its own forces, contributed by all nations, which it could use as it pleases.

Gorbachev's American audiences applauded this proposal to surrender more U.S. sovereignty to a world government and police force. It is exactly what both the Trilateral Commission and Bilderberg called for a year ago, in Tokyo and Baden-Baden, Germany, respectively.

BUSH BREAKTHROUGH

The fact that President George Bush, a Trilateralist, first obtained UN permission to fight Iraq, then obtained the concurrence of Congress without a declaration of war, is seen here as a "real breakthrough" in overcoming

"provincial nationalism," or "nativism."

Gorbachev held out the Bilderberg-Trilateral vision of a UN military force that could invade once-sovereign nations to enforce "human rights."

"The New World Order means a new kind of civilization," Gorbachev told the Chicago Council on Foreign Relations, a chapter of the national Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), on May 8.

The CFR leadership is loaded with top officers of the interlocking TC and Bilderberg group. Its main mission is to issue reports and provide forums for the public advancement of the secret agenda of the TC/Bilderberg shadow government.

Gorbachev denounced "limited patriotism" of the kind manifested by "nationalists" in a clear call for Americans to put loyalty to the UN ahead of fidelity to the United States.

"Everything is still ahead of us," Gorbachev told the CFR, referring to the world government which Bilderberg, during its Baden-Baden meeting last June, determined to have in place by the year 2000.



(Reprinted from The SPOTLIGHT. Subscribe toll free: 1-800-522-6292 or use the coupon below.)

THE SPOTLIGHT.

300 Independence Ave. SE, Washington, D.C. 20003

YES! I want to subscribe to The SPOTLIGHT! Sign me up for one year at \$36.00 or two years at \$66.00. One Year Two Years I enclose \$ _____

Please charge my purchase to MasterCard Visa

Card # _____ Expires _____

Name _____
(PLEASE TYPE OR PRINT)

Address _____

City, State, Zip _____ SP-23/92

gle
wo
the
nd
e.
ed;
is
Dr.

The prophecy of Daniel states:

*While I was staring at the horns, I saw **a little horn** coming up among the others. It tore out **three of the horns that were already there**. This horn had human eyes and a mouth that was boasting proudly. (Daniel 7:8 Good News Translation)*

Another meaning of the “three horns” is the Trilateralist Commission. Trilaterist, like a **triad**, or **tripod**, literally **means the three** way or triple alliance of: (a) The CFR (Council on Foreign Relations) and those types in America; (b) the Bilderberg Group of Europe, and (c) the ancient Shogun businesses of Japan. The Trilaterist rise to power begins with Bush Sr’s installation in the CIA in 1976 and runs its gamut 40 years until 2016 when: “I saw **a little horn** [TRUMP literally means ‘horn’ as in **trumpet**] coming up among the others [he hobnobbed with their crowd all throughout the 80s, 90s, 00s, and 10s]. It [TRUMP--the HORN] tore out **three of the horns [The Trilateralists] that were already there**.” This horn had human eyes and a mouth that was boasting proudly. (Daniel 7:8 Good News Translation)

“Three [The Trilateralists] of the first horns (G-7 of the ten) were yanked up by their roots right in front of it. Look! It [Trump--the “little horn”] had **eyes like those of a human being** and **a mouth that boasted with audacious claims**” (Daniel 7:8 International Standard Version). Obviously this “little horn” has a mouth and eyes like **a human being** because he is, in fact, **a human being**. Horn, is his name, Trump:



(Trump with Bible in Front of St. John’s, BLM Plaza, Washington, DC)

II.

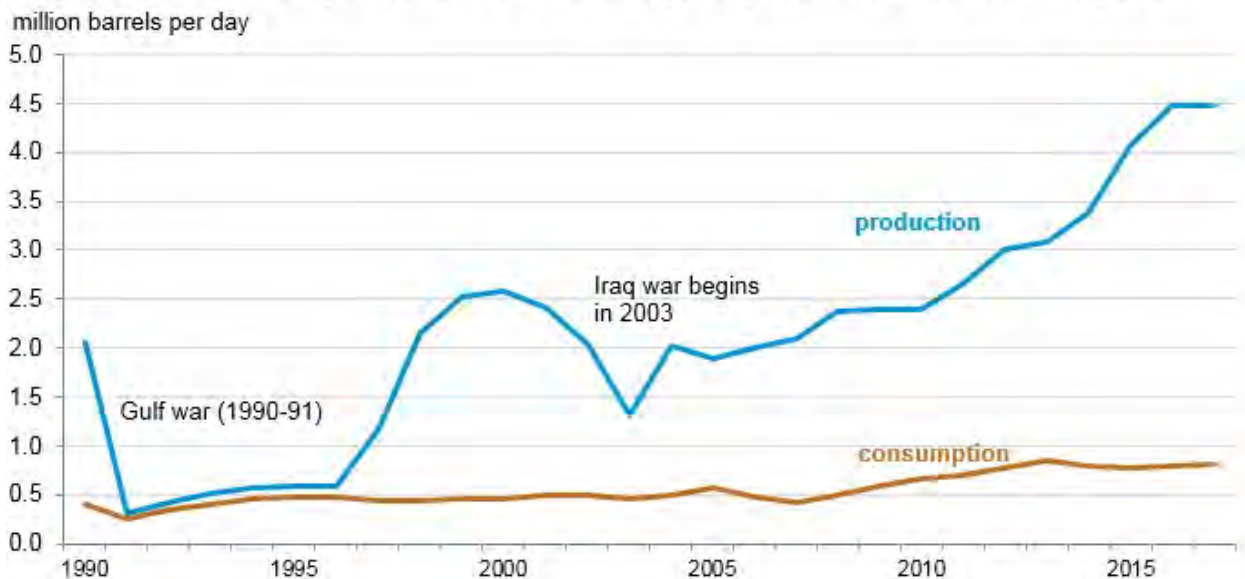
Now if we take into account Bush, Sr’s date of 1976 for the rise of Trilat supplantation of America, then Carter and Bush Jr, can be subsumed under his leadership, including the time THE INDICTMENT was first issued and projected through the news media to all the world on April, 29, 1980. This gives another meaning to the “three horns” being the three POTUS Admins that supported and faithfully carried out the TriLat Agenda over the promised 40 years period (Ez. 4:6) until today in 2020. That adds to Bush the Clinton Administration and Obama for **a total of three**: Is not this Trump “uprooting” all that they did?


A total of three POTUS’s Trilateralist Agendas, to uproot these three Trilat Administrations that span forty years from 1976 until 2016, and who have all been warned repeatedly to cease and desist--as under God’s INDICTMENT--from 1980 to 2020--that all must turn to God’s Plan for the safety, security,

and salvation of us all. Will the current US Administration ** heed God’s Call? “For the Kingdom of this world has become the Kingdom of Our Lord and of His Christ!” (Rev. 11:15 RSV).

When Bush Jr came to power, he was forced to respond to the criticism in the media that the Iraq war was not “to finish what my dad started.” On the equinox of March 21, 2003, the first day of spring, New Years Day on the Baha’i Holy Calendar (Naw Ruz), Bush Jr destroyed Baghdad, Iraq, with a devastating amount of firepower , bunker buster bombs, hailstorms of depleted Uranium, and the MOAB (Mother of All Bombs) in a display he called “shock and awe.” Thus the Allied-US forces, took control of the Iraqi Oil during within the first 7 years of the 23 years Iraqi Oil Contract to Russia and China (see Fig. 1).

Figure 1. Iraq's total petroleum and other liquids production and consumption



 Source: U.S. Energy Information Administration

It was then that the current President of the Council of 24 Elders, (the president of the “House of the Lord” spoken of in Is. ch. 2, the head of the IBC/UHJ seated upon the throne of David (BUPC.org/ UHJ.net), affixed the signature of the Executive Branch of the government of God’s Kingdom now established upon the earth (foundation: 1991-2001 AD) and re-issued THE INDICTMENT to the world. THE INDICTMENT, as ratified by the Executive Branch, was delivered by courier process service into the hands of **Madeline Albright**, former Secretary of State under the Clinton Administration, on the days of the Covenant, Nov. 26-28, 2003, in Aspen, Colorado. In 2006, Albright, after discovering her own Jewish heritage, and denouncing the former policies concerning the children of Iraq, published her 2006 book: *The Mighty and the Almighty*.

** <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ij5zOuyyXCQ> (Trump Labor Day Speech September 7, 2020, see 14:30-1453).

Albright: Ignore religion ‘at our own peril’

Madeleine Albright: “In order to effectively conduct foreign policy today, you have to understand the role of God and religion.”

WASHINGTON (CNN) -- As U.S. secretary of state under former President Clinton, Madeleine Albright invested long hours in the Middle East peace process. She wrote about the relationship between politics and religion in her 2006 book, “The Mighty and the Almighty.”

CNN: The fate of Jerusalem seems to be a particularly tricky issue.

Albright: Anybody that can really solve that issue is a Solomon. With this being holy to all three of the Abrahamic religions, it's very difficult. And religion, rather than bringing people together on this, is driving them apart, which ... I don't think [is] what is intended. It's so interesting; we're talking about the whole issue of sovereignty here. Because the parties both believed that God gave them that little piece of land, we started playing with a term, which was that it belonged to God. Divine sovereignty. Anybody who's been to Jerusalem can see why it is so complicated. Physically, religious holy places are completely intertwined, one on top of the other. So in many ways, there's great appeal to saying it belongs to God, and then trying to figure out how it [is] administered, maybe through some international group of some kind. ††

III.

THIS BOOK ITSELF represents **the third and final** issuance of THE INDICTMENT. During Ridvan of 2020, the members of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah (UHJ.net), that is, the Council of 24 Elders, convened with the President of the Council, seated upon the throne of King David, the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha, and **APPROVED THE INDICTMENT** for final distribution, taking effect immediately on April, 29, 2020 forty years (Ez. 4:6) from the April, 29, 1980 initial worldwide projection.

The reason we are now officially publishing this book *NOSTRADAMUS PROPHECY!* that has been in manuscript form circulating around the internet for quite some time, since 2003, and again in 2007, is that it contains the specific prophetic scenario concerning **the potential invalidation of not accepting the outcome of the presidential election** of the United States which has been talked about in the news at this time (see pp. 56, 77 etc.). The postmaster general has been dismantling the mailboxes and mail sorters; we received phony voter information from the USPO, and a phony private company masquerading as a government institution (with a tiny footnote to the contrary in blue ink in 4 point font you can't read) all to the objection of the Colorado Secretary of State, who says if we follow those false instructions (that actually came from the USPO) we will invalidate our own ballots! The entire country in the West is on fire, the hurricanes and floods are record breaking, COVID-19 sweeps through the world, the economies are in a state of depression, never heard or seen of before, the human race is facing global starvation, global pandemic, global disease, global economic collapse, global world war, and world-wide global march for justice and fairness for all. When everything is broken, everywhere, all at once: this shows that we have a religious problem and not a material problem. One or two material

†† <https://www.cnn.com/2007/US/08/17/albright.qa/index.html>

problems can be easily fixed by co-operating minds that have no spiritual or religious differences. But when everything is failing, universally, the cause is obviously something more than a mere material problem that can be solved with material means. This universal breakdown, including the mental and spiritual breakdowns of our leadership in society, demonstrates the root of the problem is spiritual and therefore needs a spiritual solution.

Uncle Sam stands at a cross roads, and the country must clean up its own act and form a national identity that is all inclusive of everybody and everyone. One common core value: The Oneness of Humanity under God: *e pluribus unum: Unity-in-Diversity*, as individuals, one nation under God. Thus the original symbol of the US is the Phoenix, the bird of legend, myth, and magic that sets itself on fire, and resurrecting itself from the flames of its own making, a new phoenix transformed and transmogrified arises from the ashes. So the US, and all its diverse peoples coming together, is now poised to lead all the peoples of the world into the Golden Age of Justice and fairness for all. “The zeal of the Lord of Hosts shall perform this” (Is. 2).

As divine providence would have it, the author of this book, Victor Woods ascended into the ABHA paradise, a few years ago, where he continues his important work, from behind the veil, where Jesus, Mary Magdalene, Peter and Paul, and the other co-workers in this Cause continue to thrive and grow in that supernal and everlasting world of activity. This 19 year Anniversary of the 9-11, his headstone was laid in place. His works are many, among which include this book, *Nostradamus Prophecy!* and his video documentary: *Prophecy East and West: Shambhala and the 13th Crystal Skull*.^{**}

We hope this book will add the growing interest in Nostradamus scholarship; as well as deep thoughtful appreciation for the blossoming science of prophecy fulfillment.^{§§} The overall text follows the theme of the second attack against Iraq in 2003, focusing on the prophecies of Nostradamus for the coming of a “King of Terror” who will set up the Allied-US forces in the heart of Babylon/Iraq. The prophecies for America’s Spiritual Destiny are cogently explained in plain and simple language by the author, in a well thought through and easily readable style. To this work we have included this front section concerning THE INDICTMENT and a small selection of other documents that will assist the reader in their journey of self-discovery and personal awakening to the both the dire crises that face the entire globe at this time and to the ever loving bounty and kindness of God who is guiding us to living streams of life-giving splendor and bounty: *the prayer hearing and prayer answering God*, the One True Invisible God who “shall wipe away every tear from” our “eyes” (Rev. 21:4).

*O Thou kind Lord! This gathering is turning to Thee.
These hearts are radiant with Thy love. These minds and spirits are exhilarated by the message
of Thy glad-tidings. O God! Let this American democracy
become glorious in spiritual degrees even as it has aspired to material degrees,
and render this just government victorious. Confirm this revered nation
to upraise the standard of the oneness of humanity,
to promulgate the Most Great Peace, to become thereby most glorious and praise-
worthy among all the nations of the world. O God! This American nation is worthy of Thy favors
and is deserving of Thy mercy. Make it precious and near to Thee through Thy bounty and
bestowal. ~ ‘Abdu’l-Baha*

^{**} <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=78TdqLhGLVM>

^{§§} <https://earthsky.org/astronomy-essentials/asteroid-52768-1998-or2-april-2020-how-to-see> (April 29, 2020: “A big – very big – asteroid passed relatively close to Earth this morning” (April 29, 2020). Asteroid (52768) 1998 OR2).

The Little Horn Prophecy – Donald Trump and the GOP

Posted on [March 22, 2017](#) by [Duluth Baha'i](#)

Introduction



'Abdu'l-Baha, Davidic King

“Until the heavenly civilization is founded, no result will be forthcoming from material civilization, even as you observe. See what catastrophes overwhelm mankind. Consider the wars which disturb the world. Consider the enmity and hatred. The existence of these wars and conditions indicates and proves that the heavenly civilization has not yet been established. If the civilization of the Kingdom be spread to all the nations, this dust of disagreement will be dispelled, these clouds will pass away, and the Sun of Reality in its greatest effulgence and glory will shine upon mankind.” –Abdu'l-Baha, Chicago, May 5th, 1912

These words, spoken more than a century ago by ['Abdu'l-Baha](#), son of [Baha'u'llah](#), highlight the professed reality that unless and until the principles and values of the Oneness of Humanity and Unity in Diversity, based on a foundation of Justice for All, are embraced and infused into human society, we will not successfully enter into a progressive form of internationalism and globalism, but will instead find ourselves hindered and stunted from achieving our true potential.

“Today people fear or resent “new world-order” takeover schemes of those such as announced by Bush Sr. on September 11, 1991. Thinking people see a pattern in these global events. In reality this pattern is based in the underlying Pattern of Prophecy. The Bible warns us against “world-orders” as the “kingdom of this world” (Rev. 11:15 RSV) and contains astonishing prophetic imagery such as that of the coming of the Beast, the False Prophet, the Antichrist and the Battle of Armageddon.

But the Bible is not against all forms of world order. In fact it supports one. This is the coming of the world order of the Kingdom of God upon the earth as it is in heaven – as Jesus stated in the Lord’s prayer. “Our Father who art in heaven, hallowed by Thy Name. Thy Kingdom come, It will be done, on earth as it is in heaven.”

The Kingdom of God is a real Kingdom with laws subjects and a king. It is the government of God ruling from the throne of King David (Is. 9:6-7) that is the executive branch of the “House of the Lord” (Is. 2:2) to which “all nations shall flow” (Is. 2:2); thus international.

The “throne of King David” (Is. 9:6-7; Psalms 89, etc.) and that living one seated upon that throne is therefore the “sign of God” so that we can recognize the true Kingdom of God from fakes, frauds, and imitations – false “new world-orders” like those of Bush Sr.; false religious outfits; evil man-made “theocracies”; preistcraftisms; and phony organizations that have no authenticity and are in opposition to the person of the living Davidic King dwelling amongst us who is alive in the world today.” –Neal Chase, from the Foreword of *Child of the East*

In a time of “alternative facts” and “fake news”, and through the social static of materialism run rampant, Baha’u’llah has yet to be seen and recognized for who He is – that great descendant of King David that the whole Bible is talking about – the Messiah ben David, and the second coming of Christ seated upon the throne of David, with a Revelation in the potency of the Everlasting Father (Isaiah 9:6-7). Baha’u’llah fulfills detailed prophecies from the books and writings of Christians, Jews, and Muslims, as well as from the Eastern religions, and Native American Tribes, including the Hopi, Paiute, and Lakota. The Revelation of Baha’u’llah is a vast ocean of knowledge, comprised of many books, tablets, and letters, but can be summed up into 12 basic Baha’i principles:

1. The Oneness of Humanity
2. Independent, Unfettered Investigation of the Truth
3. Religion is Progressive, All Having a Common Foundation
4. Religion Must Be the Source of Unity
5. True Science and True Religion Must Correspond
6. The Equality of Men and Women
7. Removal of All Prejudice
8. Universal Peace Upheld by a Spiritual World Government
9. Universal Compulsory Education
10. A Spiritual Solution to the Economic Problem
11. A Universal Auxiliary Language
12. Universal House of Justice with a descendant of King David through Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha, at its head.

A Time of Entrenched Nationalism

In the seventh chapter of his book, the Hebrew prophet Daniel envisions a scenario where a man he refers to as the “Little Horn” rises to power, boasting arrogantly, speaking “GREAT” things, and making audacious claims. He speaks against, oppresses, and tries to wear down spiritual and religious groups,

and in so doing is speaking against God. He intends to change the law and alter the times, culminating in court rulings against him. Through the course of a timeline of events, his dominion is eventually taken away, consumed, annihilated and destroyed. On the other side of a fiery ordeal, the oppressed people at last receive and come into the golden age of civilization, referred to by Daniel as the Kingdom. So at least there's a happy ending.

In explaining the nature of the prophetic and "living word", [Baha'u'llah](#), who fulfills prophecy as the second coming of Christ, says "We speak one word, and by it we intend one and seventy meanings; each one of these meanings we can explain." Authentic prophecy is always fulfilled, though people's expectations often aren't fulfilled – and that includes mine. The following hypotheses are some thoughts and meditations on Daniel's prophetic vision in the seventh chapter of his book, relating to current events, as one potential meaning of the vision.

The Little Horn

"I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another **little horn**" (KJV) "This **little horn** had eyes like human eyes and a mouth that was **boasting arrogantly**" (NLV) "**speaking arrogant things**" (NETB) "**a mouth uttering great boasts**" (NASB) "that **spoke boastfully**" (NIV) "Look! It had eyes like those of a human being and **a mouth that boasted with audacious claims**" (ISV) "speaking **great things**." The Book of Daniel Chapter Seven verse Eight."

TRUMP 45: The 45th POTUS



"I'm going to **M**ake **A**merica **G**REAT **A**gain!"

MAGA = 45 (M=40, A = 1, G = 3, A = 1: 40 + 1 + 3+ 1 = 45)

"I know more about ISIS than the generals do, believe me... I would bomb the sh#t out of them."

"Somebody hits us within ISIS — you wouldn't fight back with a nuke?"

“I’m also honored to have the greatest temperament that anybody has.”

“I could stand in the middle of Fifth Avenue and shoot somebody, and I wouldn’t lose any voters, okay? It’s, like, incredible.” –Donald Trump

To make an exhaustive list of the quotes of Donald Trump arrogantly [boasting](#) and making audacious claims would fill up many pages. His great boasting is acknowledged universally, seen by some as an attractive and refreshing quality of someone “telling it like it is”, and by others as grossly [arrogant narcissism](#). Along with his compulsive lying, he boasts about so many things, including, but not limited to, his wealth, wall building skills, intelligence, Twitter, crowd sizes, genitalia, sexual assault of women, and military prowess.

“I will be so good at the military your head will spin.” –Donald Trump

The “Little Horn” of the seventh chapter of Daniel comes forth from a beast-like entity, among ten other “horns”, but this particular little horn is distinguished in the vision by its great arrogance, boasting, and audacity as it blows its own horn, so to speak. Both horn (*qeren* in Hebrew) and trump share a common definition as “trumpet or horn”. Therefore, another way to say “Little Horn” is “Little Trump.”

The Little Trump

Donald Trump was given the nickname “Little Trump” by fellow Republican Newt Gingrich:

“The little Trump is frankly pathetic.” –[Newt Gingrich](#)

“The little Trump gets involved at a personality level” and is “very sensitive, particularly to anything which attacks his own sense of integrity or his own sense of respectability, and he reacts very intensely, almost uncontrollably, to those kinds of situations.” –[Newt Gingrich](#)

Following through on the theory that the rise to power of the 45th President of the United States was foreseen by the prophet Daniel, let’s look at the entire vision to contextualize the rise of Little Trump in the midst of an alarming scenario and global trend towards authoritarianism and nationalism. I’ll add commentary and raise questions as we go.

Daniel Chapter 7 (RSV)

¹*In the first year of Belshaz’zar king of Babylon, Daniel had a dream and visions of his head as he lay in his bed. Then he wrote down the dream, and told the sum of the matter.* ²*Daniel said, “I saw in my vision by night, and behold, the four winds of heaven were stirring up the great sea.*

These “four winds” are also described in [chapter seven of the Book of Revelation](#) as being held back by four angels, and in [chapter nine](#), these angels holding back the four winds are seen bound at the great river Euphrates: “‘Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates.’ So the four angels were released, who had been ready for the hour, the day, the month, and the year, to kill a third

of mankind.” (Revelation 9: 14-15) However, this isn’t to occur until after the 144,000 promised are “sealed on their foreheads”, meaning that they intellectually accept Baha’u’llah, and are gathered “unto the throne” – to the [Davidic King alive in the world today](#).

It is of significance to note that the river Euphrates stretches across four nations, beginning in the Persian Gulf, and flowing through Kuwait (Gulf War), Iraq (Iraq War), Syria (Syrian Civil War), and Turkey. Daniel sees the four winds of heaven, which are four stages of a great purification of the planet and of humanity, beginning to move, and stirring things up in the sea of prophecy.

The Four Beasts

³ And four great beasts came up out of the sea, different from one another. ⁴ The first was like a lion and had eagles’ wings. Then as I looked its wings were plucked off, and it was lifted up from the ground and made to stand upon two feet like a man; and the mind of a man was given to it.

The four beasts are symbolic of national identity. They’re beasts because they’re operating from a more animalistic nature – materialistic, not spiritual. When we look with “eyes to see”, one way to understand this first beast, is that the lion represents England (lion on the pound, as well as the Royal Crest and Royal Arms of England), and that the eagles’ wings which are plucked off and made to stand upon two feet like a man, represents the United States (the eagle is the emblem of the U.S.), when in 1776, the 13 British colonies wrote their Declaration of Independence, broke away from England (plucked off) and became an independent nation. When Daniel says “the mind of a man was given to it”, this is indicative of the freedom of choice, that defining characteristic of the human mind. The United States was the first country to institute these concepts into their Constitution: freedom of speech, freedom of religion, freedom of the press, and so forth.

However, we can also glean a current parallel of this independence with Brexit, and the June 2016 vote for the United Kingdom to leave the European Union.

⁵ And behold, another beast, a second one, like a bear. It was raised up on one side; it had three ribs in its mouth between its teeth; and it was told, ‘Arise, devour much flesh.’

The Russian bear is a widespread and prominent symbol for Russia. Coinciding with the rise of Trump, Russia was involved in hacking in the U.S. presidential election, in favor of Trump and the Republican Party. There is also widespread speculation that Russia has “kompromat”, or compromising material to blackmail Trump and/or members of his administration. Americans and freedom loving people throughout the world demand a thorough investigation into the nature and extent of Russia’s involvement in the U.S. presidential election, and its potential ties with the Trump campaign and administration, and by association, with the three Republican majority branches of the U.S. government. Simultaneously through this time, Russia has also been directly involved in the Syrian Civil War, in concert with the three countries of Syria, Turkey, and Iran.

⁶After this I looked, and lo, another, like a leopard, with four wings of a bird on its back; and the beast had four heads; and dominion was given to it.

In the book of Revelation these beast are described together as one beast, but in some instances, instead a leopard, there is the face of a man. The nation of France had as its symbol the leopard because of the four Germanic Tribes that made up the body of France during the Holy Roman Empire. These are also described as the four wings of a bird on its back and the four heads. Under the force of Charlemagne, four Germanic Tribes came together: the Franks, the Saxons, the Lombards and the Burgundians. The Franks had as their symbol the panther, and the way you say “Panther” in French is “Pard”. The Saxons had as their symbol the lion, and the way you say that in French is “Leo”. Together this is the leo-pard or leopard. Will we see France continue the trend toward isolating nationalism by electing Marine La Pen of the National Front?

⁷After this I saw in the night visions, and behold, a fourth beast, terrible and dreadful and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and broke in pieces, and stamped the residue with its feet. It was different from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns. ⁸I considered the horns, and behold, there came up among them another horn, a little one, before which three of the first horns were plucked up by the roots; and behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of a man, and a mouth speaking great [boastful, arrogant, audacious] things.

This beast is said to be “different” from the other beasts, so perhaps this beast isn’t a nation, but some other type of body politic.

Beginning with the premise that the little horn is Donald Trump, this “terrible and dreadful” beast then would represent the Republican Party, the GOP. If this is the case, we can look back at the rise of Little Trump to a time when he was surrounded by ten other “horns”, described later by Daniel as “ten kings”, or ten other male candidates within the Republican Party.

This brings us specifically to the time of the Iowa Republican caucuses in February of 2016, when there were ten other male Republican candidates, or “kings”, on the campaign trail, along with Donald “Little Horn” Trump. The day after the caucuses, on February 2nd, 2016, three of the candidates dropped out of the race, or as Daniel sees, “were plucked up by the roots”.

But what does Daniel see this Little Horn doing? Is he a positive or a negative figure in this vision of the Jewish prophet?

The Saints

²⁵He [Little Horn] shall speak words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and shall think to change the times and the law; and they shall be given into his hand for a time, two times, and half a time.

Who are these “saints”? How will he wear them out? The Hebrew word for “wear out” or “wear down” is *belâ’*, which is also translated as “harass” and “oppress”. What does it mean that the Little Trump will want to “change the times and the law”, and how does he go about trying to do this? And what is the significance of the timeline Daniel puts forth?

We’re looking for a group of people that are believers in God, who Trump is harassing, oppressing, and against whom he is trying to use the law as a tool of oppression, as he seeks to “change the times” to “make America great again.”

“Donald J. Trump is calling for a total and complete shutdown of Muslims entering the United States...” –Donald Trump



A prophetic “time” is generally understood to be a period of 360 days, or a prophetic year, though a “time” can also be understood as a further subdivision, such as a 90 day prophetic season, a 30 day prophetic month, or a 19 day Baha’i month.

Trump was elected on November 8th, 2016, and inaugurated on January 20th, 2017. But starting at February 2nd, 2016, indicated by the three horns/kings/candidates being “plucked up by the roots” after the Iowa Republican caucuses, and adding a “time” of 360 days, we come to January 27th, 2017, the day Trump signed his executive order banning travel from 7 Muslim majority countries. This executive order, known as the MUSLIM BAN, was in keeping with his xenophobic, racist, and Islamophobic campaign rhetoric, that has continued into his presidency. What does Daniel see as the result of Little Horn’s attacks on these saints?

The Court

²⁶ *But the court shall sit in judgment, and his dominion shall be taken away, to be consumed and destroyed to the end.*



The United States Ninth Circuit Court of Appeals sat in judgment, ruling to block the MUSLIM BAN, and also ruling against reinstating it on February 9th, 2017. And on the Ides of March, a federal judge in Hawaii blocked Trump’s second attempt to instate a MUSLIM BAN. Americans must continue to rise up, peacefully resist, embracing their Muslim neighbors and fellow citizens as brothers and sisters. Will further events unfold on this timeline? What other ways might we witness judgement of the Little Horn before a court?

Daniel sees the Little Horn speaking against the “Most High” (Hebrew: ‘illay), or God. Trump and the nationalistic, religious right, are against Allah in word and deed. Jesus called God Allah, and Muhammad enjoined His followers to accept Moses and Jesus, and to protect the “people of the Book”, Jews and Christians. When Jesus was on the cross, he called out in Aramaic “Alahi, Alahi, Lama Sabachthani?” translated as “My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?” Alahi is the Aramaic word for God. Allah is the Arabic word for God. Same name, different language. Christian Arabs have no other word for God other than “Allah”. It is the same God, but prejudice and the breaking of Covenants from within the organized religious systems, beginning with the clergy, has poisoned the people against one another, even though all are from the same family tree, and in spite of the reality that religion is progressive, all have a common foundation.

Post 9/11, we witnessed an increase in hate speech and hate crimes against Muslims, fueled by a politics of fear, with continually evolving language designed to scapegoat Muslims, made mainstream and spread wide by the corporate media. For years after George W. Bush declared a “Global War on Terror”, which is another way to say “World War of Terror”, there was rarely a sincere effort by the majority of politicians or the media to differentiate Muslims from religious extremists committing violence and terror in the name of Islam, and the majority of the public followed suit, increasing widespread prejudice against Islam in the United States. On the flipside, there’s also a double standard against highlighting the connection of white religious extremists to Christianity in the United States, or in addressing the perception throughout much of the Muslim world that the United States has for years been waging a Christian crusade against Islam.

Trump, Republicans, and Democrats alike, seized upon and promoted the racist and Islamophobic “birther movement” conspiracy theories in an attempt to deny the legitimacy of Barack Hussein Obama as the first black President of the United States of America, with many in the corporate media purposely conflating his name with that of Osama Bin Laden. They denied that Obama was born an American citizen, and also sought to denounce him as a Muslim, as they knew that would be seen by a majority of Republicans, as well as Democrats, as a negative thing, so deep is the prejudice in American against Islam.

Meanwhile, as Jewish community centers and schools have received over 100 bomb threats in recent months, and Jewish cemeteries have been vandalized, [American Muslims have united](#) to stand with their Jewish sisters and brothers, and have raised money to repair the cemeteries.

At the same time, the right and alt-right (white nationalist) media has continued to fan the flames of prejudice, bigotry, racism and hatred in denouncing Muslims as terrorists, as well as unjustly labeling movements such as Black Lives Matter and the Indigenous led movement of Water Protectors at Standing Rock as terrorism and eco-terrorism.

The Black Snake

Through 2016, coinciding with the rise of Trump, we also witnessed the prayerful, peaceful rise to action of the prophesied Seventh Generation of the Indigenous Tribal Nations of North America, taking their stand at Standing Rock in North Dakota in protection of water, land, sacred sites, and human rights against the prophesied “Black Snake” of the Dakota Access Pipeline (DAPL), being built there illegally by Energy Transfer Partners (ETP) on the unceded treaty land of the Standing Rock Sioux and other tribes, as stipulated in the Fort Laramie Treaty of 1851, and again on April 29th (the Most Holy Day of Ridvan), 1868.

“Our elders have told us that if the zuzeca sape, the black snake, comes across our land, our world will end. Zuzeca has come – in the form of the Dakota Access pipeline – and so I must fight. The Dakota Access pipeline threatens to destroy our sacred ground. I am defending the land and water of my people, as my ancestors did before me.” Lyuskin American Horse in Canon Ball, North Dakota



This spiritual movement and living monument of Water Protectors was begun in April of 2016 by the youth of the Seventh Generation. With its seeds as a prayer camp, and a safe, supportive space for indigenous youth facing the reality of a [suicide epidemic](#) on the reservations, over the course of the year the coalition of Water Protectors grew to include members of over 300 Tribal Nations, thought by many to be the largest gathering of Native American Tribes in history. The Water Protectors also included a diversity of humans from the Black Lives Matter movement, women and feminists, the LGBTQ community, clergy and representatives from all faiths and religions, politicians, immigrants, celebrities, people of all colors, races, and creeds, as well as thousands of US military veterans, all standing strong together at Standing Rock. At the height of this historic gathering over the weekend of December 4th, 2016, the number of Water Protectors swelled to 10,000, the same number of Babi martyrs killed in Persia at the outset of the Baha’i movement. “And Enoch also, the seventh [generation] from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints...” Jude 14 KJV

As the Water Protectors prayerfully and peacefully exercised their civil, human, and constitutional rights, they were met with severe oppression by a militarized police force, and were brutalized violently at every step – bitten by attack dogs, sprayed with mace and pepper spray, beaten with batons, arrested, stripped and cavity searched, held in dog kennels, marked on the arms with numbers for processing, shot with rubber bullets, concussion grenades, and other less lethal rounds, shot with LRAD sound cannons, and sprayed continuously with pressurized water hoses in sub-freezing temperatures.



Trump has a mutual financial relationship with ETP and the Black Snake, owning stock in ETP as well as Phillips 66, that also funds DAPL, and also receiving campaign contributions from Kelcy Warren, the CEO of ETP. Trump signed a presidential memorandum in January, 2017, which cleared the way for the completion of the pipeline, and his administration has expressed its desire to change laws in order to [privatize the land of Native American Tribal Nations](#), in further support of the Black Snake of oil, greed, colonialism, and oppression.

Responsibility of the Media

The various human rights violations committed by law enforcement against Water Protectors were documented by citizens and reported by independent media organizations, even as the mainstream corporate media blackout of these atrocities persisted during the most violent episodes, by

media organizations with direct ties to the fossil fuel industry. Especially now, as Trump and his administration has made a concerted effort to delegitimize the free press, branding journalists and media as “the enemy of the people” it is incumbent upon journalists, news organizations, the media – whether liberal, conservative or progressive – to report accurately and fairly. For a long time, the corporate media has been complicit in the sins of the United States of America. It’s time to repent.

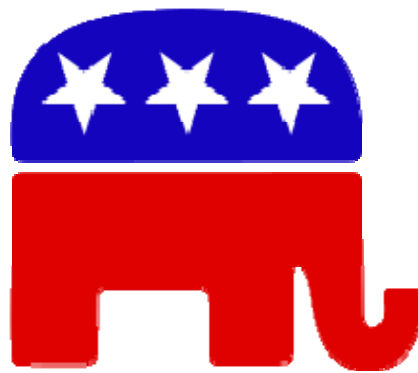
“In this day the mysteries of this earth are unfolded and visible before the eyes, and the pages of swiftly appearing newspapers [print and online] are indeed the mirror of the world; they display the doings and actions of the different nations; they both illustrate them and cause them to be heard. Newspapers [and media] are as a mirror endowed with hearing, sight and speech; they are a wonderful phenomenon and a great matter.

But it behooves the writers and editors thereof to be sanctified from the prejudice of egotism and desire, and to be adorned with the ornament of equity and justice. They must inquire into matters as fully as possible in order that they may be informed of the real facts, and commit the same to writing. Concerning this wronged one, what the newspapers have published has for the most part been devoid of truth. Good speech and truthfulness are, in loftiness of position and rank, like the sun which has risen from the horizon of the heaven of knowledge.” –Baha’u’llah, Tablet of Tarazát

The Republican Beast

...behold, a fourth beast [Republican Party/GOP], terrible and dreadful and exceedingly strong; and it had great iron teeth; it devoured and broke in pieces, and stamped the residue with its feet.

During the 2016 presidential campaign, many questioned whether the rise of Trump would lead to the destruction of the Republican Party – speculating that it would collapse and crumble. Others have commented that it’s no longer the Republican Party they knew, as the majority of the Republican leadership and establishment seemingly turn a blind eye to the apparent moral bankruptcy of Trump. The truth is, both the Republican and Democratic parties have produced presidents and policies for decades that have furthered a culture of war based upon fear. It does seem, however, that with the election of the 45th president, the GOP has become something more “terrible and dreadful”.



The symbol of the Republican Party is the elephant, with three stars on its side. Perhaps there's a correlation between this fourth beast and the three ribs in the mouth of the Russian Bear. Could these three ribs refer to three specific individuals in the Trump campaign and administration who have had compromising ties with Russia? Maybe Michael Flynn, Jeff Sessions, and another – Carter Page? Roger Stone? Paul Manafort? Or maybe they represent the three Republican controlled branches of the U.S. government, making the GOP “exceedingly strong”. This Republican Party is currently stamping, trampling, devouring and destroying so much progress and forward momentum, even as the majority of Americans want to move the United States toward embracing the principles of the Oneness of Humanity and Unity in Diversity, hallmarks of Baha'u'llah's Peace Plan, and are in support of the declaration of the Prince of Peace that “The earth is but one country, and mankind its citizens.”

Donald “Little Horn” Trump and the Republican Beast Party want to increase defense and military spending by \$54 billion (WAR) while seeking to dismantle, destroy, defund, and cut so many important departments and programs which are currently supporting the health and well-being of countless American citizens. They want to devour and stamp, among other things, non-defense spending at the State Department, the Environmental Protection Agency, Department of Housing and Urban Development, Department of Transportation, Department of Education, USDA Water and Wastewater programs, and completely eliminate the Global Climate Change Initiative, Great Lakes Restoration Initiative, Corporation for Public Broadcasting, the National Endowment for the Arts, the National Endowment of the Humanities. SAD! This GOP and Donald J. Trump are a threat to the growth of American arts and culture, education, and to the health and well-being of the planet. They are gearing up for war, at the expense of children, women, the poor, sick, elderly, minorities, and the disenfranchised. We must continue to rise, and to peacefully resist through our good thoughts, words, and deeds, as is our right and responsibility.

“Observe carefully how education and the arts of civilization bring honour, prosperity, independence and freedom to a government and its people.” –‘Abdu'l-Baha

“They who are possessed of riches must have the utmost regard for the poor... Great is the blessedness awaiting the poor that endure patiently and conceal their sufferings, and well is it with the rich who bestow their riches on the needy and prefer them before themselves.” –Baha'u'llah

“Be ye a refuge to the fearful; bring ye rest and peace to the disturbed; make ye a provision for the destitute; be a treasury of riches for the poor; be a healing medicine for those who suffer pain; be ye doctor and nurse to the ailing; promote ye friendship, and honour, and conciliation, and devotion to God, in this world of non-existence.” –‘Abdu'l-Baha

This Great Catastrophe!

REVELATION 9:14-15, RSV

"Release the four angels
[holding back the four winds
of Destruction] who are bound at the
GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES."
So the four angels were released,
who had been held ready for
the hour, the day, the month, and the
year, to kill a third of mankind.



**IRAQ, KUWAIT, TURKEY & SYRIA:
the Euphrates river flows through all FOUR**

Neal Chase, Guardian of the Baha'i Faith, recently wrote:

"So we who are firm in the Covenant will survive the fires of this great catastrophe, the four winds of destruction that are unleashed from the "Great River Euphrates" that flows thru Iraq, Kuwait, Syria and Turkey! A war moving backwards upstream as Baha'u'llah has said would be one of the signs of God's sovereignty and power in this day of days. This war over oil and religion is still being fought. Trump is now president of the US and commander in chief of the armies. He wants to close the borders of the south by Mexico; ban travel of incoming people; bring in oil through pipelines in the north, move the capital of the US embassy in Israel to Jerusalem; and defeat both ISIS/al-Qaeda and Russian influence in

the Middle-East and world scene. America is becoming paranoid and isolationistic. These are the beatings of the drums of war! Seal off the borders; build a wall with a kill-zone between the US and Mexico; pump up a domestic police force state; “clean-up” the inner cities; militarize the cops nationwide and occupy Chicago; re-empower private prisons; round up the Japanese into concentration camps; ban the Muslims and people of color (like boxer Muhammad Ali’s widow and son); have an independent oil source from the north; move the US embassy to Jerusalem; denounce the UN two-state and support only the one state: Israel not Palestine; antagonize the international neighbors with unpredictability; threaten to nuke Russian spy subs, and drop the bombs on the Arab oil countries to eradicate ISIL; and extort the NATO members to pay up or lose their “protections”! Such is the current dilemma and plight of the people today! Thus has ‘Abdu’l-Baha foreseen it:

“How great, how very great is the Cause! How very fierce the onslaught of all the peoples and kindreds of the earth. Ere long shall the clamor of the multitude throughout Africa, throughout America, the cry of the European and of the Turk, the groaning of India and China, be heard from far and near. One and all, they shall arise with all their power to resist His Cause. Then shall the knights of the Lord, assisted by His grace from on high, strengthened by faith, aided by the power of understanding, and reinforced by the legions of the Covenant, arise and make manifest the truth of the verse: ‘Behold the confusion that hath befallen the tribes of the defeated!’”

If You Play With Fire

Contrary to the other beasts, symbolic of national identities, and seen elsewhere in prophecy to go through the fire of purification and become “living creatures” as they voluntarily enter the Kingdom of God on earth, the eventual fate and end of the fourth beast of Daniel chapter 7 appears to be more terminal:

¹¹ I looked then because of the sound of the great [boastful, arrogant, audacious] words which the horn was speaking. And as I looked, the beast was slain, and its body destroyed and given over to be burned with fire. ¹² As for the rest of the beasts, their dominion was taken away, but their lives were prolonged for a season and a time.

If this prophecy does indeed pertain to these current events, it appears that Trump’s dominion will eventually be taken away, and the body of this beast destroyed. Will Trump be impeached? Will he become like King Nebuchadnezzar, who went mad and eventually underwent a spiritual transformation? It’s certainly possible, as Baha’u’llah’s Revelation is infused with the power of “converting satanic strength into heavenly power”, but I’m not holding my breath.

For decades, the Baha’is Under the Provisions of the Covenant (bupc.org), have been trying to educate, awaken, and warn the people, through [press releases](#), [predictions](#), [books](#), [videos](#), and [Baha’i Firesides](#), of the promised Kingdom, and of the catastrophes that have resulted and continue to result due to the breaking of covenants and the rejection of Baha’u’llah’s Peace Plan. This rejection began with the Baha’is themselves – who foolishly followed the covenant-breaking “Hands” in their attempted hostile

takeover of the Baha'i Faith. The resulting oppression among the Baha'is, and the negative spiritual vortex that grew out of the violation of the Everlasting Covenant, has coincided with decades of turmoil, upheaval, and wars. There is blood on the hands of the "[Hands](#)". Thankfully, a new contingent of Baha'is rose up and awakened, and the time for the 144,000 to gather "unto the throne" is now.

The book of Revelation warns of three woes (Revelation 8:13: "Woe, woe, woe"), forewarned and explained by the Twin Establishers of the Baha'i Faith to represent three wars and three attacks on New York City. The first woe began with Gulf War I in 1990, and included the first attack on the Trade Towers in New York, [accurately predicted beforehand](#). The second woe included the second attack and destruction of the Trade Towers, [also predicted](#), and Gulf War II. The Lamb ([Establisher of the Baha'i Faith](#)) opened the 7th seal after the start of the first woe, and before the start of the second woe. The third woe is a nuclear attack on the UN building in New York City (where the seat of Trump's business empire, Trump Tower, is also located), further setting the stage for WWIII, and "the hour, the day, the month, and the year, to kill a third of mankind." (Revelation 9: 14-15) However, perhaps the 144,000 will arise to win their stations, and bring a halt to WWIII; we don't want the finger of Trump, or any of his potential successors, on the nuclear button.

Terrorist organizations, such as Al-Qaeda and now ISIS/ISIL, that have targeted American and New York all these years, have stated that the UN was their ultimate target. The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant, alone among the various Baha'i groups, have continually and accurately warned of these threats, in an attempt to save the people from destruction, but instead of an open mind toward consultation, have normally been met with ridicule or been ignored by the media and those in power. This third woe, and the fire of a nuclear attack against New York, has the potential to completely destabilize and tear our country apart, and propel us into another phase of reactionary warfare and retribution against the Muslim world.

But there yet remains time for humanity to hold back the thermonuclear World War III, and avoid further calamity, as the prophecies for destruction are not set in stone. They are there as a warning, like the physician who prescribes a remedy to the patient for a serious, life threatening disease, and warns of the dire consequences of ignoring the remedy. It's up to the patient to either accept or ignore the advice of the physician. God is the Divine Physician, not sending destruction, but the Divine Remedy, delivered by Promised Ones. The prophets and messengers who envisioned and warned of these catastrophes saw the potential results of ignoring the Divine Physician and the prescribed Remedy. The warnings are given as a mercy to humanity. And although the prophecies of destruction are not set in stone, the prophecy for the coming of the Kingdom of God, the golden age of civilization for all people, is a firm and everlasting promise, that will not be abrogated.

The Promise of the Kingdom

²¹As I looked, this horn made war with the saints, and prevailed over them, ²²until the Ancient of Days came, and judgment was given for the saints of the Most High, and the time came when the saints received the kingdom.

²⁶ But the court shall sit in judgment, and his dominion shall be taken away, to be consumed and destroyed to the end. ²⁷ And the kingdom and the dominion and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole heaven shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High; their kingdom shall be an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey them.'

Small, incidental characters and figures like the “little horn” and the various “beasts” will come and go, rise and fall, repeating and replaying the cyclical pattern of history and prophecy. But the promise of the Kingdom is once and for all time, and the really good news in all of this is the coming of Baha’u’llah, and the Revelation of Peace with Justice and the Oneness of Humanity.

Baha’u’llah’s Peace Plan is the Christ-promised “Kingdom of God on earth”. It is centered around the establishment of the IBC/UHJ (uhj.net), the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah. This council and court is distinguished by the living descendant of King David, the Guardian of the Baha’i Faith, seated as its president and executive branch. The Guardian, though the president of the council, is also a fellow, co-equal citizen. The continuation of the Davidic Kingship serves as the “sign of God” and point of unity by which we can recognize the authentic and true Kingdom of God on earth.

This IBC/UHJ is prophesied of as the “House of the Lord” (Isaiah 2:2) that “all nations shall flow unto”, the plan of government brought by the wonderful counselor of humanity, Baha’u’llah, with a Revelation in the potency of the Everlasting Father. This UHJ, situated in the Rocky Mountains of the United States, is to be the nexus point of a progressive, international, democratic community and society – not foisted upon the people, but shared through education, and open and welcoming to all those peoples, nations, governments and groups wishing to be a part of the development and sharing of a worldwide culture, where our beautiful human diversity is what unites us, and where peace with justice for all is our common goal.

“The people of the saints”, while including the majority of peaceful, pure of heart Muslims living throughout the world, and the Water Protectors of Standing Rock, also has a broader meaning to include all those free and independent thinking, conscientious, empathetic and sympathetic members of the human family who uphold the principles of the Oneness of Humanity and Justice for All, regardless of their class, creed, gender, race, sexuality, political affiliation, religion, or any other potential beautiful diversity under the sun. To those seekers of truth, and lovers of the Light from no matter which Lamp it shines, the Kingdom is promised. This is the vision from the Book of the Revelation of Jesus Christ: “After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no man could number from **every nation**, from **all tribes and peoples and tongues**, standing before **the throne** and before the Lamb, clothed in white robes, with palm branches in their hands,” Revelation 7:9 RSV

Twelve Gates of the New Jerusalem in the Rocky Mountains

Revelation 21:10-14



Mt. Moriah
Temple Mount



Ezekiel's Temple in Montana

Deer Lodge, Montana
(Ez. 40:1-26, Zech. 3:9 KJV)

Mt. Zion
Place of David's Throne



Chair Mountain and the Crystal River

(Rev. 20:11, 22:1)
Glenwood Springs, Colorado

Heavenly Civilization

The time has come for us to embrace our collective opportunity at enjoying heavenly civilization. The majority of human beings on the planet want it now! They already accept the fruits of the [12 basic Baha'i principles](#), even if they aren't yet aware of Baha'u'llah. Jews, Christians, and Muslims accept the concept of Progressive Revelation, where the Creator has sent a series of Divine Messengers with spiritual teachings centered around the Golden Rule, as well as laws, ordinances and teachings for an ever-advancing material civilization, and they acknowledge that these material laws have altered with the coming of new Messengers.

In truth, religion is progressive, all having a common foundation. The great revealed religions of the East and West have their origins in the same Source. [The Founders](#) of these religions spoke of and prophesied of one another. We must also be willing to investigate, and if intellectually proven authentic, accept with pure hearts those Promised Ones that have continued to reveal God's Plan.

"The Promised One of all the world's peoples hath now been made manifest. For each and every people, and every religion, await a Promised One, and Bahá'u'lláh is that One Who is awaited by all; and therefore the Cause of Bahá'u'lláh will bring about the oneness of mankind, and the tabernacle of unity will be upraised on the heights of the world, and the banners of the universality of all humankind will be unfurled on the peaks of the earth." -'Abdu'l-Baha

AJ S, Knight of Baha'u'llah

March 21st, 2017 (1 Baha, 174 B.E.)

ADDENDUM

One thought on "The Little Horn Prophecy – Donald Trump and the GOP"

1.  *Duluth Baha'i* says:

[June 24, 2019 at 9:21 am](#)

In the initial article, a start date of 2/2/16 was speculated for Daniel's 3 1/2 times (1260 days) to begin. After the first "time" of 360 days, Trump signed his executive order known as the Muslim Ban, merely one step in what has proved to be a coordinated and systematic plan by the Little Horn led GOP Beast to "change the times and the law" in a war against the saints – including INDIGENOUS "IMMIGRANTS". That initial timeline would culminate this July during eclipse season. Trump and his administration, in complicity with all of us in the United States, are operating concentration camps at the southern border. #closethecamps

Another possible interpretation of the 10 horns that precede the “little horn” from Daniel chapter 7, is that the 10 horns of the GOP Beast are the 10 Republican presidents prior to Trump, starting with Taft (1909-1913) who was president when ‘Abdu’l-Baha came to the United States in 1912. This is also around the time of the fall of the Dragon of the Ottoman Empire in 1920/1921.

1. William Howard Taft
2. Warren Harding
3. Calvin Coolidge
4. Herbert Hoover
5. Dwight Eisenhower
6. Richard Nixon
7. Gerald Ford
8. Ronald Reagan
9. George H. W. Bush
10. George W. Bush
11. Donald Trump

Where it states that “three of the first horns were uprooted before it” (Daniel 7:8), this could be a reference to the fact that Taft, Harding, and Coolidge all died (uprooted) prior to the birth of Trump on June 14th, 1946.

Furthermore, last year in a Washington Post article about Michael Cohen, Trump’s former lawyer and fixer, it came out that the final discussion around a potential real estate deal in Russia was on June 14, 2016: https://www.washingtonpost.com/politics/2018/11/29/key-takeaways-michael-cohens-new-plea-deal/?utm_term=.5510ea837b19

This is also the date that the Washington Post had originally reported about the apparent Russian hacking of the DNC: https://www.washingtonpost.com/world/national-security/russian-government-hackers-penetrated-dnc-stole-opposition-research-on-trump/2016/06/14/cf006cb4-316e-11e6-8ff7-7b6c1998b7a0_story.html?utm_term=.9bc8f8339001

It’s possible that if this date ends up having particular importance in court, this could be one way of seeing the fulfillment of the 3 1/2 times, or 70 years (3 score and a half) from Trump’s birth on June 14th, 1946 to June 14th, 2016, those 70 years being the emergence of the “little horn.” Adding 3 1/2 times, or 1260 days, from June 14, 2016, we come to the Day of the Covenant, 2019.

There also still remains the 1260 from the election of Trump on November 7, 2016, coming to Ridvan 2020.

I've also been thinking about the supporters of the Little Horn, how they wear on their foreheads that red hat with MAGA written on it. In Greek numerology M=40, A=1, G=3, A=1. Combined that's 45, the number of the man many refer to simply as "45" [TRUMP 45].

BLOG/IMs:

"The racist rallying cries of 'Go Back where you came from!' and 'Send her back!' line up with the 'people of the saints' (Dan. 7:25, 27) connecting with immigrants, Muslims, and WOMEN...focuses particular hatred at the four congresswomen, all people of color, and Ilhan Omar especially."

REPLY: "That's interesting. In Dan. 7:25 the word 'oppress' has a meaning of 'to harass constantly,' which is surely what is happening now..."

** ***** **

The Onslaught of All Peoples and Kindreds

We have only to refer to the warnings uttered by 'Abdu'l-Baha in order to realize the extent and character of the forces that are destined to contest with God's holy Faith. In the darkest moments of His life, under 'Abdu'l-Hamid's regime, when He stood ready to be deported to the most inhospitable regions of Northern Africa, and at a time when the auspicious light of the Baha'i Revelation had only begun to break upon the West, He, in His parting message to the cousin of the Bab, uttered these prophetic and ominous words: "How great, how very great is the Cause! How very fierce the onslaught of all the peoples and kindreds of the earth. Ere long shall the clamor of the multitude throughout Africa, throughout America, the cry of the European and of the Turk, the groaning of India and China, be heard from far and near. One and all, they shall arise with all their power to resist His Cause. Then shall the knights of the Lord, assisted by His grace from on high, strengthened by faith, aided by the power of understanding, and reinforced by the legions of the Covenant, arise and make manifest the truth of the verse: 'Behold the confusion that hath befallen the tribes of the defeated!'"

Stupendous as is the struggle which His words foreshadow, they also testify to the complete victory which the upholders of the Greatest Name are destined eventually to achieve. Peoples, nations, adherents of divers faiths, will jointly and successively arise to shatter its unity, to sap its force, and to degrade its holy name. They will assail not only the spirit which it inculcates, but the administration which is the channel, the instrument, the embodiment of that spirit. For as the authority with which Baha'u'llah has invested the future Baha'i Commonwealth becomes more and more apparent, the fiercer shall be the challenge which from every quarter will be thrown at the verities it enshrines. (Shoghi Effendi, WOB, pp. 17-18)

The 1260 Days of Little Big Horn

- (A) 2/2/16-----7/16/19
- (B) 3/9/16-----8/21/19
- (C) 7/6/16-----12/18/19
- (D) 7/22/16-----1/3/2020
- (E) 12/19/16-----6/1/2020
- (F) 1/4-7/16-----6/17-20/2020
- (G) 1/20-21/16-----7/3-4/2020

Commentary

A. 2/2/16: “Three horns” uprooted (3 drop out) at GOP Primary by “little horn.” 1260 days later “court sits in judgment” (congress) censures “Little horn” for “racist” talk against the Squad (7/16/19) then rules to postpone impeachment (7/17/19).

B. 3/9/16: First outbreak of violence at “little horn” Rally. 1260 days later “little horn” announces that he is the “chosen one” (8/21/19).

C. 7/6/16: Star of King David Tweet by “little horn” sparks social “firestorm.” 1260 days later “court sits in judgment” (congress): “little horn” is impeached (12/18/19).

D. 7/22/16: “little horn” receives GOP nomination. 1260 days later “little horn” bombs Baghdad kills major general Qasem Soleimani of Iran (1/3/20); “court sits in judgement” (congress) about limiting the War Powers Act for POTUS “little horn.”

E. 12/19/16: Electoral College votes in “little horn” after several electorates cast their vote against “little horn” in opposition to their constituents. 1260 days later from the White House Rose Garden “little horn” invokes “insurrection act,” militarizes Washington, D.C., occupying the city with Federal Troops (6/1/20), and then marches that same day with military force and a “dominate the streets” escort up to the COVID-19 shut down and riot proofed boarded-up church of St. John’s to pose for his “infamous” Bible photo-op amid worldwide global marches for world justice and world peace in the wake of the murderous racist lynching of George Floyd in Minneapolis, MN near the same spot where Dr. Jensen announced the Kingdom of God in America in his 1986 projection entitled the “Gathering Storm!” While speaking to the press, and holding a Bible in his hands, the screams of the demonstrators can be heard in the background along with the blasts of police munitions and grenades shot into the crowd that are so loud that the voice of “little horn” is knocked out and periodically interrupted from the audio of the

broadcast. A freak lightening storm then strikes the Capital City and top of the Washington monument as the St. John's plaza is officially renamed 'Black Lives Matter Plaza.'

F. 1/4-7/16: CIA, FBI, NSA agree Russia's Putin tried to 'help' "little horn's" 'election chances;' while "little horn" calls for closer relationship with U.S. and Russia. 1260 days later ends the 90 days period from the Vernal Equinox of 2020, when the "trumpet" was sounded in the Naw Ruz Video announcement followed by an earthquake knocking the golden trumpet out of the angel Moroni's hand in Salt Lake City; bringing us to the Jewish Festival of *Shavuot*: (Pentecost or 'the feast of weeks') 49 days from the weighing of the *omer* of manna from heaven placed in the golden pot within the Arc of the Covenant. *Shavuot* is a harvest festival celebration commemorating God's provision for and sustenance of His people. The festival is three days and culminates on the Summer Solstice that is midsummer night's eve (6/19/20). Also the season for the anniversary of the martyrdom of the purest Branch. "Little horn" launches tour from Tulsa, OK: cite of the Juneteenth massacre of over 300 innocent people of "Black Wall Street."

G. 1/20/16 "little horn" inaugurated POTUS-45. 1260 days later comet NEOWISE reaches perihelion and a massive explosion hits Iran's largest nuclear enrichment facility in the city of [Natanz](#). Trump occupies Portland, OR with Federal Troops. Background:

The United States of America swear in "little horn" upon the Abraham Lincoln Bible making "little horn" the 45th POTUS: M=40; A=1; G=3; A=1 = a total of 45: worn on the foreheads of their hats. 1260 days later brings us to July 4, 2020 the anniversary of the birth of the United States "400 years" (Gen. 15:13) from the date given upon Plymouth Rock (1620 + 400 = 2020). July 4, is the day that the Muslims took Jerusalem away from the Western Crusader Kingdom by the hand of Saladin. On, Saturday, June 6, 2020 (the ninth day of the reading of the Kitab-i-'Ahd) Jews, Palestinians, Christians, Muslims and Arabs marched hand in hand in a [Prayer-based Justice-rally](#) in firm protest against the planned annexation of Jerusalem and the West bank set by Netanyahu and his hard-liners for July.

July 4: "Little Horn" gives speech from Mt. Rushmore sacred site named "The Six Grandfathers" by the Lakota people corresponding to Black Elk prophecy of the "seven sacred elders" where Black Elk was the 7th standing in front of the 6. There are exactly 1260 days from January 24, 2017 the exact day that "little horn" ordered the US Army to go against the water-protecting people until July 6, 2020 when the Federal District Court "sat in judgment" and ruled against "little horn" commanding that the Dakota Access Pipeline ("black snake") be immediately shut down.

Meanwhile, Israel and the US have been accused of systematically striking Iran in a series of terrorist and covert military strikes and completely crippling the Iran nuclear project in preparation for the ANNEXATION during this entire prophesied timeline. The proposed annexation (see map figure 1) shows that Israel would completely secure its own borders from all the other neighboring Arab peoples by completely surrounding the Palestine territories--only if they grab the Jordan Valley West bank to directly border Jordan--which they would need to do to fully secure the TEMPLE MOUNT in order to rebuild their Temple on top of, or south of, the Mosque of Omar the "Dome of the Rock."

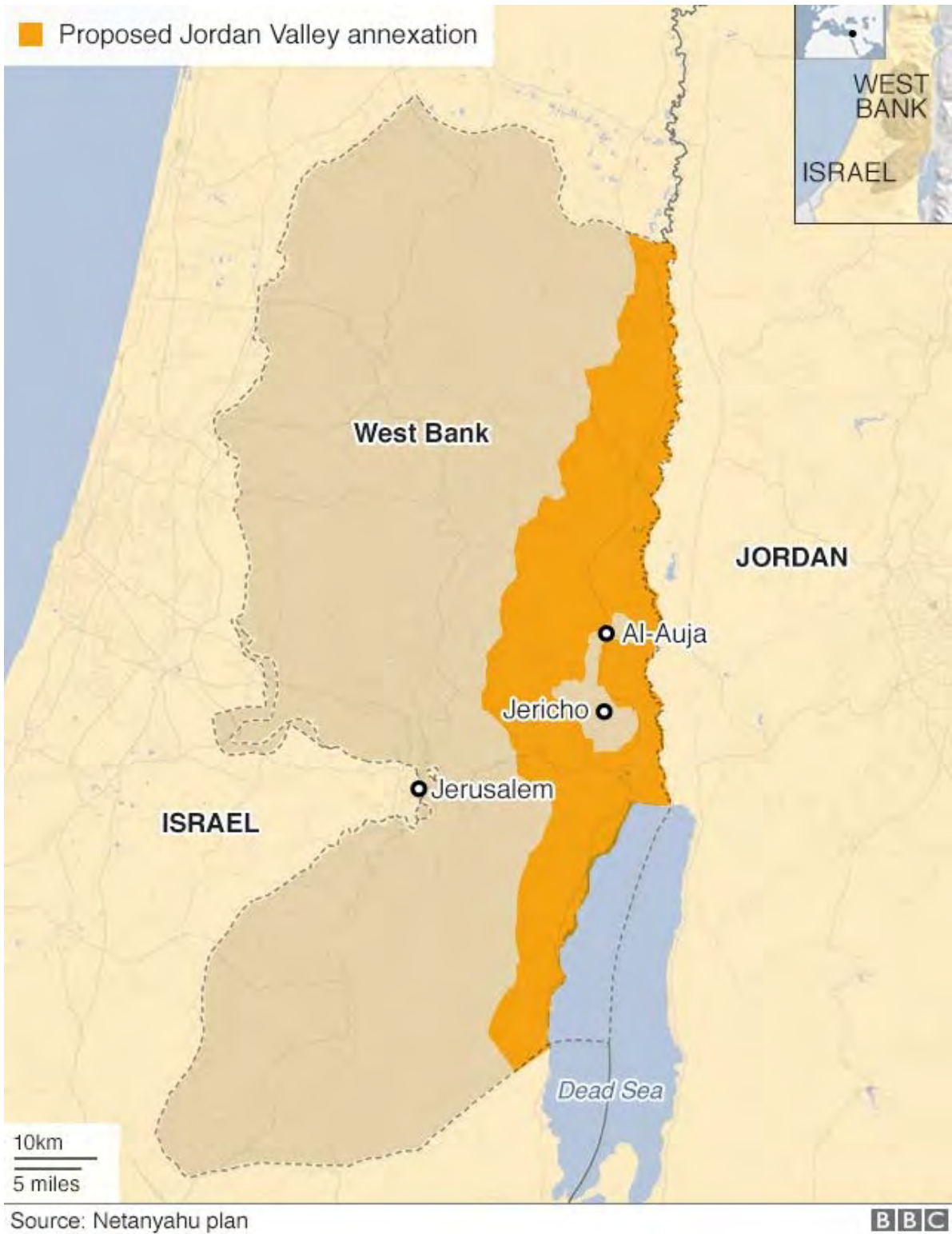


Fig. 1. Annexation of Jordan Valley West Bank

Here are the FACTS:

“In June and July, a series of explosions targeted Iran’s nuclear and missile programs and various other infrastructure... the Natanz nuclear facility on 2 July, the Shahid Medhaj power plant (Zargan) in Ahvaz and the Karun petrochemical center in the city of Mahshahr on 4 July. It has been speculated that Israel was involved, and the damage at the centrifuge plant in Natanz alone could delay the Iranian nuclear weapons program by one or two years, according to intelligence officials.” (Retrieved from: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Iran%E2%80%93Israel_proxy_conflict#Cyberwarfare_and_sabotage_2020)

Parchin explosion and Shiraz blackout: At noon on 25 June 2020, [Just after Midsummer’s Night Eve] an explosion hit in the military complex of Parchin, 30 kilometers southeast of the capital Tehran. Within the same hour a power outage affected half of the southern city of Shiraz; housing major military facilities...Western analyst stated that the explosion in Parchin had occurred in a missile storage facility, with hidden nuclear detonation technology work...A Western analyst claimed the explosion in Parchin was caused by an Israeli cyberattack,...Citing an unnamed senior source, the Kuwaiti newspaper *Al-Jarida* reported that the facility was destroyed in an airstrike by Israeli F-35 stealth fighter jets.

Tehran clinic explosion: On 30 June 2020, an explosion occurred in the Sina At'har health center in the capital Tehran, killing 19 people including 15 women and 4 men.

Natanz nuclear enrichment facility explosion: Main article: Natanz incident: On 2 July 2020, [JULY 3: NEOWISE perihelion and 1260 days from inauguration] an explosion hit Iran's largest nuclear enrichment facility in the city of Natanz. Most of the above-ground parts of the facility with advanced centrifuges used for enriching uranium were destroyed. Iran admitted serious damage to its facility while Western analysts said the explosion had set back the Iranian nuclear program one to two years. Israel was widely reported to have been behind the blast. The *New York Times* claimed that a source which it identified as a "Middle Eastern intelligence official with knowledge of the episode" told the newspaper that Israel was responsible for the attack, and that a powerful bomb had been used. In addition, it cited an Iranian Revolutionary Guards Corps member who was briefed on the topic and had spoken to the newspaper anonymously as claiming that an explosive device was used.^[22] *The New York Times* later reported that officials with knowledge of the blast had told it that it was most likely the result of a bomb planted at the facility, possibly at a strategic gas line, but that it was not out of the question that a cyberattack was used to cause the explosion. The Kuwaiti newspaper *Al-Jarida* reported that Israel had caused the explosion with a cyberattack.

Khuzestan explosions: On 4 July 2020, an explosion hit the Shahid Medhaj Zargan power plant in the city of Ahvaz. Meanwhile 70 people were injured following a chlorine gas leak at Karun petrochemical center in the city of Mahshahr, near Ahvaz. [These strikes have remained continuous and escalating since the 4th as “the comet shall run”]

Baqershahr explosion: On 7 July 2020, 2 people were killed and 3 others were injured following an explosion inside an oxygen factory in the town of Baqershahr, south of the capital Tehran. According to Western analysts the factory was near the warehouse where an archive of information on Iran's nuclear program was stolen in a raid by Israeli intelligence agents in 2018.

Tehran explosions: On 9 July 2020, [Anniversary Martyrdom BAB] an explosion was reported in western Tehran. Officials denied that an explosion took place but admitted that power had been cut off in the area. According to western analysts the blast hit a missile facility/warehouse belonging to Revolutionary Guards. Analysts speaking to *The New York Times* said that the blast had hit an area with underground facilities, associated with chemical weapons research and an unidentified military production site. An intelligence official told *The New York Times* that Israel was possibly behind the explosion. On 11 July 2020, a gas explosion shook a residential building in Tehran, injuring one person.

Mahshahr petrochemical plant explosion: On 12 July 2020, an explosion hit the Tondgooyan petrochemical plant in the southwest.

Mashad explosion: On 13 July 2020, an explosion hit an industrial complex near the northeastern city of Mashad.

Ahvaz pipeline explosion: On 18 July 2020, an explosion was reported in an oil pipeline in the southwestern city of Ahvaz.

Isfahan power plant explosion: On 19 July 2020, an explosion hit a power plant in Isfahan province, no one was injured. (Retrieved from: *2020 Iran Explosions*, Wiki)

*Mabus then will soon die, there will come
Of people and beasts a horrible rout:
Then suddenly one will see vengeance,
Hundred, hand, thirst, hunger when the comet shall run.
--Nostradamus (Q. 2:62)*

Comet NEOWISE--which hasn't been seen for approximately seven thousand years (i.e. at the fall of Atlantis) and will not be seen again for about another 7000 years--reached perihelion on July 3, and perigee on July 22 and will be seen throughout the rest of August. This is the First Year of the HOPI 7 YEARS PURIFICATION. 20/20: The year of clear vision.

*"Though they hide themselves on the top of Carmel,
there I will hunt them down and seize them."
"The LORD's voice will roar from Zion and thunder from Jerusalem!
The lush pastures of the shepherds will dry up;
the grass on Mount Carmel will wither and die."
(Amos 9:3, 1:2 NIV, NLT)*

COVID-19 – Prophecy Fulfillment

**A series of articles
By Yusuf Muquit**

**The Coronavirus – A Healing Remedy for mankind
In the light of linguistics and prophecy
14 March 2020**

In the name of God, the Most Exalted, the Most Glorious!

The coronavirus is here again – Covid-19! Many people are worried about it but even in this dark time of anxiety and uncertainty, God guides us through the light of his holy scripture and men who have been given insight into the prophecies contained in his holy books. In this article, I wish to present some insights I have had recently on the coronavirus, hoping that they may prove useful and interesting to some people.

I see the coronavirus as bearing many lessons for humanity and playing many roles at one and the same time. I see it as the result of human beings not looking after the world God has given us and the creatures God has created on earth. Man was given the intellect and chosen as God's representative on earth to look after it and show compassion to God's creation. Today, the coronavirus and climate change stand as the two most worrying issues in the world and both are definitely inter-linked.

Now, what are the lessons we can learn about the coronavirus from linguistics? I think the answers to everything related to the deep spiritual reasons for this disease as well as the spiritual solutions to it and the way we are to act in this situation can be found if we reflect on the very name of the virus which is called Coronavirus. Also, the derivatives of this words and words which are phonetically similar to it in various languages reveal many things about this virus. Here, I will elucidate a few and I am sure others may find more examples.

I believe that the most important need for mankind is to see reality, especially the deep spiritual reality, the signs of which are unfolding in the universe at this very moment. I believe it is a new Divine Revelation and a Spiritual Kingdom which seeks to bring unity, harmony and security to the human race. However, to see this great reality, mere physical sight and vision are not enough but one must develop deep spiritual vision and perception, as it is none other than the reality of God himself.

We are guided to this reality through a messenger at all times. This is God's messenger who has appeared at different times under different names and titles but they were all one and the same reality. Mankind needs their guidance. The message of truth they bring is like the sun's **corona**,

i.e., plasma which extends millions of kilometres into space and it radiates from the Sun of truth itself which is the Messenger and Manifestation of the All-Merciful. To see this reality, one needs to have a clear **cornea**, which is the eye's protective outer layer. However, due to the cornea of the spiritual eye being damaged in most people due to the scars of delusion, idle imagination and fantasy, they are unable to see this great reality that lies before them. If this message is understood properly, it can heal the human being so that he will have a clear vision of the **corona** of the sun of reality.

Next, we move to the most essential organ that alone can accept this great reality when mankind has seen it with its eyes and understood it with its intellect. This is the pure and healthy heart which is supplied by sufficient blood and oxygen. However, on a deeper spiritual level, the blood supply to the hearts of many people is narrowed or blocked, a type of spiritual **Coronary heart disease**. This may not always have obvious symptoms, like the coronavirus itself which may go undetected for a long time before showing any symptoms at all.

Just like its physical counterpart, the **spiritual coronary heart disease** is caused by an unhealthy diet, i.e., depressive feelings, thoughts and emotions combined with the lack of spirituality and divine spiritual guidance. By spiritual guidance, theology and dogmatic beliefs are not meant because they can be equally harmful as depressive thoughts and feelings. This realization will help people recover from their spiritual disease if they choose to turn to a healthy spiritual lifestyle.

This disease of Covid-19 brings with it the sad prospect of death for some and the death of beloved friends, family and relatives for others. It is like Anubis, the ancient Egyptian god of the dead and also like the official who holds inquests into the causes of death known in Britain as the **coroner**. This official is also responsible for safeguarding the private property of the **crown** or monarch. Similarly, the Coronavirus has a deep connection to the Spiritual Kingdom of the Divine and in the end, it serves to protect those who are loyal to the Kingdom. The word **corona**, in fact, is a Latin word meaning **crown** and it comes from an ancient Greek word meaning garland or wreath. When understood properly, the Coronavirus will lead the world to a good understanding of God's kingdom, which is nothing but a protector of human unity and brotherhood.

What can we practically do in this pandemic which is causing many to be sick and leading others to death? We should practice the Buddhist teaching of **Karuna**, meaning compassion. This does not only mean compassion to others but also compassion for one's self. A person can be compassionate to themselves by making good healthy choices of cleanliness and adopting a healthy diet and lifestyle that will boost their immune system. This will either prevent the disease or fight it off quickly if it is contracted. One scientifically proven method for boosting the immune system is through intermittent fasting, which often heals cancer cells in the body. Research has also shown that the reason why people lose appetite for eating while ill is because the body sometimes does not require food in that instance. However, this depends on the type of illness too. The idea is to listen to the body as it is a perfect guide.

To show compassion to others, one ought to protect them by adopting general measures of hygiene in public and around people and self-isolating if one is showing the symptoms of the disease. The examples of the great holy men who founded the major world religions as well as many saints and sages reveal to us the value of isolation and retreat for spiritual healing and wellbeing. It so happens that we are now in the Lent season which commemorates the 40 days and nights Jesus spent in the wilderness. He fasted for the entire period “until he was hungry” as the Bible says. I heard the first British person to suffer from Covid-19 saying that he had been in isolation for forty days. He explained how he had coped for this entire period, which offers valuable tips and ideas for others in a similar situation.

What about Holy Scripture? What do they say about such matters? Here are some of my own personal insights from the world’s two most-read holy books. These are my own insights and I do not wish to impose them on anybody or offend either the Muslims or the Christians. I am sure many Muslims will disagree with this style of interpretation as it does not belong to the classical approach to interpreting the Qur’an. However, as these insights may prove useful for some and interesting for others, I will mention them. These thoughts stem from my deep conviction that God has embedded certain prophetic information in the words of his holy scripture which keep unfolding over time and provide mankind with much needed guidance.

In the Bible, Paul writes to the Christians living in the Greek city of **Corinth**, which many have called the Sinful City. 400 years before Paul, it was seen as a symbol of commercialised love, i.e. prostitution. From this name, the verb **korinthiazesthai** was formed which meant “to fornicate”. The Bible, in many instances uses the expressions of ‘adultery’ and ‘fornication’ to mean following false gods. The way this is relevant to the Coronavirus is that today many people live in an imagined city of ungodliness and sin, where they have turned away from God and a healthy spiritual life and instead adopted an immoral lifestyle of greed and self-centredness and sought satisfaction in material means.

At Paul’s time, one of the problems with the Christian congregation of Corinth was that its wealthy members refused to help and associate with its poorer members in the true spirit of Christian humility. Today, with this pandemic, all the rich nations of the world should look out for their poorer brethren and help them. This applies to both individuals and nations, regardless of the perceived barriers of race, colour or religion. We are all one family in humanity.

The Qur’an also warns mankind against arrogance and pride due to excessive wealth when it tells the story of Qarun whom some see as the same person as Korah mentioned in the Book of Numbers in the Hebrew Bible. Suffixed with the case vowel ‘a’, the word Qarun in the Qur’an reads **‘Qaruna’** which bears resemblance to **Corona**. The Qur’an says that Qarun was from the people of Moses but he rebelled against him. He was so rich that the keys to his treasury were carried by a band of strong men. God admonished him not to be arrogant, to consider his wealth as given to him by God, to be kind to others as God had been kind to him, and not to cause corruption on earth. However, he boasted that he had acquired all his wealth through his own knowledge. The Qur’an admonishes him as follows:

"Did he not know that God had destroyed before him of generations (**Quroon**) those who were greater than him in power and greater in the accumulation [of wealth]?..." (Al-Qasas 28:78)

When the word **Quroon** in the above verse is taken as prophecy for the **Coronavirus**, the verse reveals that God had destroyed many people from diseases such as the Coronavirus. It would then be a warning to any individual or nation that boasts power over others and causes corruption on earth that God would deal with them just as he dealt with Qarun. Regarding how Qarun met his end, the Qur'an states:

"And We caused the earth to swallow him up as well as his home. And there was for him no company to aid him other than God, nor was he of those who [could] defend themselves." (Al-Qasas 28:81)

This is just one example. If looked carefully and extensively, the Qur'an can be found speaking of the Coronavirus in many of its verses, including such details as its recurrence in history, people remaining in their homes due to it, its being the result of wrongdoing and denying God's messengers, its cutting the lives of people short, the names of the three nations which have been affected by it the most (of course the Qur'an uses the names of three earlier nations), how life becomes depressing for its victims, being confined to a tight space and being restricted as if by chains, and how some people eventually die from it. This can all be seen in the Qur'an, which shows the great prophetic power and relevance of the Qur'an for all ages.

In conclusion, the following verse of the Qur'an provides mankind with the ultimate solution to the Coronavirus as well as the other ills the world faces today:

"Why were there not, among the generations (**Quroon**) before you, persons possessed of a remnant of goodness, prohibiting (men) from mischief in the earth - except a few among them whom We saved? But the wrong-doers pursued the enjoyment of the good things of life which were given them, and persisted in sin." (Hud 11:116)

In the current situation of the coronavirus pandemic, human beings should uphold justice and work for the betterment of the world if they are to be saved. We are to protect the earth and guard the interests of the whole of mankind and all the creatures living in our world in the best possible way.

The Coronavirus: A Manifestation of Hell In Light of Qur'anic Prophecy

18 March 2020

God tests His servants in many ways to purify them and elevate their status. By understanding the reality and inner significance of what is happening in the world today with the Coronavirus, our eyes can be opened to the reality of God so that we may be able to see the Glory of God in our midst. The signs of the Glory of God are all around us but we need to have a true desire and make a sincere effort to see it.

This article will provide a prophetic explanation of a small passage of the Qur'an consisting of six verses, revealing how God had foretold the coronavirus 1400 years ago. It will also demonstrate that today we are living in the Day of Judgement when the Qur'anic prophecies for the Manifestation of Heaven and Hell have been fulfilled. Most importantly, God, the Lord of the worlds, has appeared with His angels in his Manifest Glory.

Verses 11-16 Surah Al-Furqan

Nay, they deny the Hour (the Day of Resurrection), and for those who deny the Hour, We have prepared a flaming Fire (i.e. Hell). When it (Hell) sees them from a far place, they will hear its raging (**Taghayyuz**) and its exhalation (**Zafeer**). And when they shall be thrown into a narrow place thereof, chained together (**Muqarraneen**), they will exclaim therein for destruction. Exclaim not today for one destruction, but exclaim for many destructions. Say: (O Muhammad) "Is that (torment) better or the Paradise of Eternity promised to the Muttaqun (pious and righteous persons)?" It will be theirs as a reward and as a final destination. For them there will be therein all that they desire, and they will abide (there forever). It is a promise binding upon your Lord that must be fulfilled. (The Noble Quran Translated by Dr. Muhammad Taqi-ud-Din Al-Hilali, Ph.D. & Dr. Muhammad Muhsin Khan – Bold Text Mine)

I believe that the above verses contain a prophecy linked to the Coronavirus. However, this is my own personal conclusion and not based on any classical commentaries of the Qur'an. Understanding it fully will require some knowledge of Arabic as it involves some discussion on the original words used in Arabic. However, those not familiar with Arabic will be able to get a basic idea. The verses address those who deny the Day of Judgement, warning them of the Fire of Hell, describing it as 'a Blazing Fire' (**Sa'eer**).

Hell is personified in these verses as if it were a living entity with eyes to see and a heavy breathing sound. In sum, the verse says that when Hell will see the disbelievers **from far away**, the disbelievers will be able to hear it raging and breathing in and out. It then says that these people will be **cast into a narrow place** in Hell where they will pray for destruction upon themselves. This shows the severity of Hell. They are told that they should not ask for one destruction but many destructions as this is what they deserved due to their evil actions.

Some may wonder how these verses can be related to the coronavirus while they are only related to Hell which happens in the afterlife. Muslims believe that people will enter either Heaven or Hell after the Day of Resurrection and this will happen after all of mankind have died. The answer is that Heaven and Hell and the Day of Judgement are spiritual realities which people can miss if they do not have proper spiritual understanding. However, they do have some physical and material dimensions too like the one I am about to explain here. This explanation will show that the verses are talking about the very situation we are suffering from today which is a manifestation of Hell in this very world.

The most essential word which reveals this verse to have a prophetic import is the word **'Muqarraneen'**, which has been translated above as 'chained together'. It is the plural of **Muqarran** and when simply translated, it means 'tied, bound or chained'. It is a subjective noun denoting a person on whom an action has been done or performed. The root letters of **Muqarraneen** are **Q, R** and **N** and they are phonetically equivalent to **C, R** and **N** which constitute the consonants in the word **Corona** in **coronavirus**. According to this prophetic explanation, Muqarraneen means 'those who have been affected by corona i.e. the coronavirus.

The fact that the verse speaks about the **narrow places** into which the people are cast is further evidence that the verse is prophetic regarding the coronavirus. This is because the idea of narrow places is linked to **quarantine** which is a step taken to stop the spread of the coronavirus. As the Coronavirus is spreading further and further day by day, the lockdowns are increasing and mobility is being restricted and many people are self-isolating.

The literal meaning of the word **'Muqarraneen'** which is 'bound or tied' also supports the prophetic meaning of **Muqarraneen** as 'those affected with coronavirus'. This is because the idea of tying and binding conveys a sense of restriction which is true of quarantine. Quarantine also shares three phonetic consonants with the root of Muqarraneen. Muqarraneen can therefore also be prophetically translated as **'quarantined'**. The link between the two meanings, i.e., 'affected by coronavirus' and 'quarantined' is that the first (the coronavirus) is the cause while the other (quarantine) is the effect.

What further supports this conclusion is that the verses above also describe a symptom of the coronavirus, which is a respiratory tract infection that can lead to pneumonia, in which a person finds it difficult to breathe. The two words that describe this symptom are **taghayyuz** and **zafeer**. **Taghayyuz** classically means rage and extreme anger but in modern Arabic it means irritation and exasperation. Exasperation is the feeling of being annoyed, especially because you can do nothing to solve a problem. On the other hand, **zafeer** means exhalation, i.e., breathing out. It is the opposite of **shaheeq** which means inhaling i.e., breathing in. In another verse of the Qur'an, these two words have been used together to describe the condition of the people of Hell.

“Those that are wretched will be in Hell, inhaling and exhaling. (Surah Hud – 106)

Combining exasperation with breathing links the above verses to the coronavirus as coronavirus victims suffer from breathing difficulties due to the respiratory tract infection and the pneumonia that results from it in which the air sacs of the lungs become filled with pus.

The Qur’an personifies Hell as making these sounds although as we have seen in the above verse it is the people of Hell who make those sounds. If you can imagine Hell as a place where people are bound up together sighing, groaning and breathing heavily while expressing their total exasperation, you can understand why the Qur’an describes and personifies Hell itself as doing these things. This is because the sounds in fact come from Hell making it seem like they are produced by Hell itself.

Some classical commentators of the Qur’an have linked exhaling and inhaling in the above verse to the throat and the chest respectively while others have described one of the sounds as high-pitched and the other as low-pitched. This shows that they have considered these words as relating to breathing.

The explanation given here shows that the Hell foretold in the Qur’an is manifested in this very world today before our very eyes. The coronavirus is a manifestation of Hell. It is raging in people’s hearts and bodies and narrowing their spaces and livelihoods through the economic and social crisis. The verses conclude by giving human beings a choice of either staying in the hellish state and condition of being tied up in narrow spaces both physically and spiritually or the Heaven of Eternity that God has promised them if they are righteous, where they can live forever and get whatever they desire.

Although the coronavirus can be considered a miniscule sample of Hell in this world, it should be borne in mind that the Hell of the hereafter is much greater. Also, the heaven of the hereafter is much greater than the Heaven of this world. We should not however judge anybody based on their being affected by coronavirus. This is because what really determines a person’s state of being either in Heaven or Hell is their inner state. The spirit is the most important aspect of the human being. When it is strong, no amount of pain or suffering can overcome its joy and happiness. In fact, the disease as well as the lockdowns and the economic and financial crisis that accompany it can be a blessing for the believers if they trust in God. This is like the Fire into which Abraham was cast by Nimrod but which became cool and tranquil for him as stated in the Qur’an.

Human beings have a choice today of either using the current situation to reflect on reality and turn to God or remain in darkness combined by suffering in the social and economic crisis that is resulting from the coronavirus. They should trust in God, that he will eventually bring them out of this crisis. God has the power to do everything.

Settling down in the world of COVID-19
An explanation of the spiritual reason for this pandemic and
its ultimate purpose

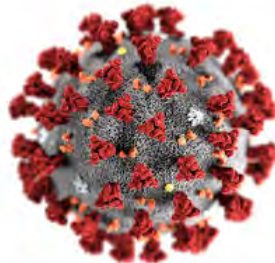
19 March 2020

“Your Lord has come with the angels rank on rank.”

(Qur’an - Surah Al-Fajr – 80:42)

“Above it are nineteen.”

(Qur’an - Surah Al-Muddathir - 74:30)



I had just finished writing my last article about **COVID-19** early yesterday morning, having stayed up all night to do it. Usually, when I receive some inspiration, I write it down straight away as it loses its vigour if left too long. I had just written about the specific passage in the Qur’an which describes **Covid-19** and its features in graphical and dramatic detail, showing that what we are experiencing in the world today is in fact Hell in this world. After I had written the article, I was sitting on my bed reclining on a pillow when suddenly a very sharp, intense feeling of utmost pain overtook my whole being which only lasted for a fraction of a second. Accompanying it was a bright ball of reddish light which I saw straight above me. The feeling was Hellish, so intensely horrifying but of a different nature to any pain I had ever experienced before. It seemed to originate from outside of the world. I immediately realised it was **COVID-19**.

I believe this pandemic has appeared for an important purpose. It is to draw our attention to the fact that God has come today with a Divine Revelation. The greatest blessing promised by God in the Qur’an to happen on the Day of Judgement is the **advent of God** and a **vision of His Glory**. The Qur’an has promised that God would come with the angels on the Day of Judgement.

“And Thy Lord shall come with angels rank on rank.” (Qur’an - Surah Al-Fajr
80:42 - Pickthall Translation)

God cannot be seen by human eyes as He is beyond all limitations. Therefore, what is meant by His coming is the coming of His Light and Glory. This is supported by the Qur’an:

“The Earth will shine with the Glory of its Lord.” (Surah Al-Zumar 39:69 Yusuf Ali Translation)

An example of this light and glory is the Radiant Fire Moses saw from the Burning Bush. From within the Fire, God spoke to him, saying:

““Verily, I am God: There is no god but I!” (Surah Taha 20:14 – Yusuf Ali Translation)

Today, the signs of such a revelation are all around us but the majority of mankind do not see it as they do not have spiritual eyes. So, they remain veiled from it as the Qur’an says:

“Verily, from (the Light of) their Lord, that Day, will they be veiled.” (Sura Al-Mutaffifeen 83:15 – Yusuf Ali Translation)

This is surely the Day of Judgement. According to the Qur’an, on the Day of Judgement both Heaven and Hell are brought forth. However, only those with pure vision can see them. What we are experiencing today with the coronavirus pandemic is Hell but we need to rise above it to enter Heaven where we can have a vision of our Lord. Indeed, our Lord has appeared with his angels, who are the righteous souls, obedient to him, who have been created through the light of His new revelation.

We have a choice either to stay in Hell or rise to Heaven. However, each and every one of us has to come face to face with Hell at some point as it has been promised in the Qur’an and this is what we are experiencing today.

And there is none of you except he will come to it. This is upon your Lord an inevitability decreed. Then We will save those who feared Allah and leave the wrongdoers within it, on their knees. (Surah Maryam 19:71 – Sahih International Translation)

If we wish to enter the Heaven above, we need to purify ourselves and make ourselves worthy by living a good life and being kind to God’s creation. We should also recognise the new revelation of God that has been brought by Baha’u’llah, who is the Light and Glory of God foretold in the Qur’an. The name Baha’u’llah literally means the Glory of God. Baha’u’llah revealed God to us and from Him and his words we can hear the voice of God that Moses heard from the Burning Bush. The essence of the teachings of Baha’u’llah is the oneness of humanity. His teachings can be summed up in the following twelve basic principles which have the potential to transform the world of humanity into an earthly Heaven:

1. The Oneness of Humanity
2. Independent, Unfettered Investigation of the Truth
3. Religion is Progressive, All having a Common Foundation

4. Religion must be the Source of Unity
5. True Science and True Religion must Correspond
6. The Equality of Men and Women
7. Removal of all Prejudice
8. Universal Peace upheld by a Spiritual World Government
9. Universal Compulsory Education
10. A Spiritual Solution to the Economic Problem
11. A Universal Auxiliary Language
12. Universal House of Justice with the Davidic King

Just as Hell has been manifested for mankind today, so has Heaven and it is the beautiful Revelation of Baha'u'llah. The Davidic King, who is the president of God's Universal Government and Kingdom is alive in the world today and he is a sign of God for the world. The revelation of Baha'u'llah and His spiritual government can guide the world today to peace and unity and solve all its problems.

The Qur'an has prophesied COVID-19 very clearly so that mankind can have certainty that this day is the day of Judgement, which is the day when Heaven and Hell are manifested. I have demonstrated in my last article how the Qur'an describes this pandemic when it describes the people of Hell as being bound and confined to narrow spaces while they are wailing and praying for destruction upon themselves. This is amidst the sounds of inhaling and exhaling in total rage and exasperation. All of this is a perfect description of the coronavirus pandemic and the quarantine that is necessary to prevent its spread. The Qur'an interestingly uses the word **'mugarraneen'** meaning bound or chained in that particular verse, a word whose root letters **Q, R and N** resemble **'corona'** and **'quarantine'**. This shows that this pandemic is indeed the Hell foretold in the Qur'an.

Elsewhere the Qur'an has foretold the pandemic by the actual word **'corona'**.

We destroyed the generations [**Quroona**] before you when they did wrong; and their messengers (from Allah) came unto them with clear proofs (of His Sovereignty) but they would not believe. Thus do We reward the guilty folk.

(Surah Yunus 10:13 Marmaduke Pickthall Translation-bold text in parenthesis mine)

The above verse speaks of the earlier generations that were destroyed by God and the reason for their destruction, i.e., that they did wrong and did not believe in their messengers. The word **Quroona** in the verse stands as a prophecy for the **coronavirus** that is destroying many people today and the verse shows that the reason for this destruction is the same as that for the earlier generations, which is doing wrong and denying the messengers. In the following verses, the Qur'an clearly gives us the number that will help us identify the pandemic.

As we know, there have been other coronaviruses before. The Qur'an points out that there is the number 19 on Hell, showing that it is a prophecy for the particular virus which began in Wuhan, China, in December 2019. **COVID-19** is short for **coronavirus disease 2019**. The 19 stands for 2019 to mark the year when the disease began. This is foretold in the following verse:

Him shall I fling unto the burning. Ah, what will convey unto thee what that burning is! It leaveth naught; it spareth naught. It shrivellet the man. **Above it are nineteen.** (Surah Al-Muddathir 74:26-30 Marmaduke Pickthall Translation)

The verse translated as "**Above it are nineteen**" can also be translated as '**On it is nineteen**' and this is a grammatically faithful translation. It is generally understood that the 'nineteen' refers to the nineteen angels who are the guardians of Hell and this is supported by the context. This is reflected in the first translation. However, the verse does not qualify the number of nineteen by explaining what it refers to but leaves it vague. This shows that it can have more than one interpretation, including a deeper meaning. **COVID-19** is the manifestation of Hell in this world. After having the extraordinary personal experience with the vision of **COVID-19** yesterday, I have become more convinced of this. The verse '**On it, is 19**' is an exact prophecy for COVID-19 as it has the mark of the number 19 on it.

This great prophecy will help us understand that this current pandemic was in the knowledge of God long before it happened and marks an important event in history which was designed to purify mankind so they may enter Heaven and have the vision of God. This understanding makes it easy for us to cope with **COVID-19**. It enables us to accept this reality and settle down in our daily lives while carrying out our duty to God and to man. We should trust in God and work to improve our world to make it a better place where mankind can live in peace, security and comfort without any fear of war or further pandemics. And God is the Helper and Protector of all.

THE GATHERING STORM!

(CHINVAT: Wed, Jun 3 at 8:23 PM)

The Gathering Storm is most portentous. Mankind is gripped in the paroxysm of fearful alarm. They are in the throes of a deadly consternation. On their ashen faces are engraved the distorted pictures of the coming horrors. The kind shepherds have turned suddenly into ferocious wolves, tearing the sheep and the lambs into pieces. Mercy has hidden its face, love has covered its countenance, sympathy does not stretch forth its arms, affection has flown away. Truth finds itself a stranger among a large company of hypocritical admirers and peace does not envisage itself in the clear mirror of the pure hearts." (Abdu'l-Baha, Star of the West, (Vol. 5, p. 179), Aug. 6, 1914

FROM CHINVAT (**Oct. 24 2019**) Bicentennial BAB:

Baha'u'llah 2020!

"The year 2020 is the Year 60 from 1960. The year 60 in Iran/Persia (1260 AH) saw a great social upheaval and commotion in the material and spiritual worlds that resulted in the ultimate collapse of both the Persian and Ottoman Empires in which the Bab and Baha'u'llah appeared: The Twin Manifestations of God of the East. The Year 60 (1960s) saw great social upheavals, the change in social norms, the emergence of sacred sexuality (the sexual revolution), laws for social and economic justice, anti-war movements, and loud cries, music and songs for love, world peace, and justice for all—sounded throughout the United States and England and from there to all the English speaking world. The events in Persia contained, concentrated, and released upon the whole of the earth—collapsing the Ottoman Empire and unleashing two world wars; and canalizing in the birth of the communist/capitalist (bear/bull) divide between the various nations—spiritual forces as accurately described in Nabil's Narrative, "The Dawn Breaker's" documenting the source of the upheavals in the East—and the momentary glimpse behind the veil in the Western world (c. 1960-1970 really up to 1979) that are now poised to be fully unleashed upon the entire planet in the prophesied measured proportions from 2020 thru to 2039—upon an unsuspecting and half-conscious world of slumbering humanity.

"As the commotion (*behalah*) of **this Gathering Storm** ensues, gaining momentum and unleashing its unstoppable fullest potency upon the world now in the Year 60 (2020: 1960 + 60yrs = 2020) auspiciously marked upon the calendar this New Years Day (Gregorian) by the GREAT EVENT spoken of in the Holy Koran, and by the Holy Seals unlocked by David's Key (Rev. 3:7; Is. 22:22) that opens the DOOR, that is the True Gate of God Most High, the Year BAB that

culminates on this coming Naw Ruz 2020 (177 BE) marking the 3475th year anniversary of the Exodus of Moses.

“The Kingdom of God is in Commotion! The Motion of the Ark upon the crimson sea has stirred the hearts, minds, and souls of all the peoples of the world.” (Oct. 24 2019)

Dear friends!

The commotion has now reached a worldwide pitch! Over 50 cities internationally including London, Paris, parts of Russia, and countries as far away from Minneapolis, MN as New Zealand. Included here are a couple of documents that have been sent to us from the friends in various places. Prophecy is fulfilled, expectations are not.

I remain yours,

your servant,

Neal.

“Say: People, do you dispute the Spirit concerning what he witnessed and saw, and the melodies of God that he heard in the most holy, pure and glorious realm? In truth, he is so steadfast that the entire creation will never deter him, nor will all who are in the heavens and on earth ever be more in his eyes than a handful of dust. Were he but to speak forth the least intimation, it would be sweeter than all that has been revealed in the kingdom of the Cause and the world of creation. This is known only by those who possess understanding. In truth, he has mounted the throne and seated himself thereon. This is a difficult thing indeed for those who join partners with God, and for him who has disbelieved and transgressed, then turned away and provoked great misery.

“Say: Concourse of the hateful, die in your rancor! For the sun has dawned forth, spreading the rays of God from the zenith of the mid-morning sky, and all have been illumined thereby, save the despicable, who have gone astray and become blind. Thus do we relate to you some of the stories of God, you possessors of intellect. In truth, a glance at him is better than all that is in the concourse on high, and then the kingdoms of this world and the next. Blessed is the one who has attained the presence of the throne, has gazed on the countenance of the Most High, and has heard in the songs of holiness the most great verses of his Lord.” (Baha’u’llah, *Surah of the Companions*)

FROM NYC:

*“This way of life, this correct action, in any and all circumstances, is simply **The Oneness of Humanity.**”*

In the material world, there is really only three ways to do anything. Take for instance exercising our leg muscle. We do not know how to do it, and so we try various ways and movements that are incorrect and are a wastage of energy, possibly also hurting ourselves and causing injury. After some attempts, we might become aware that these are incorrect and is wasting energy, so we stop doing that. This is the other way, which is not to do anything at all. At first, this may seem like we are saving energy, but if we continue to do nothing and don't exercise it or move our leg at all, we will put strain on the muscle when we do need to use it, causing more energy waste in the future, and are subject to even loosing the muscle altogether and developing atrophy. Therefore, it is clear that both of these ways are actually a waste of energy. Then there is a third way, a correct way to exercise this leg muscle. We perform the correct movements with the correct posture, and start to correctly develop this muscle. We will therefore gain energy and have a nice strong muscle to use when we need to use our leg for future purposes. The same goes for anything material, like brushing our teeth the right way. The wrong ways are multiple, like brushing too hard and damaging the gums, brushing too soft and not sufficiently removing plaque. There is not brushing it at all, and becoming subject to various diseases like periodontal disease (not to mention bad breath). Then there is the correct way to care for our teeth, which results in less care maintenance and nice strong teeth to chew food with. These are just some examples of the three different ways we use energy materially.

What about spiritually? There are actually only two ways of spending energy. There is the wrong way, which is fancy and illusions that brings distortions to our thinking, and therefore affect us materially as well. Then there is the realization that we really don't know the right way, and therefore come to a full stop. This neither wastes nor gains energy. In order to gain energy, we would have to do the correct way. However, in order to do that, we will need an immense amount of energy to find out the answer. We must be the recipients of it, and prepare ourselves to be worthy of it; it's not something we can go out and discover, like the right way for material gains. Materially we must use our intellect, research, and use whatever means we can to find the answer outwardly. To come upon a spiritual answer, we cannot search neither outwardly nor inwardly, actually, lest we "search forevermore." When addressing the people of His time, Baha'u'llah has even stated that inward search can be distorted and result in illusion, and we have no way of knowing if we are right and wind up fooling ourselves. It is also found in the Hidden Words, "...why seekest thou enlightenment from anyone beside Me?" There is a way that is correct, which is turning to God through the Manifestations for the answer for spiritual solutions. That is correct and free from error.

How then, are we to come into our own understanding that might not be explained clearly enough in the Sacred Writings? Even though, all things are sent down and explained by Him. The answer is simple, it is to purify ourselves even more and remove the dust until it is, and the only way to do that is actually provided by The Greatest Teacher Ever. For clearly laid out in the Word of God is a way of life, a way to conduct ourselves that is different and greater than anything we can possibly come up with. This way of

life, although obscured to some and not fully understood by many, needs only to be implemented in order to start feeling the effects of it. However, this way of life has a purpose, it is to increase our spiritual capacity. We need to increase our spiritual capacity in order to move forwards, to increase insight, to attain to the Heaven of Understanding. The driving force behind all of this is the Love of God. We need to completely put our Trust in God that He is indeed the Best Teacher, Omnipotent, and Omniscient. That He Alone is the Most Kind, the Most Gracious, and is currently teaching us at this very moment directly par with our capacity, with such wisdom and skill that is incomparable and unknown to all but Him. Attempts in describing the Magnificence of God will always fall short, but is nevertheless healthy and desirable to give continual thanks to Him.

This way of life, this correct action, in any and all circumstances, is simply The Oneness of Humanity. It is the only way to approach any problem and be right in the action of solution. Which order to put your shoes on isn't really an issue, but how to act with one another, solve the many serious and difficult problems of humanity such as violence, can only be with a Higher Power. We are powerless to solve it, and so we must realize that we are Humanity in order to solve a human problem. God has solved all the spiritual problems for us spiritual beings, and from that we have the spiritual solution of the Oneness of Humanity for ALL human problems. All actions in this light are free from error and acceptable in the sight of God. It is the only truly holistic and universal way of thinking and living. To summarize, the only foolproof right way is to act from the Oneness of Humanity, the wrong way is to discover that we are not doing that, and doing nothing because we are searching for it. It is important to mention that all the precepts of God are in line with the Oneness of Humanity, but some peoples concepts of the Oneness of Humanity are not in line with what God has sent down. It is up to the individual to investigate what the Oneness of Humanity is by investigating the laws of nature and what has been revealed by the Great Teachers and Prophets of God. (Michael, Sun, May 31, 2020 at 7:23 PM)

FROM PA:

"What are some remedies in these times when calamities befall us?"

Dear friends and lovers of the blessed beauty,

I write to you in the spirit of good faith and brotherly love. The world is changing at a speed that resounds with the heartbeat of all the people of Baha. Let us dance the beat of the new song, free from the fetters of a world of confusion and upheaval. Our mission is clear, in these times we must manifest the glad tidings and splendors in the world of action through alchemical processes drawing from the world of spirit transmuting lead into gold. We must rise to the occasion whenever possible to promulgate this message awakening the people from their slumber(cease the citadels of the hearts of men). As we already know the world is wrapped in clouds and polluted with muddy water. One sip of this water can leave you sick (in confusion) and cause heavy paranoia. Know this remedy, "muddy water is best cleared by leaving it alone" Allan Watts. When we leave this water alone all the sentiment sinks to the bottom and when we gaze upon this water it becomes clear. What do we see when we look into this clear water? Ourselves! In Venice the canal waters have become clear and the planet's atmosphere is

healing. The Earth is a living being capable of healing herself as we are able to heal ourselves through the art of reflection. O what peace comes from leaving things to themselves! (O Lord I lay all the world's affairs in your hands). In reference to seeing our reflections in this clear see through water, here is a beautiful verse from Proverbs 27:19 "As water reflects the face, so the heart reflects the true man." We cannot see where we can most effectively put our energy if we are lost, sucked into the vortex of doom and nethermost gloom. Here is where the problem lies " For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places" Ephesians 6:12. We have a lot of distractions that deter us from achieving a consecrated heart (our holy sanctum) and these distractions can dull our blade (intellect). We turn our heads towards the societal dramas that draw us into the rip current of despair.

What are some remedies in these times when calamities befall us? When we feel that the powers of darkness have hijacked our calm and coolness under the flame of tests. One remedy is focus on the teaching effort. The Bab writes this "It is better to guide one soul than to possess all that is on earth, for as long as that guided soul is under the shadow of the Tree of Divine Unity, he and the one who hath guided him will both be recipients of God's tender mercy, whereas possession of earthly things will cease at the time of death. The path to guidance is one of love and compassion, not of force and coercion. This hath been God's method in the past, and shall continue to be in the future! He causeth him whom He pleaseth to enter the shadow of His Mercy. Verily, He is the Supreme Protector, the All-Generous. There is no paradise more wondrous for any soul than to be exposed to God's Manifestation in His Day, to hear His verses and believe in them, to attain His presence, which is naught but the presence of God, to sail upon the sea of the heavenly kingdom of His good-pleasure, and to partake of the choice fruits of the paradise of His divine Oneness. As the Bab writes here that we should be guiding people towards the true light that actually heals them (spiritually). Another way we can remedy ourselves is sharing the fruit of the spirit in the world of action by focusing more on the spiritual, causing us to gravitate further away from the material ! Abdul Baha writes this from Paris talks "If a man's thought is constantly aspiring towards heavenly subjects then does he become saintly; if on the other hand his thought does not soar, but is directed downwards to centre itself upon the things of this world, he grows more and more material until he arrives at a state little better than that of a mere animal.

Thoughts may be divided into two classes:

(1st) Thought that belongs to the world of thought alone.

(2nd) Thought that expresses itself in action.

Some men and women glory in their exalted thoughts, but if these thoughts never reach the plane of action they remain useless: the power of thought is dependent on its manifestation in deeds. A philosopher's thought may, however, in the world of progress and evolution, translate itself into the actions of other people, even when they themselves are unable or unwilling to show forth their grand ideals in their own lives. To this class the majority of philosophers belong, their teachings being high above their actions. This is the difference between philosophers who are Spiritual Teachers, and those who are mere philosophers: the Spiritual Teacher is the first to

follow His own teaching; He brings down into the world of action His spiritual conceptions and ideals. His Divine thoughts are made manifest to the world. His thought is Himself, from which He is inseparable. When we find a philosopher emphasizing the importance and grandeur of justice, and then encouraging a rapacious monarch in his oppression and tyranny, we quickly realize that he belongs to the first class: for he thinks heavenly thoughts and does not practice the corresponding heavenly virtues. This state is impossible with Spiritual Philosophers, for they ever express their high and noble thoughts in actions." As we can see thoughts are great they can inspire. Abdul Baha tells us here the thought most fruitful is the one that comes to fruition. These two remedies are most potent and are worth reflecting.

O friends! "Be ye not like the ones who forget God, and whom he hath therefore caused them to forget their own selves" Baha'u'llah Gleanings. Let us all try with the assistance of God to diffuse the glad tidings, relight the everlasting torch of guidance to light the way for the way for those wandering in a dark dismal abyss, and to rekindle the flame of our Holy sanctums to tranquilize the hearts of all who come in contact with our auric fields. My prayers are with you! May God aid and assist us all!

Your friend and fellow laborer,
Tyler from the Shenango (beautiful people) Valley Allah'u'Abha!

<http://uhj.net/the-golden-rule.html>
<http://uhj.net/bahaiprinciples/bahai-12-principles.html>

THE GATHERING STORM Victor

PEACE AND HARMONY WILL BE THE ONLY WAY TO A BETTER WORLD

**THE GATHERING STORM...
IT'S MYSTERIES MADE KNOWN AND OUR
INCREDIBLE FUTURE AHEAD** by Dr. Leland Jensen

| | |
|--|--|
| Dr. Jensen is a "Knight of Baha'ullah" singled by the Guardian in 1983. He is one of two remaining Knights in the Baha' Faith Under the Pavilion of the Covenant. He holds a degree as a Doctor of Natural Medicine. | Dr. Jensen is a world renowned Baha' teacher and lecturer. He strives to fulfill Baha' prophecy and reveal unto peoples of Jewish, Christian, and Native American origin. He will reveal these prophecies and will bring to light the world focusing events of the great future. |
|--|--|

Come and listen to this most amazing journey through time.

MINNEAPOLIS PUBLIC LIBRARY
HERITAGE HALL
800 NICOLLET MALL

TUESDAY, SEPTEMBER 2nd
7:00 p.m.

FREE LECTURE FOR FURTHER INFORMATION CALL 874-7637 LIMITED SEATING

REARSTON
871-8713

THE QUICKENING!

(CHINVAT: Sat, May 30 at 6:48 PM)

*“We behold you, O children of the Kingdom, in darkness. This, verily, beseemeth you not. Are ye, in the face of the Light, fearful because of your deeds? Direct yourselves towards Him... Verily, He (Jesus) said: ‘Come ye after Me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.’ In this day, however, We say: ‘Come ye after Me, that We may make you to become **Quickeners of mankind!**”--Baha’u’llah*

Dear friends,

Allah’u’Abha!

On the ninth day after the ascension of Baha’u’llah on May 29, 1892, the Kitab-i-’Ahd, the Book of the Covenant of Baha’u’llah, was read aloud for the friends and believers for the first time. This reading was done in the presence of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, the eldest son of Baha’u’llah, who Baha’u’llah explicitly named as The Center of the Covenant and His successor and heir to the throne of King David. ‘Abdu’l-Baha continued the throne-line of King David as the executive branch and office of the presidency of Baha’u’llah’s “House of Justice” (see W&T, pp. 14-15). The purpose of the descendant of King David through Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha is so that we can recognize Baha’u’llah’s genuine and authentic Universal House of Justice (UHJ.net) from fakes, frauds, and imitations.

The identity of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha as the fulfillment of these long awaited and long promised Davidic Kings prophesied in the Bible (see psalms 89, etc.) to come from “the East” (Rev. 16:12) “to the West” (Matt. 24:27) and usher in a Golden Age of Divine Civilization upon the earth continues the Plan of God in the everlasting Covenant: “Let Us make man after Our image and Our likeness” (Gen. 1:27): where the “Us” and the “Our” refer to God and the progressive series of divine educators--the manifestations of God--that God has sent continuously throughout all time--to educate and uplift the peoples of the world; to make life better and to have “life and life abundantly” (Jn. 10:10). The “image” and “likeness” of God refers not to the physical form of the human body which is the same as that of the animal: arms, legs, eyes, ears, nose, mouth, etc. but refers to the spiritual and everlasting divine qualities and attributes of God: love, justice, concord, fidelity, harmony, etc. Through the people as individuals choosing freely to become spiritual and to be made (that is nurtured and educated) in this image of the divine attributes, human virtues, and spiritual qualities of God--we are now seeing soul transformation of the people on a mass scale, and the subtle emergence of a new spiritualized human social relation between the peoples due to the global shut-in. On the other hand, now that the 40 days have passed by, we are also seeing a rise in crimes, riots, fires, shootings, looting, greed, control, power and manipulation, poverty, disease, domestic violence, starvation, unemployment, censorship in the media, the banning of alternate views on social media, and the rise of suspicion, fear-mongering, and social and personal alienation.

The prophetic imagery states that everyone will sit with his neighbor “under the vine and under the fig tree” (Micah 4:4; Zech. 3:10); that the “wolf shall lay down with the lamb” (Is. 11:6); that there shall be “no more war” (Is. 2:4); and that all pain, suffering, and disease shall be eliminated and that God shall “wipe away” “every tear from our eyes” (Rev. 21:4).

Meanwhile the State of Israel is set for the Annexation of the West Bank this summer, and should they move to do this, the prophecy scholars are telling us, we will be into the Biblical scenarios for the Battle of Armageddon and World War Three.

However--all gloom and doom aside!--the Bible is clear that these scenarios are called “The Valley of Decision” (Joel 3:14). In other words “the Day of Judgment” is in reality, the Bible states, the “Day of Decision.” After we make our own decisions, and act out upon our own personal choices: then come the consequences!

For those who chose to accept Baha’u’llah’s clear appointment of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, the consequences were advancing to the next level of God’s eternal unfolding plan. Those people experienced their life as the birth and establishment of the Kingdom of God upon the earth--which is what all this is really about in world events unfolding today. Those who rejected ‘Abdu’l-Baha as the Center of Baha’u’llah’s Covenant--what happened to them? They missed out. Their life experience was the death pangs of the Beast, the misery and total loss associated with identifying themselves with a dying and corrupt society on the last throws of the death-bed of its own making.

Now both these processes have been actively going on since the proclamation of Baha’u’llah in the Ridvan garden for over the last 100 years. The Ottoman Empire that ruled the world of the East for 1260 years collapsed; World War I, II and now III, and all these fights over “world order” and “unity.” What does ‘Abdu’l-Baha have to say about this?

“With divine **unity as their excuse** they deprived themselves and perturbed and poisoned others” (W&T, p. 12).

THE BAHAI FAITH **IS DIVERSITY!!!** Not “unity.” ‘Abdu’l-Baha states:

“The foundation of this Cause is pure spiritual democracy, and not theocracy” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, Baha’i Scriptures, p. 449). “Just as in the world of politics there is need for free thought, likewise **in the world of religion there should be the right of unrestricted individual belief.** Consider what a vast difference exists between modern democracy and the old forms of despotism. Under an autocratic government the opinions of men are not free, and development is stifled, whereas in democracy, because thought and speech are not restricted, the greatest progress is witnessed. It is likewise true in the world of religion. When freedom of conscience, liberty of thought and right of speech prevail--that is to say, when every man according to his own idealization may give expression to his beliefs--development and growth are inevitable.” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, PUP, p. 197)

What does this all mean? We might ask: How is this relevant or important for me?

Jesus said: "You can't put new wine into old wineskins" (Mt. 9:14-17; Mk 2:18-22; Lk 5:33-39) they will burst.

Wine is the symbol of the blood of the Covenant. The blood of this covenant flows through the veins of everyone because "the foundation of this cause is pure spiritual democracy" meaning everyone in the Kingdom of God has the right to express their own views and have a vote of one, including the individual of the living Davidic king. These rights and freedoms--as far as a glimmering of hope in contemporary man-made societies are concerned--are contained and preserved within the Declaration of Independence, the Constitution, and the Bill of Rights in the United States of America. The "American Dream" is echoed in the Christian Bible where it is written that everyone, [all people high and low], man and woman alike, shall be "kings and priests unto God" (1 Pt. 2:9; Rev. 1:6 [in Greek: the philosopher-kings of Plato and Socrates]). "King" refers to family from the word kin; and "priest" means [a person who knows how to read] an educator or teacher. In order to have the Kingdom of God upon the earth as a real functioning society we must have the foundation of pure spiritual democracy. This foundation is established upon "the Rock" (1 Cor. 10:4) which is Christ.

Now the world stands in rejection of 'Abdu'l-Baha!

The world's view of unity is conformity. The idea of man-made "world order" is by FORCE. Peer pressure, social shaming to be in obedience to the same doctrine, behavior, dogma, or creed: in both the church and the state, to worship the same way and to vote the party line. Even in science today--when we try to get the facts on the COVID-19 and vaccines in general--we find that the scientific community, the money people, Big Pharma, and the WHO at the UN is suppressing alternate views. This is not the Baha'i way. It is not the Kingdom of God; and it is even against the American culture which holds these first amendment freedoms in common with the Revelation of Baha'u'llah.

I, for my own part, know that we would not be able to teach the faith, or practice our religion (of unity in diversity) if we lived in any country or land that did not have the types of protections and freedoms guaranteed in the Constitution and Bill of Rights of the United States of America.

Now the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha is NOT the Declaration of Independence of the Kingdom of God upon the earth. No. It is not the Constitution of the Kingdom, and it is not the Bill of Rights of the Kingdom. No. According to Shoghi Effendi the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha is the "CHARTER" (WOB, p. 144) of the Kingdom.

The CHARTER contains all these elements and salient features, but it is still up to the people of that day and generation, and of that region and locality, to set up their society as they see fit. The CHARTER (page 10) gives them a franchise to do this.

What this means is that any local group can elect the House of Justice for their local area. If there are several local houses in a region they can elect a national House. In the future, when there are many national Houses, the people can elect the Universal House of Justice. Once the Universal House of Justice is elected under the proper conditions, and with women upon it too, it will then, through its legislation and judicial process, form the Constitution, Bill of Rights, and other such instruments as necessary to make this world the garden paradise it is meant to be! We will have clean air, good food, full employment in what people's true genius reveals to them in their occupations in the world, the establishment of economic and social justice for all. In other words, a world where everyone is free and **everyone can breathe!**

The Revelation of Baha'u'llah is this breath of fresh air for all the peoples of the world and especially for America where these rights and freedoms of the people are finally coming to a head, where America will undoubtedly become spiritualized, because the majority of the people in this democracy also wish to live in what 'Abdu'l-Baha has laid as the foundation! The pure spiritual democracy of the Kingdom of God upon the earth.

Now according to the CHARTER the Universal House of Justice shall be elected by "universal suffrage." 'Abdu'l-Baha writes:

"And now, concerning the House of Justice which God hath ordained as the source of all good and freed from all error, it must be elected by universal suffrage, **that is, by the believers.**" (W&T, p. 14)

Believers in what?

It can't be believers in the same belief system. It's not believers in the same doctrines, dogmas or creeds. It can't be believers in the same scientific doctrines, metaphysical points of view, or personal religious practices, or whatever else you might imagine. Why? Because the imposition of belief systems upon other people will always result in alternate points of view. That is how science and learning progress, "the shining *spark* of truth cometh forth only after the clash of *differing opinions*;" (Selections AB) and according to 'Abdu'l-Baha the same is true with religions and religious truth! Is it?

Obviously! Why else are there so many diverse religions in the world, and diverse practices? It is because the diversity of spirituality is the fertile breeding ground of highly advanced spiritualized human beings. These "belief systems" and models of reality are continuously succeeding one another. The world was flat and now it's not. The atomic structure was like plum pudding, then a mini solar system, then electron orbit shell shapes, and now a zoo of subatomic energies, and vibrations vacillating between particle theory and wave equations. Baha'u'llah states:

"But since all do not possess the same degree of spiritual understanding, certain statements will inevitably be made, and there shall arise, as a consequence, **as many differing opinions as there are human minds**, and **as many divergent beliefs as there are created things**. This is certain and settled, and can in no wise be averted." (Baha'u'llah, *The Call of the Divine Beloved*)

Therefore:

“And now, concerning the House of Justice which God hath ordained as the source of all good and freed from all error, it must be elected by universal suffrage, **that is, by the believers.**” (W&T, p. 14)

Again: Believers in what?

Believers in the IDENTITY of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha as the fulfillment of these long awaited and long promised Davidic Kings prophesied in the Bible (see psalms 89, etc.) to come “from the East” (Rev. 16:12) “to the West” (Matt. 24:27) Who usher in a Golden Age of Divine Civilization upon the earth in continuation of the Plan of God in the everlasting Covenant: “Let Us make man after Our image and Our likeness” (Gen. 1:27).

The Covenant of Baha’u’llah simply identifies the community of human beings who are in fellowship with the living Davidic King as one of the members of the congregation.

In this congregation, that is in reality all the people of the world, there is no unity of doctrine dogma or creed. There is no need of “unity” in belief systems, or scientific methods and approaches, or points of view. No. We all have our own points of view as Baha’u’llah has stated. Why? God made us this way: individuals! God who gave us our individuality wants to see this further develop into His image. Not into the man-made image of something else. Or what the clergy or someone else tells us we should be--or tells us or foisted upon us what “reality” is supposed to be. But for all people to become actualized and manifest their own higher self, their true self, their proper self: we are all rays of one sun, and branches of one tree. Each branch is an individual person, each ray or group of rays is their own unique individual rays. Now the diverse rays have a common origin and the branches of the tree are supported by the common root. The “Unity” is in the community. Community means common unity.

What we have in common is that we are all unique and diverse human beings. And what “the believers” have in common is their love and knowledge of the one true invisible God unlocked and opened before their very eyes in order to established a true human culture through “the Key of David” in their belief that ‘Abdu’l-Baha is the appointed successor to David’s throne after Baha’u’llah, and that this throne-line continues forever, as the presidents and executive branch of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah.

We are the only community in the world that has the living descendant of King David amongst us. Thus the Covenant is activated and alive!

The common unity is the family of humanity as one family. King means kin. We are all one kin, kith, and kind: HUMAN! The president of the UHJ is a fallible human being like all the rest of us.

We are promised in the Covenant that if we assemble together and form the UHJ with the “rod of wood” and the “rod of iron,” it will be a rod of Gold, that is symbolic of being “freed from all error” (W&T, p. 14) in all its decisions and adjudications. Why?

‘Abdu’l-Baha has stated that if the people are spiritual any system will work and if they are not spiritual than no system will work. That includes the Baha’i system.

America is the most spiritually advanced country in the world today. But it is horribly and terribly misguided. When I say it is the most spiritually advanced society in the world, I mean that its views of rugged individualism and flags like “don’t tread on me” are the foundation of the pure spiritual democracy that Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha are speaking about. According to Isha Sadhguru the great gift of “human intelligence” is also the cause of great harm when human beings do not know how to direct the great energies of human intelligence. Because of the fantastic amounts of injustice, prejudice, racism, poverty, class distinction, sexism, and bigotry ensconced in the United States, the majority of the people have had to become deeply spiritualized in order to function in American society. This has caused a further isolation of spirituality and individual beliefs. This process shall continue until everyone is alone and completely singled-out and isolated in the presence of God. This is their individual “valley of decision.”

For this reason most Americans have already adopted all the principles of Baha’u’llah that revolve around the Covenant of the Oneness of Humanity, the covenant of friendship, the everlasting covenant of God, symbolized by the “emblem” of the “sign of God” the living lineage holder of David’s throne, whether they realized this or not. When they say they are ‘spiritual but not religious’ they are saying we want a pure spiritual democracy and no organized religion. The Baha’i Faith is the only “unorganized religion” in the world because it is not organized around beliefs and ideas, but is founded upon social justice and human rights action of the people in common unity as the family of God with the ID marker: David’s throne. The same Star of David on the back of the US One Dollar Bill above the head of the “eagle” representing the phoenix bird that sets itself on fire and a new phoenix arises out of the ashes.

Out of the ashes of the burning of Minneapolis, and the nation-wide protests throughout this land all transpiring about the Holy Days of the Ascension of Baha’u’llah in which the COVENANT was then activated: this spirit of God is set loose upon the whole earth at this time.

We are the only ones in the world giving guidance to the nations and peoples of the world. We work on individual basis, local, nationally and globally. No one can stop what is taking place at this time. Now that the people have had their 40 days to be alone with God: they are re-emerging from the sepulchres of isolation in their homes: some to everlasting life (the believers) and some to everlasting shame and contempt (see Dan. chpt. 12 for more) as they march forth into world war!

For this reason, two years ago we alerted the National Council in the US to prepare for the calamity by considering extending the elected term of the national Council for the first time to a five year term. Knowing the prophesied date was the year 2020, the National Council decided not to have the 5 term

election in 2018 or 2019, but waited for this Ridvan 2020. The American believers are now poised to enter the 7 Year Plan at this time. In the last section of the book: *The Child of the East: Jeanne Dixon was Right!* by Dr. Leland Jensen, published in 2015 on Amazon, we wrote:

20/20 VISION

Free from the cloudy poison of the Antichrists, Jeane's vision clears up ironically in the year she foresees as 2020 representing the 20/20 of perfect vision and clarity of thought. Jeane states: The year is approximately 2020, and in the years immediately following [2021 is the Centenary of the *sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*: 1921 + 100 years = 2021] the Antichrist disappears [Jeane is now free from the interpretations of the Antichrist clergy that caused her to apostatize her first true visions and correct understandings]. The years 2020-2037, approximately, hail the true second coming of Christ [the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and His true successors to the throne of King David will be sanctified significantly in the year 2021 as November 28th, 2021 is the 100th year of the ascension of 'Abdu'l-Baha and the activation of the first century of the Book of the Covenant (*Kitab-i-'Ahd*) as delineated in His *sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*]. His people, the surviving Jews [and true Baha'is], are spreading the Gospel [good news of the Kingdom/Davidic] throughout the world. Their persecution has ended [the Covenant-breakers are defeated] with passing of the worst religious persecution ever known [the 6-66 Injunction, that includes physical and spiritual martyrs], and they have become the key ["The Church of Philadelphia" that has the "key of David"] to a new Judeo-Christian faith [without the delusions of the Antichrists] of the new era [under its new name Baha'i]. I see this as an era of light, glory, and unprecedented human happiness and goodwill beyond the year 2037, all under the auspices of the renewed spirit [explanations and commentaries of Dr. Leland Jensen] of Jesus [the Lamb spoken of in the Book of Revelation who is prophesied as Jesus the High Priest of Zech. ch. 3] in the world. His plan for the future of man, under His guidance [the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and *sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*], will begin to unfold, and our acceptance [of the person of the living Davidic king and God's will for the development of the IBC/UHJ through Four Stages] will grow with our understanding that one world under God can flourish despite--and because of--differences or religious denomination. We will be in the days spoken of by Isaiah, in a prophecy now carved in part on a wall at the United Nations in New York, when there will be peace in the world and all men shall go up to the temple of the Lord [authentic Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah: www.UHJ.net] to seek salvation of God. (Jeane Dixon, *Call to Glory*, p. 181)

These will be the lessons ultimately learned after World War III, after one third of mankind is killed in ONE HOUR of thermo-nuclear war with every city of 100,000 or more being targeted for destruction in the United States by Russian missiles.

The Middle East is aflame. Russia is being dragged into this war against its will. Israel is at odds with its neighbors and we have never been closer to thermo-nuclear war more now than ever before. It will not ultimately be until after such a great calamity is visited upon all the people of the world that these can form terrifying and unforgettable lessons of the immediate past. Jeane states: "The lessons, terrifying and unforgettable [like the 9-11 and much much worse and more severe], of the immediate past **will reinforce** these concepts as men and women perceive how necessary and good it is to live in peace with other men and women throughout the world and in balance with thousands of species of animals, birds, insects, fish, and vegetable life in nature [in harmony with every single provision of the *sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*]" (Jeane Dixon, *Call to Glory*, p. 182).

Jeane is so fully a believer that all the people of the world will accept the second coming of Christ--that is fulfilled in Baha'u'llah, and the explanations and commentaries of Dr. Jensen who fulfills prophecy as "the son returned to establish his Father's (Baha'u'llah's) Kingdom"(1 Cor. 15:24)--that she says: "**By the next mid century mark** [approximately 2044-2063], **the Second Coming of Christ** [fulfilled in Baha'u'llah and his successors seated

upon David's throne as Messiah ben David], the lifting of the veil over the secrets of life, and the opening up of the universe to discovery and colonization by man--**this is the future I see**. It is incomplete and puzzling in some ways, but the more I pray and meditate upon it, the more I understand. Man will look back on the years of Armageddon and will realize how close he came to total destruction. He will read the life and times of the twentieth century with incredulity and wonder, much as the Europeans read the history of America during the Gilded Age" (Jeane Dixon, *Call to Glory*, p. 183). She says:

The life of the individual within society will be much more human, dignified, responsible, and free than any known standards of the past... Instead of the dirty, blighted cities of the past, I see in this new world great bright, shining centers of religion [Baha'i Centers: "Baha'i" literally means bright, shining light], learning, commerce, and art. Industry and transportation will flourish as man learns to live in harmony with his environment and his spiritual heritage. Education once again will acquaint the man and woman of the future with the idea of what a noble thing it is to be a human being ["the Oneness of Humanity"], and awaken to the privilege of developing and pursuing our divinely granted talents in the great enterprise of man and God. (Jeane Dixon, *Call to Glory*, pp. 181-182)

Such is the ultimate and paradisiacal vision of Jeane Dixon. It is a vision of the Kingdom and Catastrophe and the ultimate projection of the highest spiritual ideals spoken of and written about the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and the CHARTER of the Kingdom of God that is the *sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*. This is what future awaits those on the other side of the Great Catastrophe.

Meanwhile, look outside your window or across the street from where you are located:

There is going to be a thermo-nuclear war.

Unless you are 100 miles from a city or other target that is going to be destroyed (any city with a population of 100,000 or more in the U.S.) and in an adequate fallout shelter, you will either be destroyed or severely burned.

We have a 100% track record, and we have been sent from God with this message for your safety, security and salvation. Baha'u'llah fulfills prophecy for the second coming of Christ. The purpose of the living descendant of King David being the executive branch (W&T, p. 15) is so that we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah (the true Kingdom of God on earth) from fakes, frauds, and imitations.

By the time you read this book--the bombs may have already dropped and New York City has already been nuked.

Investigate now before it's too late. The Covenant of God is the lifeboat. Consider those who could have been spared with our foreknowledge of The 9-11. The oncoming thermo-nuclear war is going to be much, much worse and terrifically more devastating and more severe.

THE MOST GREAT LAW is come, and the Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the throne of David. Thus hath My Pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related. (Baha'u'llah, *Proclamation of Baha'u'llah*, page 89)

O YE PEOPLES OF THE WORLD! Know, verily, that an unforeseen calamity followeth you, and grievous retribution awaiteth you. Think not that which ye have committed hath been effaced in My sight. By My beauty! All your doings hath My pen graven with open characters upon tablets of chrysolite. (Baha'u'llah, *Hidden Words #63*)

WE HAVE A FIXED TIME FOR YOU, O peoples. If ye fail, at the appointed hour, to turn towards God, He, verily, will lay violent hold on you, and will cause grievous afflictions to assail you from every direction. How severe, indeed, is the chastisement with which your Lord will then chastise you! (Baha'u'llah, *Gleanings*, CVIII)

The appointed hour is: NOW!

We have the Kingdom. All things are a Go.
Neal Chase,
Fort Collins, Colorado.
September 27/28, 2015 A.D./172 B.E.
Super Blood Moon Lunar Eclipse

And in dialogue of Facebook with our friends in Texas after Thanksgiving in 2010 and again in 2019:

"10/7/19, 12:35 AM

"2020 approaches...(1620 + 400 years= 2020). The stone the builders rejected returns to crush them...1620. Carved on the actual stone of PlymthRock...like MLX said..."

We are the only ones warning the people and giving true guidance to the peoples of the world. The National Baha'i Council in the US is for all intents and purposes the ark of salvation of the American believers at this time. Why? The Covenant and Administration of Baha'u'llah, 'Abdu'l-Baha and Shoghi Effendi provides for this. The "House of Justice" is the Ark with three decks or levels, local, national and international. This is the Ark of the Covenant for today, and like the ark of Noah it is a shelter and protection from the storm.

Through Baha'i Consultation, the believers ascertain and agree upon the facts. There is no confusion about fake news and real news and propaganda in the Cause. Today Covenant-breaking has become a "moot point," so to speak. The proofs and evidences for the Covenant and successorship of the throne-line of David through Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha are so brightly clear as crystal so as to educate the people to such a pitch, that even the unsuspecting or even the unawares, remain unmoved and unshaken from their loyalty. In fact we have been receiving complaints from the various factions of violators of the Covenant that the friends are unmovable and unshakable in their faith! And this has nothing to do with anything particularly different on our part. No. It is the simple clarity of the issue in its simple succession. All the believers know who they are, they understand the Covenant, the criteria, and the foundations of pure spiritual democracy.

That means when someone arises to attack the faith now at this time of 20/20, all that has resulted--without any word from us--is their own self-exposure. They expose themselves. And? 'Abdu'l-Baha says to ignore it "shun and avoid" it. The doors of this Kingdom are always open. People are free to come and go as they please. It is a society of friends! The friends of 'Abdu'l-Baha, who have a Covenant of friendship ('Abdu'l-Baha's Will and Testament and the Kitab-i-'Ahd of Baha'u'llah) as a community, a common-unity that is inclusive! And it includes the continuation of the family line of Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha and the true preservation of His Revelation in the household and personal customs of the living guardian: one personal custom and one point of view enjoying this Revelation as much as anyone else who wants to get in on the act!

Great days are these! And greater days to come! The future is bright! Naw Ruz 2020 saw the turning of the tide. As the world watches the mid-east march for war, and the people are transformed into the higher states of God-consciousness that no one can stop from happening: this current phase of human evolution. We are just not the same people that our great grandparents were at the time of Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha. Our world is not their world. Our values are not their values: nationalism, racial supremacy, the right to make war, unbridled capitalism, the right to own slaves--they did that! We say: Oneness of Humanity! We say: Elimination of Prejudices of all kinds! We say: social and economic just for all! We say: Breathe the breath of life! That God gave us for all!

When Christ was crucified on the cross, his death was by suffocation and drowning. The COVID-19 suffocates its victims. If they get pneumonia they drown in their lungs. A terrible painful suffering like Christ on the cross. Spartacus and thousands of slaves died this way suffocating upon the crosses of Rome; and in America today those killed wrongly and unrighteously like George Floyd and Eric Garner and the tens of millions in America who are mobilizing to repeat their final words of: "I can't breathe!" are the ones whose lives are not meaningless deaths--if and only when the majority stands up spiritually to join this one and same Cause of God: for the human rights and dignity of all. Then and only then shall we see the Oneness of Humanity actualized; and the foundation of this pure spiritual democracy of the Kingdom of God established in America as prophesied it will be once and for all time! The zeal of the Lord of Hosts shall perform this!

Our unity is in the identification of our community, the human race, for what it is, and for who we really are, each one of us as an individual beloved by God, that God saw fit to bring us personally into this world as unique individuals that the Creator wished to bring into being for "so that we should take pleasure in God and that God should take pleasure in us" (Q). The hope of knowing and loving the great spirit fulfilled and satisfied even as Jesus has said: "Love God above all else, with all your heart and all your mind and all your soul, and love your neighbor even as your own self." Our message is not one of beliefs, doctrines, dogmas, or creeds. No. Dr. Jensen stated that our message to the people of the world is one of identification. "The way to recognize the true UHJ of Baha'u'llah is the one with the living Davidic King as its president."

Once we have identified the power of God within us, and turn to God's Plan for us to have peace and justice in the world: then we will have peace and justice in the world. But first--as the shut-in taught most of us--we MUST have peace and justice inside our own souls first, if we wish to have a group society and personal relationships that shine with this same inner light. The change of the external world is dependent upon our own inner change. When the majority is resurrected, transfigured, and born anew: that will include the hearts of the leadership people of the majority. And as 'Abdu'l-Baha has stated: if the people are spiritual than any system will work.

Therefore this "great and terrible day of the Lord" is the crisis of conscience, and is the door of opportunity and door of hope to see the spiritualization of the entire planet and all the peoples of the world in the days and years to come, as Christ has foretold. This next generation of leadership in America will see the examples of the great governor of New York State, the Mayor of New York City, the

Governor and Mayors of Minnesota and Minneapolis and of St. Paul, and those who are like them today, even as the Kennedys, Dr. King, Eisenhower, FDR and Eleanor, Lincoln, Washington and Betsy Ross and the rest were the great ones of their day. The children today, when adults and reaching maturity, will have a open society free of prejudice and injustice and other material imbalances because the balance of the spirit will make all the difference in the world. Why will the world be a better place?

Because the world is already a better place than it was 200 years ago or 2000?

It is because the people will be a better people. The sun, moon, and stars, the rivers, streams, lakes and oceans, the trees and forests, the diversity of animal life forms--the beautiful sunsets, the starry night sky, the blossoming of spring rains, the bountiful fruits of summer, the fragrant flowers and herbs, one and all sing of the glory of God and we can see the divine reflected within them all. But not in human culture. Not in human relations. Not in human society.

Therefore when we say save the "world" or make the world better--we really are saying save the world of humanity and make human beings better. For man will poison the environment and be no more before the planet will fail. And God can always raise up new life out of the sea!

The so-called "end of the world" therefore is not the end of the earth. It is the end of the people.

And in our case: it is the end of the world of corruption and the beginning of a whole new world of spiritual and everlasting fellowship for the entire family of man.

What that future society shall look like, what its average citizens spirituality and creativity shall be is beyond our current understandings and imaginations. The level of spirituality infusing scientific advancement and learning with humane foundations and environmental concerns boggles the mind in contemplating the almost inimitable human potential activated by the power of love canalized through the Covenant of God. For the only power of the Covenant is the power of love! The power of attraction. The people are attracted to their source. And their source is in God, with God and through God. To love God is to know God. And this Covenant protects all our human rights as God-given, that is, "endowed by our Creator with inalienable rights!"

Our role as Baha'i teachers guides and educators is not to be "fishers of men" Baha'u'llah has stated. But to be quickeners of mankind!"

And this is what is stated in the Text of the Covenant read aloud for the first time on the ninth day:

"All that leads to **the quickening** of the peoples and the salvation of the world hath been revealed from the Kingdom of Revelation by the Lord of all mankind. Harken to the exhortations of the Supreme Pen with ideal ears. These are preferable unto you above all that is upon the earth. Whereunto beareth witness this, My Wonderful and My Blessed, My Most Mighty Document!" (Baha'u'llah, Kitab-i-'Ahd)

“We say: ‘Come ye after Me, that We may make you to become **Quickeners of mankind!**” (Baha’u’llah)

I remain yours,

your servant,
Neal.

ps. I am currently active on Facebook for those who may wish to friend me there and have meetings on that platform.

<https://www.facebook.com/bahaiguardian/>

‘Abdu’l-Baha: Crisis and Victory

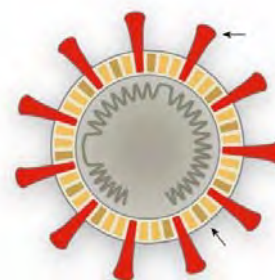
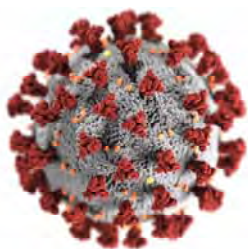
“All who stand up in the cause of God will be persecuted and misunderstood. It hath ever been so, and will ever be. Let neither enemy nor friend disturb your composure, destroy your happiness, deter your accomplishment. Rely wholly upon God. Then will persecution and slander make you the more radiant. The designs of your enemies will rebound upon them. They, not you, will suffer. A large multitude of people will arise against you, showing oppression, expressing contumely and derision, shunning your society, and heaping upon you ridicule. However, the Heavenly Father will illumine you to such an extent that, like unto the rays of the sun, you shall scatter the dark clouds of superstition, shine gloriously in the midst of Heaven and illumine the face of the earth. You must make firm the feet at the time when these trials transpire, and demonstrate forbearance and patience.

“Oppression is the wind that doth fan the fire of the Love of God. Welcome persecution and bitterness. A soldier may bear arms, but until he hath faced the enemy in battle he hath not earned his place in the king’s army. Let nothing defeat you. God is your helper. God is invincible. Be firm in the Heavenly Covenant. Pray for strength. It will be given to you, no matter how difficult the conditions.”

Hopi Prophecy and Covid-19

“Third Great Shaking”

By GJ



Covid-19 may be a significant part of the *Third Great Shaking*.

In the traditional Hopi worldview there are three “great shakings” - which are events that impact/affect everyone on earth at the time they take place.

The first great shaking was World Wars One and Two, which are seen as one event that took a few decades to complete. One could make a case that everyone on earth was directly or indirectly affected by this event (imagine a *six degrees of separation* ripple in the collective human pond).

The second great shaking is described as the ongoing dialogue between the eastern and western hemispheres after World War Two; the East quickly embraced Western technology and industrial life, while the West was widely exposed to Eastern philosophy and worldview. The second great shaking also took decades to unfold.

The prophecies refer to the third great shaking as the “red hat/red cloak people” - who will first appear in the East with an open hand, and later from the West with a fist. Long story short, the red hats from the East with an open hand are (specifically) the Tibetan Buddhists and the Dalai Lama - who “will be small in number but large in influence, bringing knowledge and wisdom to the West”.

The West (industrialized Europe and the US) will have a limited amount of time to respond to and consider the Eastern wisdom teachings (including but not limited to Tibetan Buddhism - such as yoga, meditation/mindfulness, Asian martial arts etc.) — which offer an inner/ subjective counterbalance to the excessively outer/objective Western scientific-materialist worldview.

If the West does not sufficiently respond to the open-hand wisdom teachings of the East, it will then have to endure the second aspect of the third great shaking, the Red Hat people from the West with a fist, who are described as “falling from the sky like rain, being as numerous as ants, having no mercy for anyone, and taking control of the world in one day”. (ouch...)

This is where the Coronavirus Covid-19 comes in - perhaps. The Hopi have a rattle associated with the Third Great Shaking:



There are many facets of potential meaning and interpretation here, but I'll go with the particular thread of possibility that's been coming up for me in light of the coronavirus.

Some back-story: The Hopi talk about the time of purification and the day of purification. The time of purification began in 1945 with the use of atomic bombs - first test July 16, 1945, followed by the bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in early August of that year.

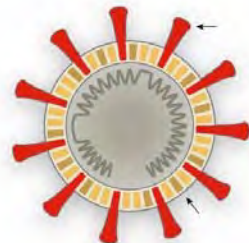
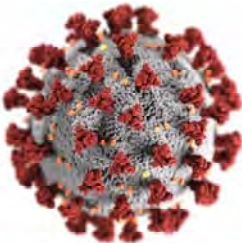
These events, for the Hopi, signaled that humanity was in the last phase of the 4th World and it needed to quickly reign in its self-destructive tendencies or face dire consequences. The time of purification is/was a brief grace period, a chance for the human species to self-correct.

At some point the time of purification would culminate in the "day of purification" - in which "all things will be purified down to their essence" before the next cycle, the 5th World, begins.

In conjunction with the day of purification, the Hopi speak of "the purifier" appearing at the end of the 4th World Cycle and "beheading the two-hearted* people". (Interestingly, the purifier is referred to as either Pahana or Bahana - since the Hopi language is spoken and not written, the distinction is perhaps moot, but one can't help but notice the Baha in Bahana).

This is where things get a bit murky or multi-faceted. For the time being, separate the name of Pahana-Bahana from the function that is being performed: the beheading of the two-hearted people.

Enter coronavirus Covid-19.



The virus is being described as a “spiky ball” virus that attaches easily to human cells and spreads like wildfire. When I remembered the image on the gourd, I thought, “hmm... maybe the purifier is a virus”. C-19 appears to be effectively “beheading” the two-hearted (materialist/ consumerist/capitalist) way of life on earth. It appeared from the west with a fist - arrived from China to the West Coast of the US (Seattle), has no mercy for anyone - is potentially lethal for virtually everyone. As numerous as ants - C-19 virus is everywhere. Fall from the sky like rain - spreading via droplets or breathing.

My Hopi mentor used to say that until each particular prophetic image-symbol isn't easy to interpret until after it comes into being. Prior to that, one can only make an educated guess as to how it might manifest. At present I think the Third Great Shaking is a combination of Covid-19, climate crisis, and resurgent authoritarian political “leadership”.

*The Hopi say there are two types of people in the world, one-hearted or two-hearted. The one-hearts understand that all life is connected and therefore act with kindness and compassion. The two-hearts feel separated from nature and superior to other cultures and act with cruelty and coercion. The red hats from the East with an open hand are examples of one-hearted people, the red hats from the West with a fist are two-hearted.

Describing the two-hearts, the Hopi say “they are greedy, corrupt, mean, fussy, irritable, easily offended, cruel” — sound familiar?... The leader of the two-hearted people would live in a white house (the White House) near the eastern shore of this continent... now accompanied by many other two-hearted “leaders” around the world: Russia's Putin, Brazil's Bolsonaro, India's Mowdi, China's X Jinping, etc. And so, a rather perfect storm — resurgent authoritarianism combined with climate crisis and now the Corona virus.

A thought experiment: What if the West had really considered the wisdom traditions of the East as a catalyst toward a more holistic and balanced worldview? Roll the clock back to the 60s and 70s; world population was roughly half of what it is today, technology was in the relatively primitive pre-digital era, the United Nations (also referred to in the prophecies) was poised to emerge after WW2 as a coherent global governing body.

BAHAI'S WOULD POINT TO THE UHJ - (rightly so).

But no, the US military-industrial complex carried the day.

So now what? How do we wisely respond to current conditions and circumstances with integrity, intelligence, and effectiveness? Harm reduction perhaps? I think the global human condition is metaphorically similar to driving down a gravel road with a sharp turn ahead, and we're going way too fast to safely negotiate the curve. One intelligent response is to look for the least-worst place or way to crash, and hope that after the collective breakdown there will be a breakthrough, closer to “the more beautiful world our hearts know is possible” (Charles Eisentein).

Recent message from the Hopi Elders

You have been telling the people that this is the Eleventh Hour. Now you must go back and tell the people that this is the Hour. And there are things to be considered:

Where are you living?

What are you doing?

What are your relationships?

Are you in right relation?

Where is your water?

Know your garden.

It is time to speak your Truth. Create your community. Be good to each other. And do not look outside yourself for the leader.

This could be a good time!

There is a river flowing now very fast. It is so great and swift that there are those who will be afraid. They will try to hold on to the shore. They will feel they are being torn apart, and they will suffer greatly. Know the river has its destination.

The elders say we must let go of the shore, push off into the middle of the river, keep our eyes open, and our heads above the water. See who is in there with you and celebrate.

At this time in history, we are to take nothing personally. Least of all, ourselves. For the moment that we do, our spiritual growth and journey comes to a halt. The time of the lone wolf is over. Gather yourselves! Banish the word struggle from your attitude and your vocabulary. All that we do now must be done in a sacred manner and in celebration.

We are the ones we've been waiting for.

The Elders
Oraibi, Arizona
Hopi Nation

The Nine-Pointed Star has Risen!

Grandfather David, an elder of the Hopi, saw a nine-pointed star rise in the Hopi sky. Oh Shinnah Fastwolf, a woman adopted into the Hopi tribe as a daughter of Grandfather David, explained that this happened in 1963. At that time, she and three others were sent out into the four directions to find the lost White Brother, Pahana.

It is no coincidence that 1963 is the same date foretold in other sacred scripture for the appearance of a Promised One. Given in the book of Daniel and ratified by Abdu'l-Baha, 1963 is the date for the coming of the One who is to establish the Kingdom of God on earth by the end of this century.

Hopi
Fire
Clan
Tablet



Legends say that at the beginning of each cycle of time, the Great Spirit comes down through the words of a messenger. At the beginning of this cycle, thousands of years ago, the Great Spirit sent the people out in the four directions and gave them sacred stone tablets. Different clans of the Hopi received different tablets. The Fire Clan received a tablet with a corner piece broken off. Their tablet was very small, about four inches square, made of dark-colored stone. On one side are marked several symbols, among them a head, indicating the Creator's plan. On the other side is a figure of a body without a head or hands. The tablet's two sides show the two choices given to the people – either they can choose to follow the plan of the Creator, or reject it.

It is prophesied that the white man would come and try to change the life pattern of the Native American. He would have a "forked tongue" or "sweet tongue" and would bring many good things that would be tempting. The people must not, however, fall for this trick, for then they would be brought to their knees. Also, a time would come when the people would be forced to develop their lives and lands at the order of a new ruler. The people were not to resist. They were instructed to wait for their lost White Brother, Pahana, who would come from the Father Sun.

The Great Spirit, who loves all equally, did not wish the people to be tricked by the "sweet tongue." The Great Spirit gave the people the serpent to guard all directions from evil. If the people use this serpent, the intellect, they will not be fooled. Only with the intellect can the people see the Pahana.

The Great Spirit gave very specific signs and prophecies as a "Golden Criteria" so all could easily recognize the truth of the Pahana's identity. The Pahana will return with the missing cornerstone of the Fire Clan Tablet. The Pahana will establish the new universal brotherhood of man and peace on earth.

Hopi legend says the Pahana is to be found in "Massoula" by the pointed rock or pointed mountain called Squaw Peak. There are several spellings for the Hopi Guardian Spirit called Pahana and the place where he would reside upon his return.

MASAU – Book of the Hopi
MAASAUU – The Hopi Story
MASAUWA – Truth of the Hopi
MASSAUU – Pole Shift
MISSOULA – pronounced Massoula

For further information call or write:

BUPC.ORG

**HOPi LAND
PO BOX 1764
PAONIA, CO 81428**

UHFJ.NET



To find Masau or Massoula, one takes Interstate 90 or 9 (9+0=9 – the number of Bahá or Pahana). In the Native American and Persian languages, the "b" and the "p" are the same. Thus Bahá = Pahana. I-90 leads to Missoula, Montana where Squaw Peak is found. When reunited, the Pahana will point out the Guardian of the Land who will be the leader of all people in the coming cycle of peace on earth.

Hopi prophecies describe the Guardian of the Land as a King from the East who wears a red robe. King David is the only King who was given possession of the earth by the Great Spirit. One of King David's descendants was promised to be the King from the East. Bahá'u'llah was born in Iran, which in the East and is a descendant of King David through the royal line of David's sons. All of his life, Bahá'u'llah wore a red robe. Bahá'u'llah is the promised King from the East.

Bahá'u'llah fulfills the prophecies of all sacred books for the Manifestation of God for today. The Sun is the symbol of the Manifestations of God. This one is to be the Father as prophesized by Jesus in Mark 8:38. The Sun is on the front side of the Fire Clan Tablet. Bahá'u'llah is the Father Sun. The Pahana came from the Father Sun. The nine-pointed star is the symbol of the Bahá'i Faith. This rose when the Pahana appeared.

In the Bahá'i Faith the sons of King David through Bahá'u'llah are called "Guardians of the Cause of God." They sit forever upon King David's Throne on earth. King David's continuing Throne is the center of the Creator's Kingdom of Peace on earth. This is the theme throughout all holy writings, including ancient Hopi prophecy.



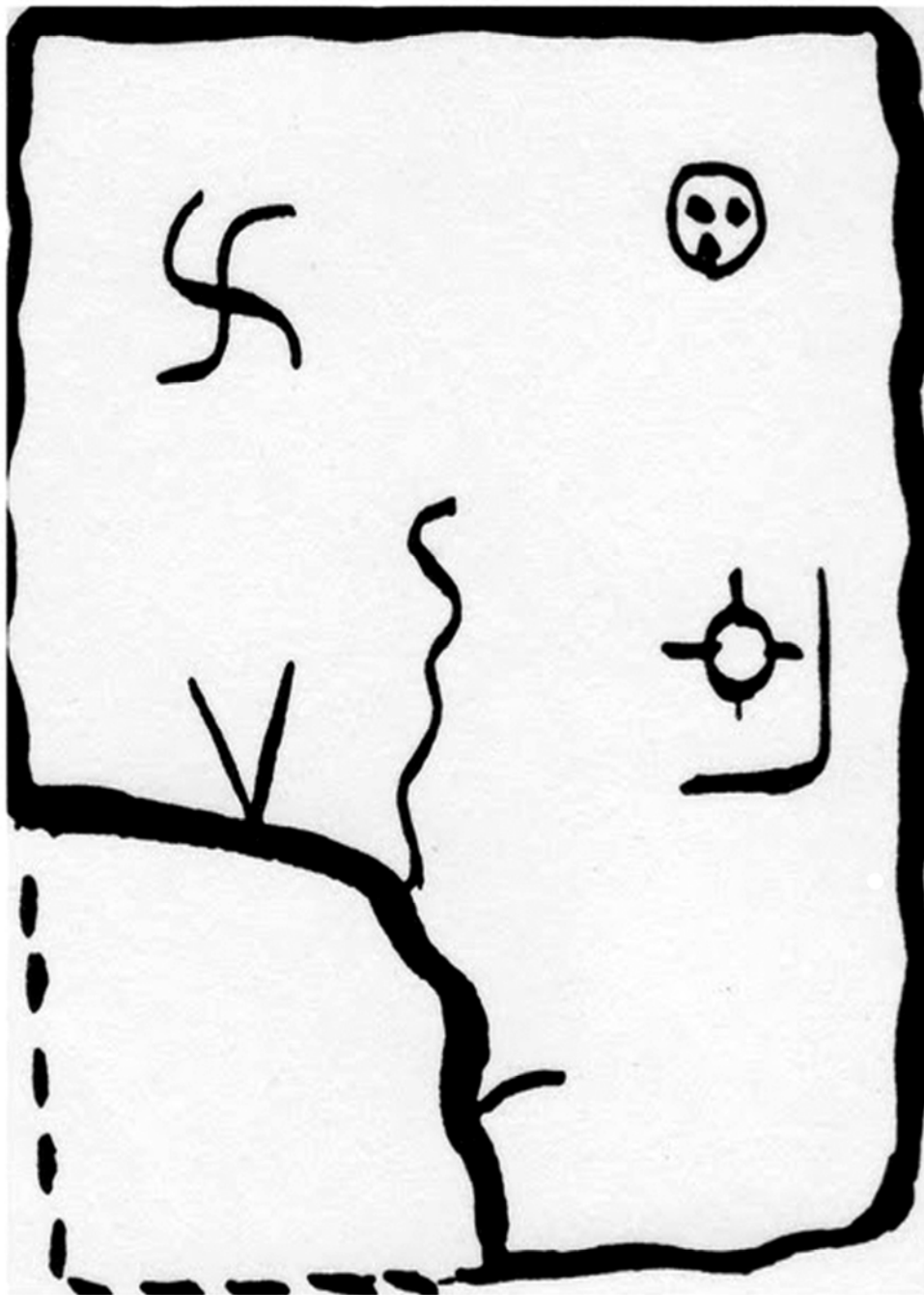
Native American Medicine Circle Prophecies further predict the gathering of 144,000 "enlightened rainbow warriors" or "sundancers." These 144,000 will be gathered by Pahana, and will proclaim the Guardian of the Land to all the world. At this time, the people will have their day to judge whether or not they will accept the Creator's plan. If they reject the Creator's plan for Peace on earth around David's Throne then the Great Spirit will shake the earth for the third time. It is said that the first two shakings of the earth were with one hand. The third will be with two hands. Two-thirds of all people on earth will die in four winds of purification – a thermonuclear war, a meteor smashing the earth, a great earthquake, and a total shifting of the earth's surface crust.

If the Creator didn't love us all He would not have sent Pahana. Under the Guardian all are protected from danger. To chose the Headless Body is fire. To choose the Creator's plan, and the Head, is the Kingdom of God on earth as the Christians pray for.

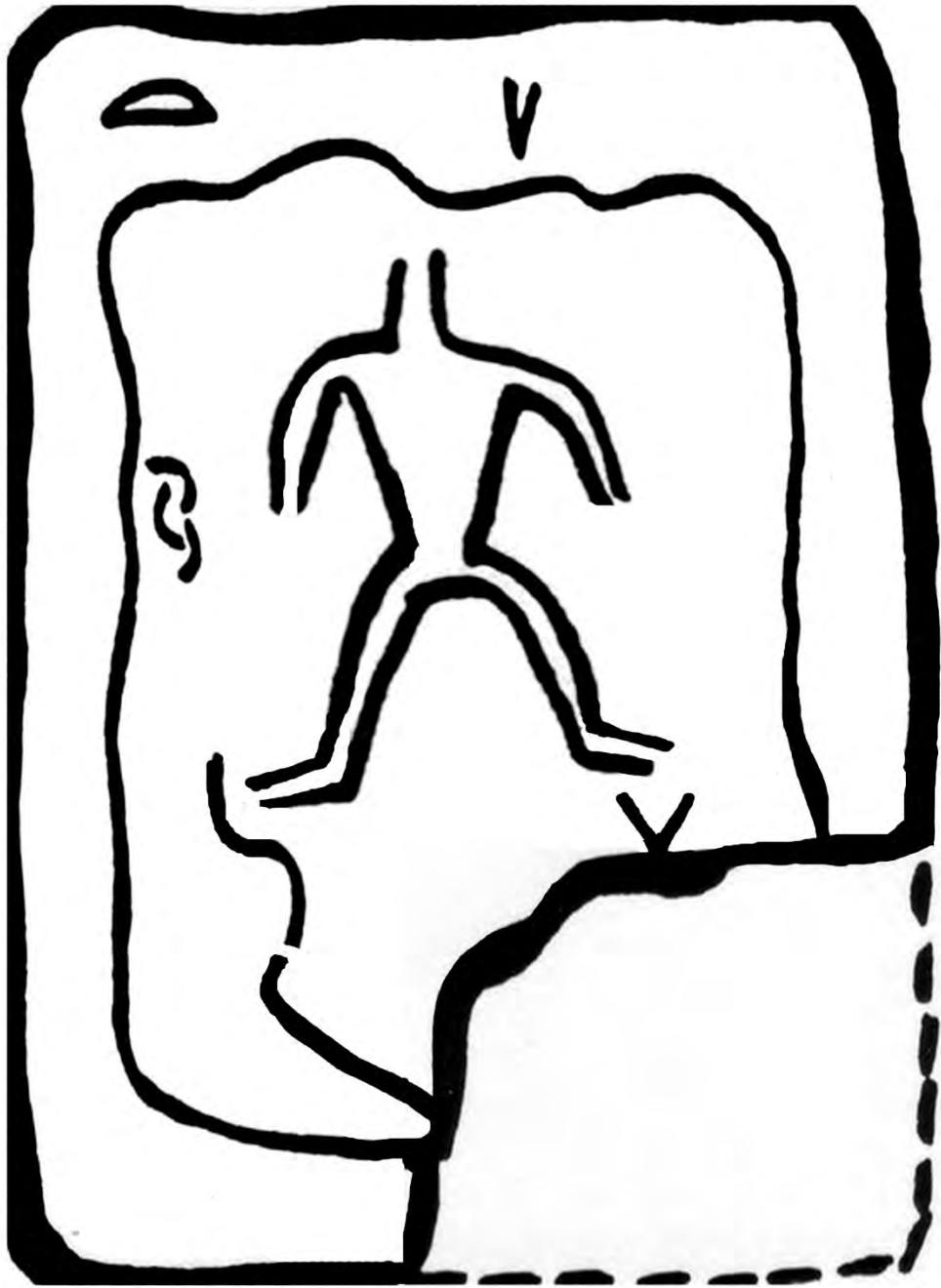
The Headless Body is the headless Universal House of Justice established by those Bahá'is who have broken the Covenant of God. The Hopi were told that if they accepted the white man's religion before they met their Pahana they would be separated from their Head. When the Bahá'i World Faith separated themselves from the head they separated themselves from God (Will and Testament, p.11).

**The Head is the Guardian.
The Pahana is alive in Missoula.**

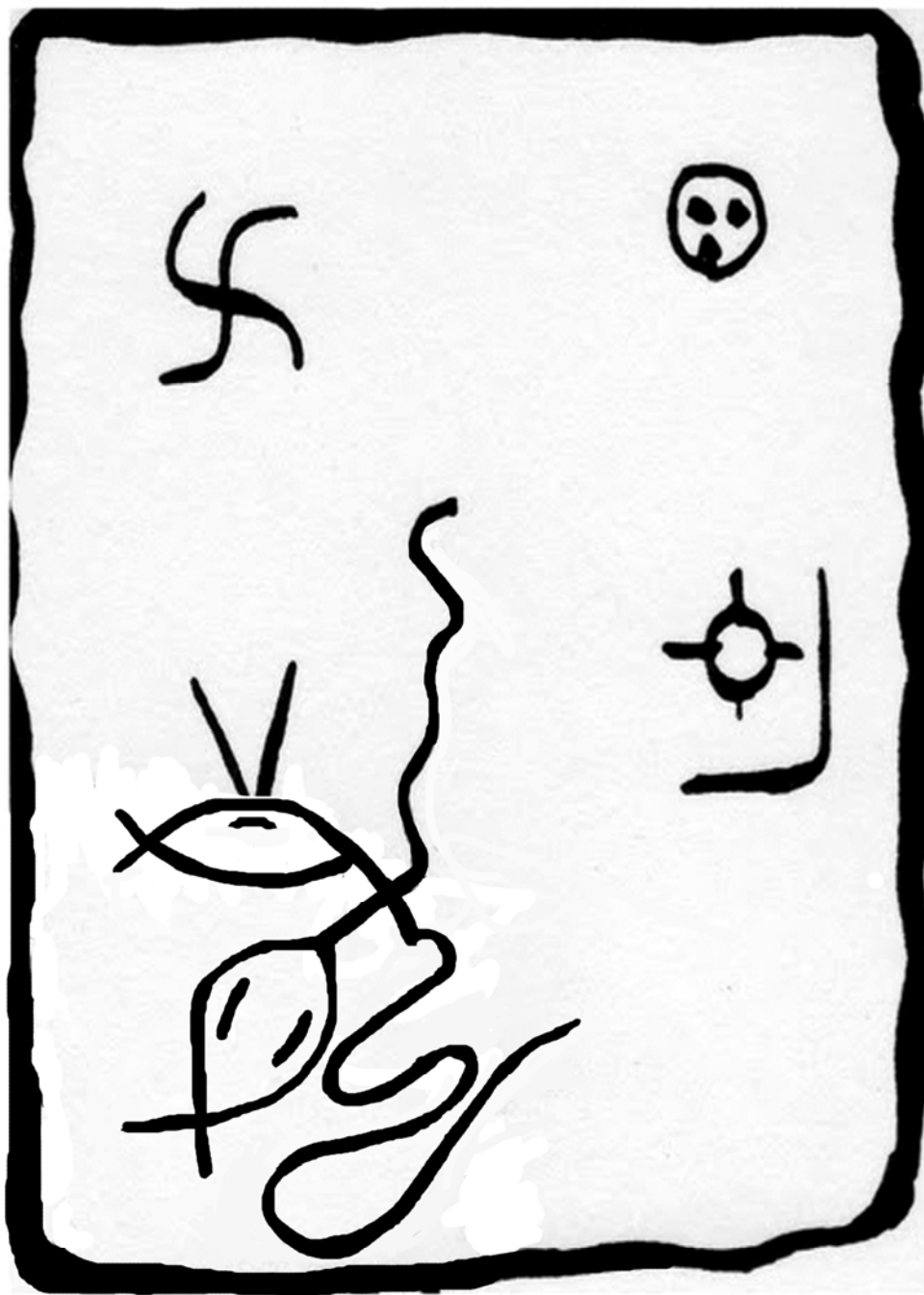
HARMONIC CONVERGENCE 1987 DELIVERED TO THE HOPI: THE GOLDEN FLYER



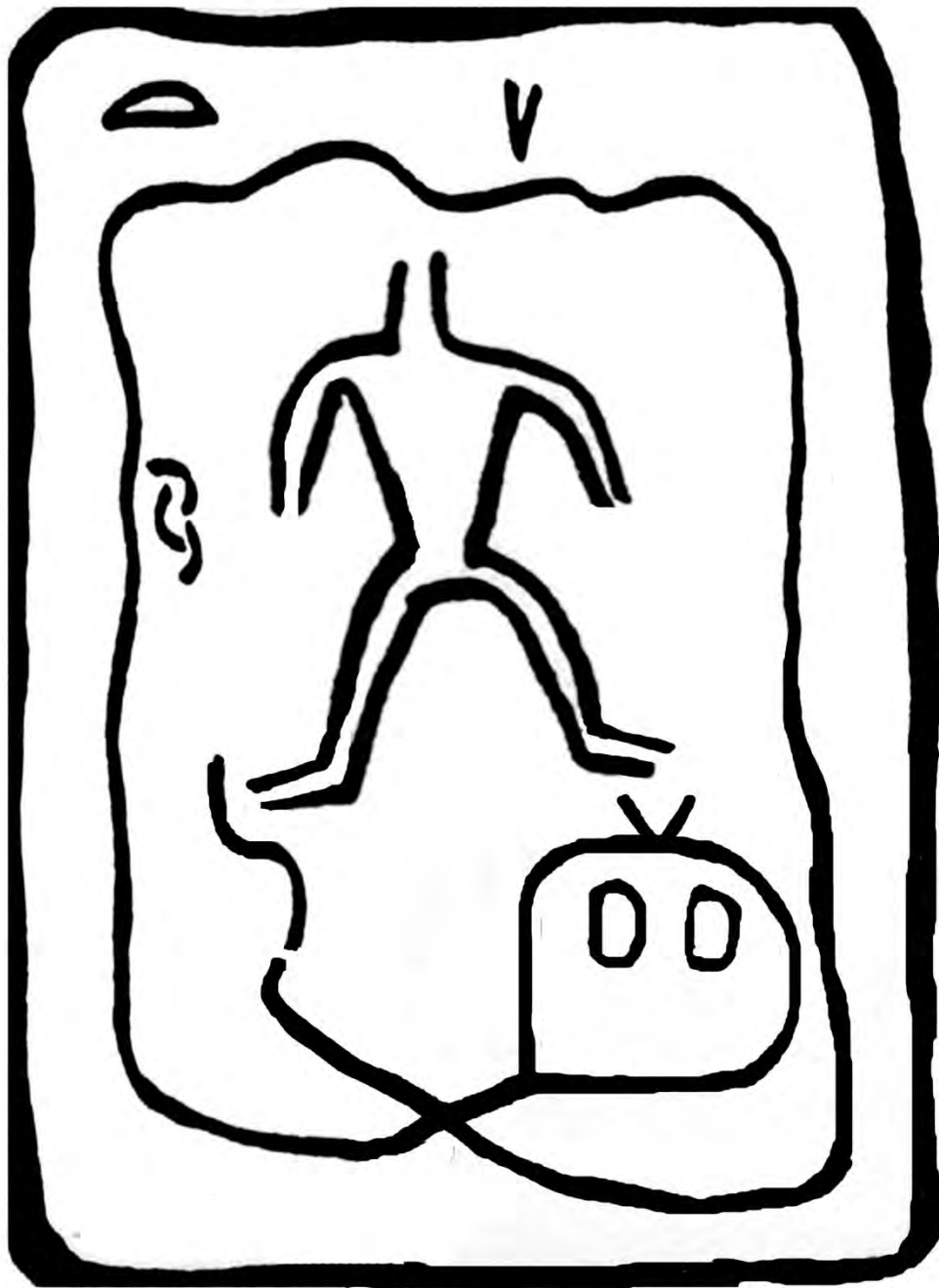
HOPI FIRE CLAN TABLET - FRONT



HOPI FIRE CLAN TABLET - BACK



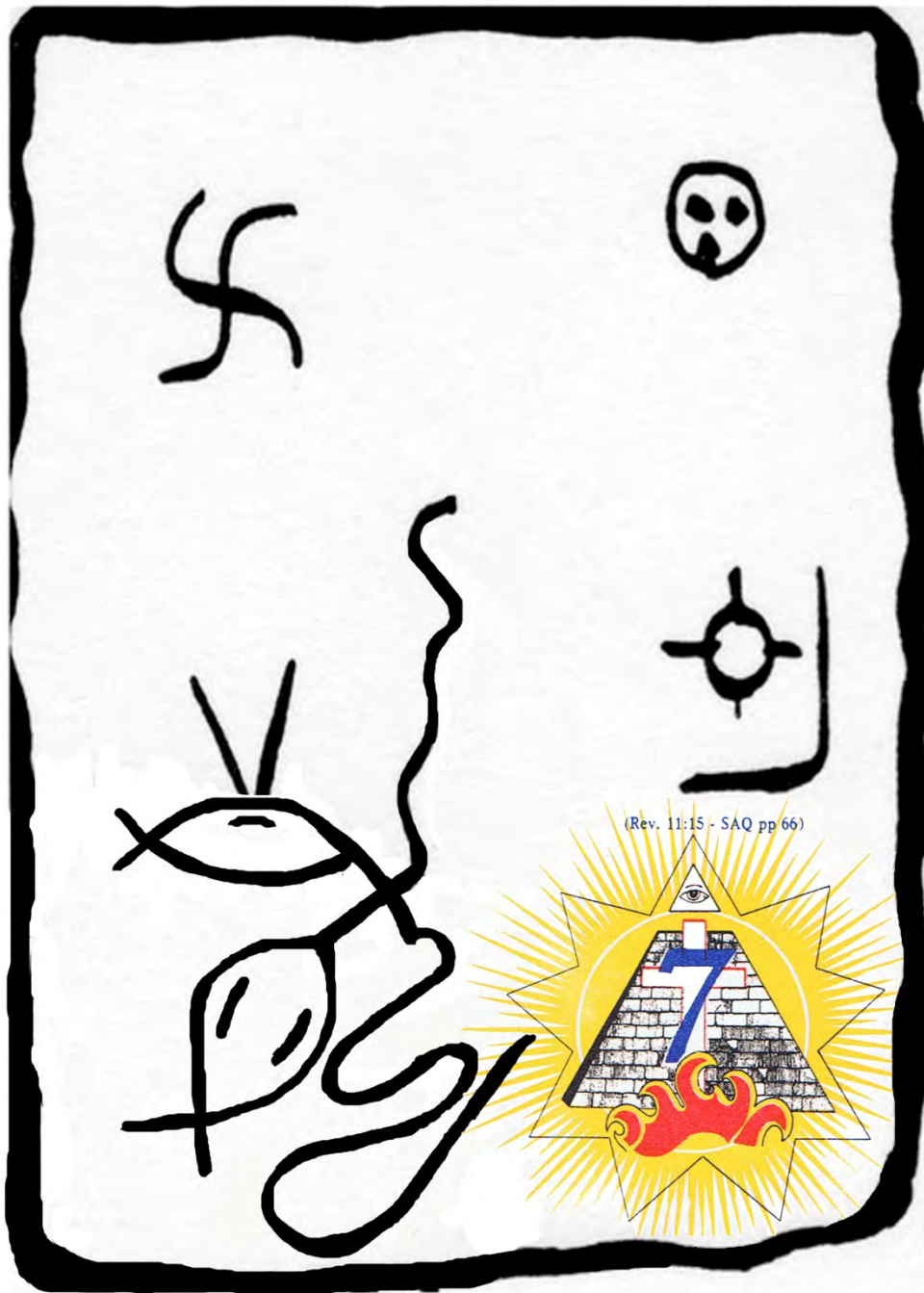
HOPI FIRE CLAN TABLET - FRONT



HOPI FIRE CLAN TABLET - BACK

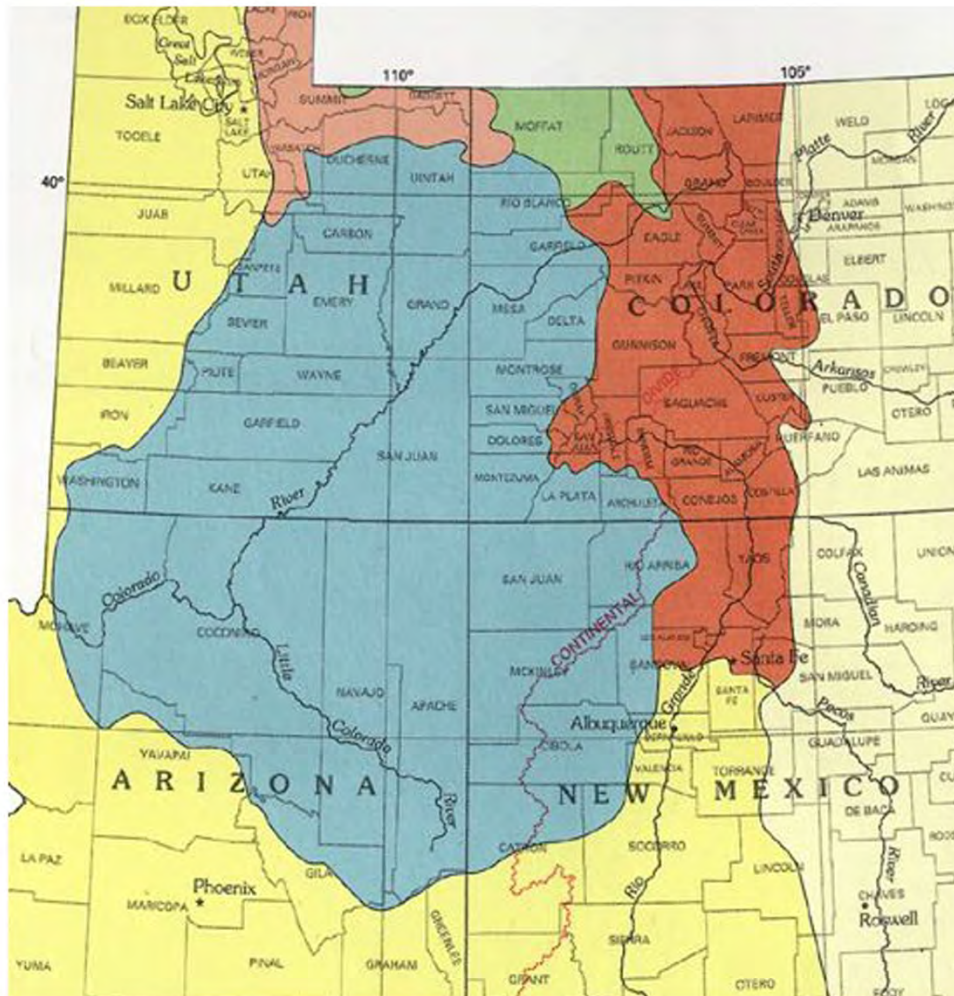






HOPI FIRE CLAN TABLET - FRONT





COLORADO PLATEAU



FEDERAL LANDS of the Colorado Plateau Region

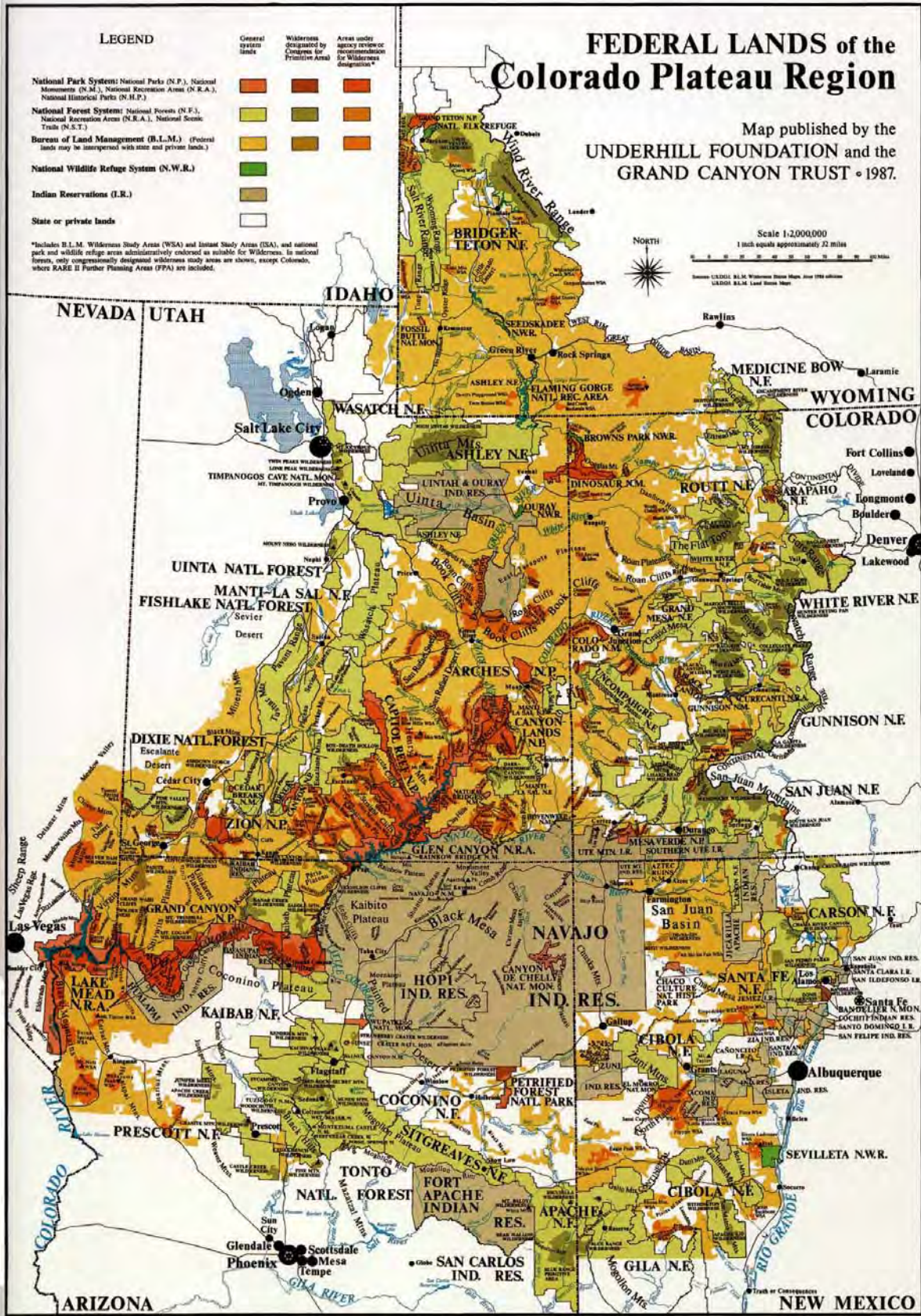
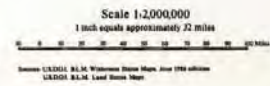
Map published by the
UNDERHILL FOUNDATION and the
GRAND CANYON TRUST • 1987.

LEGEND

- National Park System: National Parks (N.P.), National Monuments (N.M.), National Recreation Area (N.R.A.), National Historical Parks (N.H.P.)
- National Forest System: National Forests (N.F.), National Recreation Area (N.R.A.), National Scenic Trails (N.S.T.)
- Bureau of Land Management (B.L.M.) (Federal lands may be interspersed with state and private lands.)
- National Wildlife Refuge System (N.W.R.)
- Indian Reservations (I.R.)
- State or private lands

| General system lands | Wilderness designated by Congress or Primitiver Areas | Areas under agency review or recommendation for Wilderness designation |
|----------------------|---|--|
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |
| | | |

*Includes B.L.M. Wilderness Study Areas (WSA) and Instant Study Areas (ISA), and national park and wildlife refuge areas administratively endorsed as suitable for Wilderness. In national forests, only congressionally designated wilderness study areas are shown, except Colorado, where RARE II Further Planning Areas (FPA) are included.



Map design and production, Wilma E. Frey, Landscape Architect, ASLA, Washington, DC. Production assistance, Allison M. Frey, Geologist. Printing: Global Printing, Inc., Alexandria, Virginia.

Twelve Gates of the New Jerusalem in the Rocky Mountains

Revelation 21:10-14



Mt. Moriah
Temple Mount



Ezekiel's Temple in Montana

Deer Lodge, Montana
(Ez. 40:1-26, Zech. 3:9 KJV)

Mt. Zion
Place of David's Throne



Chair Mountain and the Crystal River

(Rev. 20:11, 22:1)
Glenwood Springs, Colorado

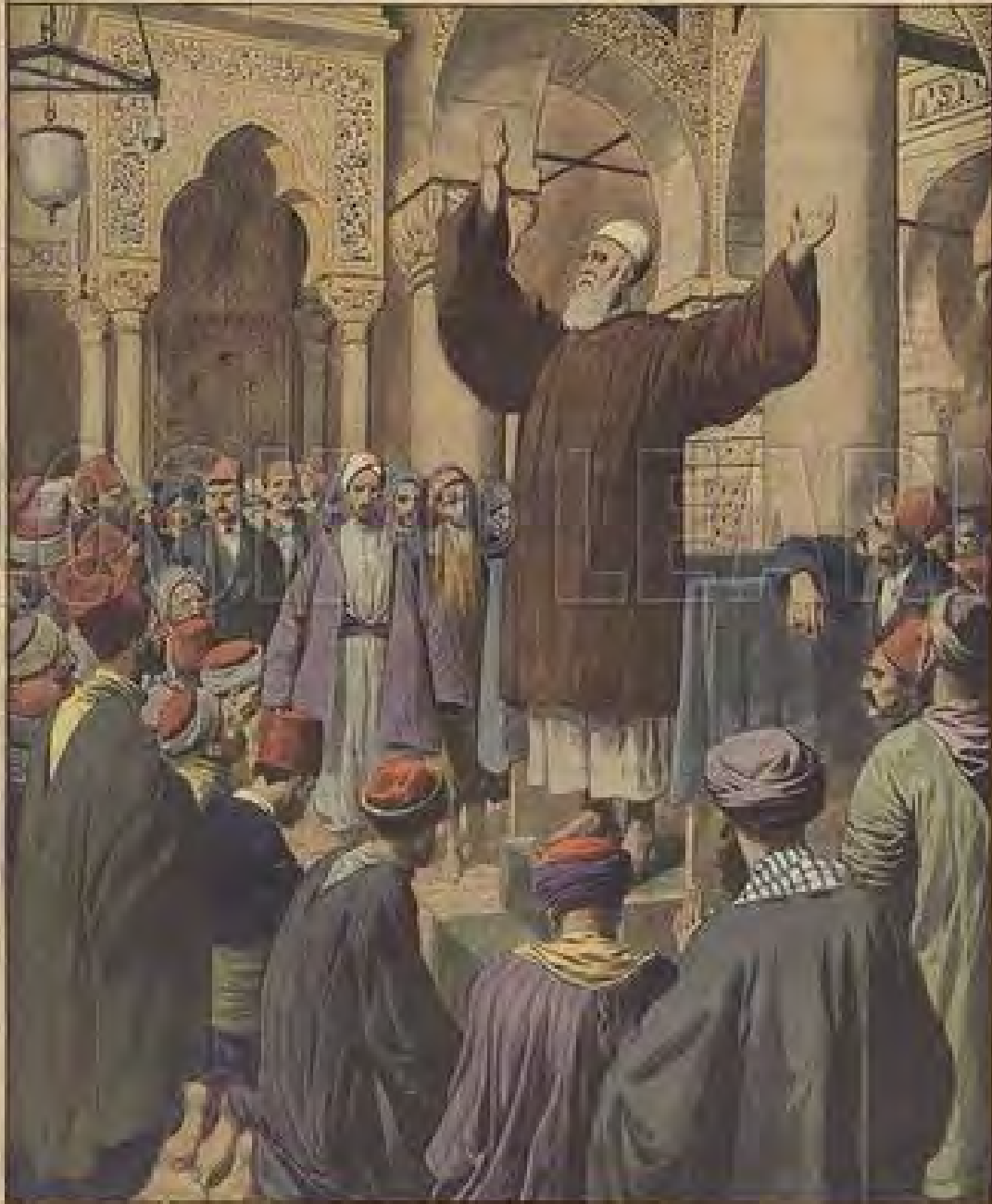
Le Petit Journal

ADMINISTRATION
10, rue Cassini, 10
LES BUREAUX DE LA REVUE
10, rue Cassini, 10
PARIS

5 CENT. SUPPLÉMENT ILLUSTRÉ 5 CENT.
24^e Année — 44 — Numéro 1472

ABONNEMENTS
UN AN 120 F.
UN AN 120 F.
UN AN 120 F.

LEMANOIR 4 MAI 1913



LE NOUVEAU PROPHÈTE DE L'ISLAM

Abdu'l-Baha prêchant l'apaisement et la fraternité dans une mosquée à Constantinople

YELLOW JOURNALISM



**The blood of the people is on your hands.
You failed to recognize that there is a
Prophet among us.**



HOPI FIRE CLAN TABLET - FRONT

TABLE OF CONTENTS

| | |
|--|-----|
| FOREWORD | 1 |
| <i>By the time you read this book, New York City may already be nuked!</i> | |
| PREFACE | 4 |
| <i>Prophecies for this Great Destruction</i> | |
| INTRODUCTION | 8 |
| <i>The Execution of Saddam Hussein</i> | |
| CHAPTER I | 11 |
| <i>The Gift of Prophecy</i> | |
| CHAPTER II | 15 |
| <i>King of Terror</i> | |
| CHAPTER III. | 21 |
| <i>Between Two Rivers</i> | |
| CHAPTER IV | 30 |
| <i>Mars Reigns Happily</i> | |
| CHAPTER V. | 35 |
| <i>Dark Fragments</i> | |
| CHAPTER VI. | 37 |
| <i>Target New York City: 20 Suitcase Nukes</i> | |
| CHAPTER VII | 42 |
| <i>Who is the King of Terror?</i> | |
| CHAPTER VIII | 52 |
| <i>The Explicit Accuracy of Nostradamus: The Yale University Debate!</i> | |
| CHAPTER IX | 58 |
| <i>King of Terror Exposed!</i> | |
| CHAPTER X. | 66 |
| <i>Saddam Must Die!</i> | |
| CHAPTER XI | 72 |
| <i>The Shadow Government</i> | |
| CHAPTER XII | 78 |
| <i>The King of Terror Defeated!</i> | |
| CHAPTER XIII | 87 |
| <i>Native American Prophecy Fulfilled</i> | |
| CHAPTER XIV. | 94 |
| <i>Message of Peace, Not War</i> | |
| CHAPTER XV | 101 |
| <i>The King of Terror and the Anti-Christ</i> | |
| CHAPTER XVI. | 108 |
| <i>Five Hundred Years Hence</i> | |



CHAPTER XVII 122
Pope-Sign! Death of Pope John Paul II "pontefice barbaro"

CHAPTER XVIII 137
King of the Fleur-de-Lys

CHAPTER XIX. 146
The Family of St. Remy

CHAPTER XX 154
A Natural Branch Grafted Back into the Tree

CHAPTER XXI. 158
A Branch of Purest Gold

CHAPTER XXII 163
New Criteria: The Golden Criteria of Prophecy Fulfilled

CHAPTER XXIII 177
Land of the Rhone

CHAPTER XXIV 199
The Future for All to See

APPENDIX A 205
Anti-Christ: Those Who Are in Opposition to Christ

APPENDIX B 212
Nostradamus Names the Third Antichrist!

APPENDIX C 220
Press Release: Trade Towers Destruction Prophesied. 9-11-01

APPENDIX D. 227
Press Release: Meteor Strike! 11-1-01

APPENDIX E 235
Press Release: Mabus Must Die. 2-15-95

APPENDIX F 239
Press Release: World Civil War. 7-9-97

APPENDIX G. 260
Press Release: Covenant With Death. 11-26-97

APPENDIX H. 263
Open Epistles to World Leaders

IMAGES AND CHARTS. 281

SELECT BIBLIOGRAPHY 285

ILLUSTRATIONS 287

ABOUT THE AUTHOR 293

AFTERWORD 294



FOREWORD

By the time you read this book, New York City may already be nuked!

On December 14th 2003, the 500th anniversary of the birth of Nostradamus came to pass and at the very same time the news of the capture of Saddam Hussein was broadcast to all the watching eyes of the people of the world. The prophecies, detailed specifically to this time and place, are all being connected and realized in the big picture of the continuing invasion of the Middle East by Bush through the country of Iraq as Nostradamus saw it.

Saddam Hussein was prophesied by Nostradamus and referred to as “Mabus” (sudam/mabus in the mirror, CII Q63). Saddam Hussein and Iraq have been on the forefront of the American agenda since the beginning of last decade. It has been Saddam who has been the focus all these years and, amazingly, the news of his capture is released on the exact date of the 500th anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus, a date which we gave over a year beforehand.



December 14th, 1503 + 500 years = December 14th, 2003.



Yet few people were aware that the end of this 500-year timeline was just the beginning, as it fulfilled very specific and precise prophecies from Nostradamus referring to an age he saw in the future that would be underscored and wrought by a great time of Terror and disaster for the world.

In fact, the foreknowledge of this date and the prophetic significance of the year 2003 was the impetus for publishing and compiling, for the first time, in this book, the vast amount of information and source material pertaining to the visions and prophecies of Nostradamus in a complete and yet concise format. To his credit the author, Leonardo De'Gehle, honorable board member of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, and scholar in his own right, has done a remarkable job that will come to be appreciated more and more, as these prophecies continue to be fulfilled.

Far from being “vague” or “inaccurate”, or only explained “after the fact”, as those who would rather dismiss Nostradamus like to say, the specific prophecy for the coming of the “King of Terror” in the year 1999; the series of terrorist attacks against the city of New York from 1993 to 2001, and those yet to come; as well as the fall of Baghdad and the capture of Saddam himself in the year 2003—on the exact day of the 500th birthday of Nostradamus—is all so glaringly simple, clear, precise and specific that it is very easy to see the reality of these events through the prophecies that have been given. The interpretation of these events, that have since come to pass, were all explained beforehand as long ago as Christmas of 1988 in widely distributed Press Releases, Radio and Television shows and public speaking engagements throughout all the 1990's and into the early 21st century. The accuracy and detail is so precise that even the most resolute of deniers, firmest of skeptics and most stubborn of self-avowed “unbelievers” have, not only been used by God to document the truth of these things as they have been happening, but have also been forced to accept and relent to the fact that we, and we alone have given and said these things, years beforehand. And if they won't admit it verbally, they have already confessed it in their own writings:

“Chase's predictions pertain to small-scale disasters that he claimed would lead step-by-step toward... the destruction of New York City by a nuclear bomb that would be planted by Middle Eastern Terrorists.” (Prof. John Domitriovich and Dr. Rob Balch, Sociology Professor, University of Montana, 1997)

“Dear Mr. Chase,

“Thank you very much for catching this. This was a very unfortunate choice of words I made years ago [before the 9-11], when I had a different and clearly less-educated view of the world and of prophecy, and was made in the context of the perspective the publisher, Harper's Magazine, chose to give it. I do not think your messages are hilarious, and I immediately removed that poorly-chosen word. I'm very thankful that you brought that to my attention. I also see that your website, [www.bupc.org], has an updated timeline of your prophecies, which I will note as well.”

Sincerely,

(Jonah Winters, Academic Scholar, September 2001 AD)

**9-11: “A Time to Weep”**

The Missoulian Newspaper, 9-20-01

“How could this [the 9-11 attacks] have happened? Some will say it’s the beginning of the biblical End Times. For a number of years, [Neal Chase] predicted that the World Trade Center Towers would be bombed by terrorists.” (Mark Matthews, Investigative Journalist, September 20, 2001)

Since the 9-11, people like Michael Moore, our friends at Harper’s, our friends at 60 Minutes, Andy Rooney, Larry King and others we have written to for their safety, security and salvation, many of those who at first saw fit to lampoon us in the 1990’s, have seen through their own prejudices and misconceived ideas to the purity of our motives and the humanitarian spirit in which we have tried to both warn and save the people from these disasters of their own making.

It has never been my hope that the prophecies for disaster should be fulfilled, but rather that people—freed from the clutter that fills their minds—would see the truth for themselves and would therefore look to the real cause and source for these difficulties and remedy the situation at the root and core of the problem, which I have always believed is a spiritual problem needing a spiritual solution. Most people really, quite frankly, have no concept even as to whether or not life has a purpose. Without a purpose, life would have no value and be meaningless. This fundamental lack of understanding in the real purpose and true value of human life, it will be found, is the real Cause that leads to all the multiple and diverse problems inflicting the world at this time.

Surely Catastrophe is a bump on the head and an attention getter at best. But it is no remedy for the ills of mankind. For those who suffer from the hardness of heart of “Pharaoh’s Syndrome” and never relent no matter how many “plagues” or “disasters” or “catastrophes” befall them, can there really be any cure? How many a Moses and a Jesus will God send to this world, until the people learn to turn away from the Pharaohs, Nimrods, Nebuchadnezzars, Caesars, Napoleons, Hitlers and “King of Terrors” of this world, and turning to God, like Joseph, Daniel and Christ, ask Him to free the hearts of those tyrants and dictators, to whom the rulership of this world has been vouchsafed, as even their hearts belong to God, so that they should rule with fairness and justice, doing their jobs right, so that all this darksome world may be transformed even into paradise itself!

The election scenario of 2020 is a re-repeat scenario that parallels that of Bush-Gore election where the US Supreme Court (Bush v. Gore, 531 U.S. 98 (2000)) was eventually involved. According to the prophet Daniel in chapter 7 the “little horn” will arise (2016) and “uproot” the “three”-- TRI-laterlist takeover of the US. Then: “the Court shall sit in Judgement...and the greatness of the kingdoms under the whole of heaven shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High” (Dan. 7:26-27 RSV).

Such is the everlasting hope and promise of God. A hope and faith—not a blind hope or a blind faith—but a clear hope and certain faith based upon proofs. And those proofs are Prophecy Fulfilled!

Neal Chase, December 14, 2003; Oct 3, 2020.



PREFACE

There have been numerous books written on Nostradamus and his prophecies over the past several hundred years. For as many books as have been written, there have been as many people, if not more, who purport to offer the correct interpretation to the age-old prophecies themselves, claiming that they have the “secret knowledge” to unlock these mysteries. The only problem with this is Nostradamus himself tells the people of the future that it will be just one person during a specific and crucial time for the earth who will finally unlock the mysteries of his prophecies and reveal the ultimate message behind them, **a message Nostradamus gives of the Second Coming of Christ and the Kingdom of God on Earth**. Nostradamus refers to this person who he says would appear as the great “Commentator” arising with proofs of his mission that won’t be limited to just the interpretation of Nostradamus’ prophecies, but is the one who will actually be a part of the unfolding scenario of this Divine Plan that Nostradamus sees for the future.

This book is based on the interpretations and explanations of the “Commentator” who, for the last decade and a half, has been warning of the exact scenario the world and its people are witnessing right now and how we are headed towards another global conflict the likes of which will ultimately be unprecedented in its destructive force and toll on the world of humanity.

Nostradamus prophesied that at this time a great “King of Terror” would appear in the year 1999 and begin World War III from out of the area of the Middle-East, initiating this critical time-line that Nostradamus gives according to his own life. This book is written to show how the “King of Terror” Nostradamus prophesies is, and can only be, the President of the United States, George W. Bush, as it is President Bush who fulfills these specific prophecies when he became the Republican Party nominee for President in 1999, stepping onto the world stage out of virtual obscurity, having as his only credit being the son of President George Bush I, winning the Presidential bid and who has started his “War OF Terror” that is ready to escalate into a global conflict between the major military powers of the earth. Nostradamus refers to him as a “King” of Terror because a kingship is that which is passed down from a father to a son (George Bush I – George Bush II.) Nostradamus writes in his prophecy that this King of Terror would “make the great king of the Mongols to live again”, as Bush is going forward with his agenda to destroy the very people and lands that the Mongols had conquered and destroyed centuries before: Afghanistan, Iraq, Korea, Iran, etc.



This alone shows that he fulfills the prophecy for the one who makes “the king of the Mongols to live again.” But more than this, Bush is actually carrying out a specific global military agenda based on that of the MONGOL EMPIRE, as explained by Zbigniew Brzezinski in his book, “*The Grand Chess Board: American Primacy and its Geostrategic Imperatives*,” thus beginning the Third World War from out of the Middle-East, specifically the area of Iraq, which will result in a global escalation of violence and destruction and the ultimate use of nuclear weapons. Brzezinski explains that in order to take over the whole world, Bush must follow and “resurrect” the plan of the Mongols thus fulfilling Nostradamus’ sobering vision of a global geo-political war to a ‘T’. He reveals:

“To find a somewhat closer analogy to today’s definition of a global power, we must turn to the remarkable phenomenon of **the Mongol Empire**. Its emergence was achieved through an intense struggle with major and well-organized opponents.... Genghis Khan and his successors, by defeating their regional rivals, established centralized control over the territory that latter-day scholars of geopolitics have identified as the global heartland, or **the pivot for world power**. Their Eurasian continental empire ranged from the shores of the China Sea to Anatolia in Asia Minor and to Central Europe.... Mongol imperial power was largely based on military domination. Achieved through the brilliant and ruthless application of superior military tactics that combined a remarkable capacity for rapid movement of forces with their timely concentration.” (*The Grand Chessboard*, pp. 15,16,17)

This is the plan the Bush Administration is following and actively engaging in today. Thus, this prophecy is being explicitly fulfilled. A prophecy and scenario that the “Commentator” gave beforehand over a decade and a half before and it has now come to pass.

More importantly, the prophecies for this war that is started by the King of Terror are numerous and detailed, describing how it will be “between the two rivers” (Tigris and Euphrates), a “Moslem port” (Kuwait) and it will be a “new war” or “second war” that is fought out of “spite and vengeance.” That it will include the United Nations, Saddam Hussein, and will be directly connected to his vision of the “Great New City” near the 45th parallel that contains “man made mountains” (skyscrapers) that is attacked in this timeline of terror. This war would “open the gates of hell” as the Head of the Arab League was quoted as saying would happen when the U.S. attacks Iraq, which has already taken place as of the first publication of this book in January of 2003.

Nostradamus gave a 500-year time span for when his prophecies would be truly realized and the interpretation solved. Nostradamus was born in 1503. Five hundred years later brings us to 2003, the year Bush invaded Iraq and pushed over the first domino in a series of man made and natural disasters that are happening now and we are about to witness soon after which will change the course of history for the entire human race.

With the invasion of Iraq, the capture of Saddam Hussein on the 500th anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus, and the greatest natural disaster in modern history in the form of the devastating Asian Tsunami, now the “Great Light” and truth of this message is being projected throughout the entire world. (See Chapter XVI, “Five Hundred Years Hence” for more).



The capture of Saddam on this exact date given by Nostradamus in the Year 2003, along with the specific and explicit prophecy of the “King of Terror” to arise in the year 1999 and bring back to life the “King of the Mongols”, in the year 2003 with the invasion of Iraq (as the Mongols are those who captured Baghdad), is so glaringly clear that all people can see the accuracy of Nostradamus. The external fulfillment of the prophecy for the catastrophes: the capture of Saddam, the “King of Terror”, **the soon to be witnessed nuking of New York City**, all gives credence to the internal or innermost message of Nostradamus, which is identical with that of the Holy Bible. The Message of the Bible is of the Kingdom of God on Earth that Jesus told his disciples to pray for, which Nostradamus himself believed in and from which Nostradamus himself derived his source of inspiration.

PROPHECIES FOR THIS GREAT DESTRUCTION

With George Bush and the United States military now occupying the captured oil rich territory of Iraq, as well as having their sites now set on Iran, Syria and North Korea, these prophecies of Nostradamus are being fulfilled today and will continue to be realized through these most horrible and frightening events that are literally shaking the foundations of mankind. As it is Nostradamus that gives these prophecies for this great destruction that is upon us, it is also the Bible that tells us the same thing, warning that the war in Iraq is the signal event of the prophetic time line from which all the rest of these destructions shall be unleashed.

*“Release the four angels who are bound at the **GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES**.”*

So the four angels were released who had been held ready for the hour, the day, the month and the year, to kill a third of mankind.”
(Revelation 9:14-15 RSV)

The river Euphrates runs directly through the middle of Iraq!

It is President George W. Bush and his cohorts who are hell bent on war, no matter what the international community says and no matter what the consequences are, all for the sake of oil and the opportunity of world domination. This is a difficult problem that now all future Presidents, Americans and generations have inherited, as **the “Bush Legacy.”**

The involvement of the American manipulated UN in Iraq, as well as the UN’s failure in the Israel/Palestinian problem will trigger those adversely affected in this global wrangling to nuke the UN headquarters in New York, even as the UN headquarters in Baghdad has already been destroyed during the time period we predicted. This war that is CLEARLY already upon us, is





like no other of the past. It will wreak horrible devastation, the likes of which mankind has never experienced as the prophecies explained in this book outlines and proves with local and national news media contacts and reports that document how we have warned and given exact dates of these events BEFORE they occurred, proving we are right. The “GLOBAL War on Terror” will escalate into the culminative war that will truly “end all wars.” This is because as much as there are prophecies for these horrible destructions from Nostradamus and others throughout history, there are prophecies for what happens afterward.

The prophecies for after this devastation are of Paradise Found! The future of the world and its people is very bright and wonderful according to the prophecies from not only Nostradamus and the Bible, but of all religions, peoples, legends, and cultures. We are entering into the age of Labor to bring forth this Child of the Kingdom, as this Golden Age Nostradamus sees is the age for **the Second Coming of Christ**. The generation who sees and experiences the fulfillment of these prophecies will not only see the reality of the prophecies of Nostradamus being fulfilled, but will also witness the actual future world civilization of the Kingdom of God on Earth beginning to be established that will last for the next five hundred thousand year cycle of human existence. The first thousand years of the Kingdom being earmarked as the Age of Justice; as Jesus told us to pray for in the Lord’s prayer: “Thy Kingdom come. It will be done .” But just as Jesus, who gave the Good News of the coming of this Kingdom warned:

*“the good news of the kingdom is proclaimed,
and everyone enters it violently.”
(Luke 16:16)*

The Kingdom of God on Earth will not happen until and only after the nations and peoples of the world endure a great catastrophic spiritual evolution. The human race is about to evolve dramatically into a new phase of global equity and peace that will develop and last for the next five hundred thousand years. This will happen because the people of the world are about to suffer greatly, greater than anything that has ever been experienced before, after which, the people who survive will not want to repeat the same mistakes of the past that led to so much destruction and human misery.

This future world civilization will be a true world community, and world family, that will be devoid of war and carnage and suffering. It will be a spiritual world civilization that all people and nations will be a part of and contribute to. This world civilization will be the result of the Advent of the Second Coming of Christ and this book will also show how this event is already upon us. Today is the Advent of the Second Coming of Christ as foreseen by the prophet Nostradamus and promised in the Holy Bible as well as all the religions of the world.

(VGW - December 2003)



INTRODUCTION

THE EXECUTION OF SADDAM HUSSEIN

Since 1991, the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant (BUPC) have warned through press releases, newspaper articles, magazine articles, radio & television shows and the Internet, that Saddam Hussein would be killed and as a result, a great vengeance would be exacted upon the people of the United States. Since this time the BUPC have had a 100% accurate track record giving the dates for the first terrorist attack on the World Trade Center (1993) and the second on 9-11, 2001. Both of these attacks were a precursor to the vengeance that comes as a result of the killing of Saddam Hussein in the next attack against New York City which will be with a nuclear weapon. All of these things being prophesied hundreds of years as well as thousands of years beforehand as recorded in this book and given as a testimony as to the accuracy of what we have compiled as well as to the further prophecies that are yet to be fulfilled.

Even though it is the death of Saddam that is the “lynch pin” so to speak, where by this time can be recognized, we are not “pro-Saddam” by any means. The BUPC are “Pro-Justice” and want justice to be served for all people, all nations and the world as a whole. As Baha’u’llah writes:

“O SON OF SPIRIT!

*The best beloved of all things in My sight is Justice;
turn not away therefrom if thou desirest Me,
and neglect it not that I may confide in thee.*

*By its aid thou shalt see with thine own eyes and not through the eyes of others,
and shalt know of thine own knowledge and not through the knowledge of thy neighbor.*

*Ponder this in thy heart; how it behooveth thee to be.
Verily justice is My gift to thee and the sign of My loving-kindness.
Set it then before thine eyes.”*

(Baha’u’llah, The Hidden Words, Arabic)



In a newspaper article written by a BUPC for the one year commemoration of the 9-11 Catastrophe and published by The Missoulian Newspaper in Missoula, Montana in September of 2002 entitled “**Vengeance Upon America Predicted**”, this same exact scenario is described:

Vengeance upon America Predicted

The Missoulian

September 16, 2002

As we observe the anniversary of the destruction of the World Trade Center, many people have wondered if any lessons have been learned from this horrible tragedy. The Baha’i Community of Missoula says, yes. The decade-long show, “Baha’i Phone-In Live!” hosted by Neal Chase, that aired Fridays on Missoula Community Access Television, continually warned of the global crisis that was fomenting from the Middle-East and Iraq and how Muslim extremists were planning continued attacks against the city of New York.

In a press release titled “Seven Days” that was distributed to the national media in 1993, Mr. Chase said that not only would New York City be the chosen target, but that this attack would occur on Sept. 11.

As Baha’is have long warned, because of U.S. intervention in the Gulf region and war with Iraq and Saddam Hussein, the consequence of retaliation is inevitable. As these attacks and sanctions against Iraq have continued, the Muslim world will take vengeance upon America. Since Sept. 11, our country has become more attuned to the reality of this scenario and the people are very much aware of this continued threat.

Now, as the U.S. is going back into Iraq to “finish the job” begun in 1991, there will be more anger and more retaliation from the Muslim world. The U.S. will be successful in their plans for a “regime change” by finally finding and killing Saddam Hussein as the new U.S. attacks on Iraq begin this month. But, what Sept. 11 should have taught us is that we need to be prepared for the consequences of these actions.

*For 10 years, the Baha’is in Missoula continually broadcast the message that the U.S. will go back into Iraq, kill Saddam Hussein, and then the retaliation will be a nuclear terrorist strike against New York City. In the ninth Chapter of Revelations, the “four winds” of destruction that lead our world into a global war are released from the “Great River Euphrates” that runs straight through Iraq. Also, the prophecies of Nostradamus give the name “Mabus” **as one who will be killed** and then a great vengeance will be witnessed. The name “Mabus” in the mirror is “sudaM.” (Missoulian, September 16, 2002)*

This article from The Missoulian (2002) was written and published over six years ago prior to the execution of Saddam Hussein and is the very same exact scenario that is being witnessed



at this time and that is described in vast detail throughout this remarkable and unique book.

In a live video interview taped on the very night of the Execution of Saddam, December 29, 2006, Neal Chase explained that the killing of Saddam occurred on the prophesied date of 2300 days – “two thousand three hundred evenings and mornings” (Daniel 8:13 KJV) from September 11, 2000. September 11, 2000 plus 2300 days equals December 29, 2006. This same date of Sept. 11, 2000 is the prophetic starting point from which Mr. Chase had also previously calculated the 9-11 event almost two years before it came to pass as spoken of in the prophecies and holy scriptures. “God seeks to perfect His light, albeit the wicked abhor it so.”

Today the world has come to an impasse where we have no choice, other than to try to make whatever sense we can of what is going on and seek out the remedy for such a dire situation. This book is meant to do just that. Make sense and offer the prophesied solution to the world’s ills.

To also further the ongoing research and discoveries that are continually being made, we also have a website that will have a regularly updated blog that can be read and contributed to.

Thank you for reading.

Victor Woods (Leonardo De’Gehle) 2007.



CHAPTER I

THE GIFT OF PROPHECY

The prophecies of Nostradamus have continued to fascinate and amaze the people of the world for the last five centuries. Since the birth of history, mankind has been drawn to prophecy and visions of the future. The accuracy of the prophecies that are fulfilled and have come to pass has been the driving force that verifies their authenticity and believability. Throughout history there have been people who have been endowed with the spiritual capacity to perceive, that which is behind the veil of eternity, and see the things that are to come in the future. The world of the Prophets is the world of the Spirit, being devoid of the physical limitations to which we, as people in the physical world, are confined. In the world of the Spirit, time itself is non-existent, all is one and one is all. Through the guidance of the Holy Spirit, or that which is the Whole or Complete Spirit of God, meaning the emanation of the Presence of God, the Prophets and seers are guided to which message of the future is most important for them to relay or bring.

Nostradamus opens his book of prophecies in the second quatrain by saying that he is able to receive his **gift of prophecy** by meditating on the **BRANCHES**.

Century I Quatrain 1

(Original French)

*Estant assis de nuict secret estude
Seul repos, sur la selle d'aerain;
Flambe exigue sortant de solitude
Fait prosperer qui n'est ... croire vain.*

(English translation)

*Sitting alone at night in secret study;
it is placed on the brass tripod.
A slight flame comes out of the emptiness and
makes successful that which should not be believed in vain.*



Century I
Quatrain 2

(Original French)

La verge en main mise au milieu de BRANCHES
De l'onde il moule & le limbe & le pied:
Un peur & voix fremissant par les manches:
Splendeur divine. Le divin pres s'assied.

(English translation)

The wand in the hand is placed in the middle of the BRANCHES.
With water he sprinkles both the hem of his garment and his foot.
A voice, fear: he trembles in his robes.
Divine splendour; the god sits nearby.

Here are the important keys to understanding the message that Nostradamus brings. Nostradamus opens with his first verse of the second quatrain by saying that it has to do with the BRANCHES. The letters of the word “BRANCHES” in this quatrain are all capitalized and the English and French word for “Branch” are the same word. Nostradamus deliberately did this, as this is the reference in the Bible to the 3rd chapter of the Book of Zechariah in the Old Testament where this word BRANCH is also all capitalized:

“Hear now, O Joshua the High Priest,
thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at:
for, behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH.”
(Zechariah 3:8 KJV)

The “BRANCHES”, which Nostradamus is referring to, is the literal English translation for the Persian/Aramaic word “Aghsan”, the language Jesus and the Old Testament prophets spoke. The “Branches” in the Bible are the sons of King David seated upon the Throne of David and is translated from the Persian (ghusn/Aghsan) into the word “SON” in English. A son is he who has “branched forth” from his father, as a kingship is that which is passed from a father to his son. This reference is exactly the same in the New Testament, where the first book of the New Testament, the Book of Matthew, the first chapter, the first verse, goes on to say:

“This is the book of the genealogy of Jesus Christ, the Son of David...”
(Matthew 1:1)

The “BRANCH”, with all letters being capitalized, specifically refers to the sons of David who are the promised throne-line of kings who are given the Covenant from God that their lineage will be that of an everlasting lineage leading up to and continuing in the Kingdom of God on Earth.

“BRANCH - A title applied to the Messiah as the offspring of David.” (Jeremiah 23:5; 33:15; Zech. 3:8; 6:12; *Smith's Bible Dictionary*)



TWO CHRISTS

From this lineage of David, the Bible describes two separate Christs who are prophesied to appear being anointed with the Holy Spirit. The word “Christ”, being synonymous with the word “BRANCH”, was not the last name of Jesus Christ, like “Joseph Christ and Mary Christ of 628 Bethlehem Lane.” “Christ” is a title pertaining to Jesus’ physical lineage. “Christ” is the English word used for the Greek “Christos”, which was a translation of the Hebrew word “Messiah” or specifically, “Messiah Ben David” or “Messiah the Anointed Son of David.” All the kings over Israel were from this particular lineage of David and were all anointed by the High Priest with olive oil to symbolize “enlightenment”, thus the title “The Anointed.” There are two Messiahs who are prophesied in the Old Testament to appear being anointed with the Holy Spirit, two Christs, two BRANCHES who are to come forth in the Divine Plan of the Kingdom of God as outlined in the Bible. One is described as appearing and being rejected and made to suffer and die at the hands of his own people. This is he who was described in the Old Testament as the “Suffering Messiah.” The other is described as being the “Redeeming Messiah” who actually brings the Kingdom of David that Jesus, the first Christ, told his disciples to pray for. The second Christ, or “Second Coming of Christ”, establishes the lineage of recognized descendants of David who are seated upon the throne, the BRANCHES (Aghsan), that are the Kings in this everlasting Kingdom of God:

*“Thou hast said, ‘I have made a covenant with my chosen one,
I have sworn to David my servant:
I will establish your descendants forever,
and build your throne for all generations.’”*
(Psalms 89:3-4)

*“Our Father who art in heaven, Hallowed be Thy Name.
Thy Kingdom come, Thy Will be done on earth as it is in heaven...”*
(Matthew 6:9, Luke 11:2)

The best-selling Christian author Hal Lindsey, whose book, “The Late, Great Planet Earth” sold millions of copies and was made into a movie, explains something that is very important in his book:

Two Portraits

“Two completely different portraits of a coming Messiah were described by the Old Testament prophets. The portraits, painted by the sure hand of God, were placed on the same canvas, framed in one picture.

One portrait of the Messiah depicts Him as a humble servant who would suffer for others and be rejected by His own countrymen. This portrait we may call “the Suffering Messiah.” (Look into the prophecies of Isaiah 53, Daniel 9, etc. for the perfect picture of this Messiah.)



The other portrait shows the Messiah as a conquering king with unlimited power, who comes suddenly to earth at the height of a global war and saves men from self-destruction. He places the Israelites who believe in Him as the spiritual and secular leaders of the world and brings in an age free of prejudice and injustice. It's easy to see why this would be the most popular portrait.

We may call this second picture 'the Reigning Messiah.' We find this description in such prophecies as Zechariah 14 and Isaiah 9:6, 7." (Hal Lindsey, *The Late Great Planet Earth*, p. 18)

These are the BRANCHES Nostradamus is meditating on in the world of the Spirit and who are guiding his visions to this Day which is the Day wherein the visions and the prophecies concerning the Second Coming of Christ and the World Civilization of the Kingdom of God on earth are being fulfilled. This book is an explanation, a herald and a warning of what is about to take place. We are now on the threshold of the birth of this future world civilization that is the culmination of our six thousand years of recorded history and the ushering in of this Golden Age of Humanity.

This Pregnant Earth

As with the birth of any child, the mother must go through a period of intense and agonizing pain that she endures to give birth to the child she loves. Thus, the Earth is pregnant with this great and Promised Day, and we are about to experience the greatest upheaval that this civilization has ever had to endure with the coming of this great "King of Terror" who has started the "labor pains" with his "War OF Terror" that is helping to bring into existence this child of the Kingdom of God on earth.



CHAPTER II

KING OF TERROR!

Of all the prophecies of Nostradamus, this one in particular has recently been the point of much speculation and concern. In the quatrains of Nostradamus, it is written that a great “King of Terror” would arise during the very end of the twentieth century and bring our world face to face with annihilation. This “King” would step on to the world scene in the year 1999.

*“In the year 1999 and seven months
a great King of Terror will come from the sky.
He will bring back the great King of the Mongols.
Before and after war rules.”
(Century X Q72)*

In connection with this quatrain, Nostradamus prophesies this person as beginning a war that is so terrible, no wars of the past would be able to compare in their ferocity, destructiveness or loss of human life. It is prophesied in this quatrain that he will come from the sky and make the king of the Mongols to live again.

Nostradamus was a Christian, and a firm believer in Bible prophecy of both the Old Testament and the New Testament, particularly the Book of Revelation, whose mother and father had converted from Judaism to Christianity while Nostradamus was still a boy.



Thus, Nostradamus was educated in the Old Testament and the Hebrew scripts as well as the New Testament and the prophecies for the Kingdom of God. He was a physician, a mathematician



and astrologer who had visions of the future inspired by his study of the Holy Scriptures. His most famous prophecies—that were compiled by Nostradamus himself—were written down in cryptic and allegorical language and joined together in four-line prose called “quatrains.” These quatrains were then divided into sections called “Centuries”, but were purposely not put into chronological order. Nostradamus predicted the French Revolution, Napoleon, as well as the First and Second World Wars. Nostradamus predicted the coming of Hitler, instead calling him “Hister”, as well as many, many other predictions that have since come to pass.

In the above quoted quatrain, Nostradamus describes how this King of Terror will bring back the great King of the Mongols. The greatest leader of, and the one who established the Mongol Empire was Genghis Khan in the 11th and 12th centuries.



Genghis Khan

The Mongol Empire is recognized as the largest single land empire in history, covering more area than any other single empire of the past. Genghis Khan invaded China and pushed into the Korean Peninsula and then pushed into the Middle East and the Islamic civilization through Afghanistan towards the south and the west. The Mongol Empire stretched from the Yellow Sea in China to the Black Sea through Turkey and into Russia.

The brutal campaigns against the Muslims in particular were characterized by the total destruction policy of Genghis Khan. Entire cities were wiped out and every single inhabitant killed. Men, women, children, even the animals would be slaughtered. Not one single living thing would



be left. The Mongols would totally devastate an area to the extent that it would take centuries for the area to become re-inhabited. This was due to these cities and provinces being located in the arid desert conditions of the Middle East, and the Mongols practice of destroying underground aqueduct systems and irrigation canals. The entire infrastructure of the city would be destroyed so that the cities no longer provided the necessary means for basic human survival.



“Genghis Khan’s unification of Mongolia and eastern Turkestan involved considerable bloodshed but relatively little material damage. His raids on China had caused destruction but nothing out of the ordinary for a nomad invasion of the Celestial Empire. But his march west, across the Pamir mountains into the Muslim heartland [Afghanistan], was to be something quite different, it was these campaigns that gave Genghis Khan his unenviable reputation of being one of the greatest destroyers of all time.



Siege of Baghdad 1258



The appalling havoc wrought by Genghis Khan's armies across this part of the Middle East sometimes makes it seem as if the Mongol leader had a particularly vindictive attitude towards Islamic civilization." (*The Mongol Warlords*, David Nicolle)



The Mongol armies were the most feared in history. Entire armies would flee at the news of an approaching Mongol army. The Mongols under Genghis Khan struck terror into the hearts of the people wherever they would go. Nostradamus describes this King of Terror coming with this same type of ferocity and destructiveness. And like the Mongols under Genghis Khan this King of Terror is prophesied to begin his war against primarily the lands of Muslim peoples, which as of the 9-11 attacks, are already upon us.

The Global Mogul

To say that someone is a "mogul" is to say that they are the leaders in the industry, like "Media Mogul." The word "Mogul" comes from "Mongol" as the Mongols conquered and controlled more territory than any other empire of the past and were the undisputed leaders in subjugating their enemies. Today THE MODEL of unilateral global control for the United States and the Bush Administration is that of the Mongol Empire. This plan for global dominance is referred to as "global hegemony" by one who has been in the center of outlining U.S. Foreign Policy for decades. This is Zbigniew Brzezinski who was the first director of the Trilateral Commission and was the National Security Advisor for the Carter Administration. Mr. Brzezinski has been a constant advisor and commentator for years on American foreign policy and has been among the deciding core and architects for contemporary geopolitics.



Zbigniew Brzezinski



In his 1997 book, *The Grand Chessboard*, Brzezinski compares the world and its ultimate control to that of a global chessboard and touts the United States as the only legitimate world power that must assert its right to global domination. He refers to this as “Hegemony of a New Type” i.e. GLOBAL DOMINATION and sites the historic importance of the control of one particular part of the world—the “Middle Space”—as the hub of global domination. This “Middle Space” he explains, is “Eurasia”, or that part of the world, which is comprised of the majority of Europe and Russia as well as Asia into the Middle East. In the forward to his book, Brzezinski tells us the purpose of his book and of his policy.

“The ultimate objective of American policy should be benign and visionary: to shape a truly cooperative global community, in keeping with long-range trends and with fundamental interests of humankind. But in the meantime, it is imperative that no Eurasian challenger emerges, capable of dominating Eurasia and thus also of challenging America. The formulation of a comprehensive and integrated Eurasian geostrategy is therefore the purpose of this book.” (*The Grand Chessboard*, Zbigniew Brzezinski, p. xiv)

Brzezinski goes on to explain in his book that whoever has had control of this part of the world in the past, the area referred to as Eurasia—the Middle Space, which includes the Middle East (Iraq and Iran)—has been the global dominate power and for the U.S. to succeed in the game of global domination, the U.S. must control this same area and have no rivals. He likens this to chess because in chess, players will also try to dominate the “middle space” on the chessboard to win the game, though the killing of innocent people for oil is monstrous and barbaric and in reality no game at all! Mr. Brzezinski then tells us of the one power of the past who the U.S. needs to emulate to aspire to this goal of world domination. This is the Mongol Empire.

“To find a somewhat closer analogy to today’s definition of a global power, we must turn to the remarkable phenomenon of the Mongol Empire. Its emergence was achieved through an intense struggle with major and well-organized opponents....

Genghis Khan and his successors, by defeating their regional rivals, established centralized control over the territory that latter-day scholars of geopolitics have identified as the global heartland, or **the pivot for world power**. Their Eurasian continental empire ranged from the shores of the China Sea to Anatolia in Asia Minor and to Central Europe....

Mongol imperial power was largely based on military domination. Achieved through the brilliant and ruthless application of superior military tactics that combined a remarkable capacity for rapid movement of forces with their timely concentration.” (*The Grand Chessboard*, Zbigniew Brzezinski, pp. 15, 16, 17)

Brzezinski lauds as brilliant the “ruthless application of superior military tactics” in the conquering of Eurasia by the Mongols and implies that this is the same type of policy that needs to be employed by the U.S. to succeed, on as grand a scale as the Mongols, if the plan for global domination is to be realized and the U.S. is not to be challenged. The U.S. in its recent wars has



succeeded in fulfilling these criteria and has displayed the very characteristics Mr. Brzezinski is describing as the U.S. implements this current “geostrategy” of global domination in the footsteps of the Mongol Empire.

“Hit everything, Kill everything”

As of 2006, now into our third year of the war in Iraq, Seymour Hersh, Pulitzer Prize-winning reporter, author of the book, *Chain Of Command: The Road From 9-11 to Abu Ghraib*, gives us a look into what is happening now in Iraq. He spoke recently at the Stephen Wise Free Synagogue in New York.

“The number of sorties, bombing raids by one plane, and the number of tonnage dropped has grown exponentially each month. We are systematically bombing that country. There are no embedded journalists at Doha, the Air Force base I think we’re operating out of. No embedded journalists at the aircraft carrier, Harry Truman. That’s the aircraft carrier that I think is doing many of the operational fights. There’s no air defense, It’s simply a turkey shoot. They come and hit what they want. We know nothing. We don’t ask. We’re not told. We know nothing about the extent of bombing. So if they’re going to carry out an election and if they’re going to succeed, bombing is going to be key to it, which means that what happened in Fallujah, essentially Iraq -- some of you remember Vietnam -- **Iraq is being turned into a “free-fire zone” right in front of us. Hit everything, kill everything.** I have a friend in the Air Force, a Colonel, who had the awful task of being an urban bombing planner, planning urban bombing, to make urban bombing be as unobtrusive as possible. I think it was three weeks ago today, three weeks ago Sunday after Fallujah I called him at home. I’m one of the people -- I don’t call people at work. I call them at home, and he has one of those caller I.D.’s, and he picked up the phone and he said, “Welcome to Stalingrad.” We know what we’re doing. This is deliberate. It’s being done. They’re not telling us. They’re not talking about it.”

This is now the reality of the war in Iraq. Bush has created absolute chaos.

This is how Nostradamus saw the onset of the grand empire of the King of Terror and how the Mongols would be copied by this new aspirant to global domination in the same territory the Mongols had conquered with Bush’s “brilliant and ruthless application of superior military tactics that combined a remarkable capacity for rapid movement of forces with their timely concentration.”

Now the sites are being set on Iran with the same excuses being used as they were used for the war in Iraq and are being fed to the American public through the indoctrination of the media drum beating that Iran is now a “great threat” and is pursuing the production of nuclear weapons. America is now on another collision course in the expansion of this “War OF Terror” where it is being reported that the closest American ally in the Middle-East, Israel, is drawing up plans for a military assault against Iran with the backing of the United States.



CHAPTER III

BETWEEN TWO RIVERS

Toward the end of the 20th century and beginning of the 21st century, Nostradamus also describes a situation where the focus of the world begins to be in the Middle East. A war will be fought “between the two rivers” and it will be against the Muslims. This will be what is described as a “new war” that has been restarted through spite and vengeance.

*“The tyrant will be defeated in the Moslem port.
But that does not bring back freedom.
A new war breaks out, through spite and vengeance,
The French Republic will be paid in fear, through force.”
(Century I Q94)*

The “tyrant” who was defeated was Saddam Hussein in the “Moslem port” of Kuwait during the first Gulf War. The “new war” refers to “Gulf War Part Two” which is a “new war” against Iraq waged out of spite and vengeance for the so-called “unfinished business” in 1991.

Nostradamus links this King of Terror to the Third Antichrist that he foretells will come (See Appendix A and B). He identifies the first with Napoleon and the second with Hitler. This King of Terror will be able to wage war with the world and be the greatest destroyer of human life.

This third “Antichrist” is also connected with a name called “Alus”:

*“His hand through the bloody Alus,
he will be unable to protect himself by the sea.
Between two rivers [Tigris and Euphrates]
he will fear the military hand,
the black and angry one shall make him repent his actions.”
(Century VI Q33)*



“Alus” is a combination of the words “Allied” and “U.S.” and this is the Allied/U.S. (ALUS) forces that were brought together during the first war against Iraq and ones that are now being brought together against Iraq at this time. “Between the two rivers” is the Tigris and Euphrates rivers that run through Iraq.



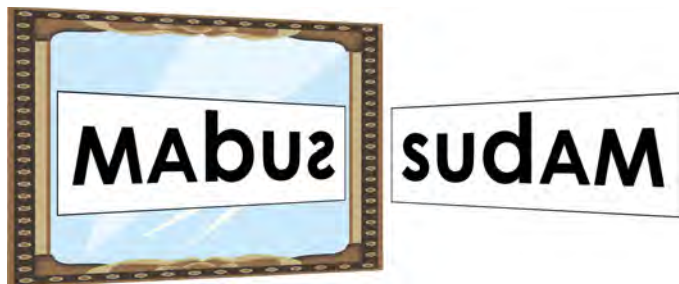
In the quatrain that says a new war will break out, it says, “*the French Republic will be paid in fear, through force.*” France was the main western nation on the UN Security Council totally against going into Iraq and threatened to veto any UN Security Council resolution. It is the French who can recognize the fulfillment of the prophecies of Nostradamus and can see the consequences of this path of destruction with Iraq and want nothing to do with it. They will be forced (through “fear,” by the “King of Terror”) to go along with the rest of the allies of the U.S. **by threats of being attacked themselves**, and the U.S. attacking Iraq in the U.S. War on Terror (fear), and the distribution of this book ‘The King of Terror’ (fear) in the country of France where Nostradamus is from.

When Russia was recently refusing to go along with the “King of Terror”, “terrorist rebels” seized a theater in downtown Moscow with poison gas. When the crisis was over, Russia voted along unanimously with the “King of Terror” on the UN Security Council and other frightened “terrorized” countries that go along with him. Will France be forced to capitulate to the “King of Terror’s” demands as well? How is it that Nostradamus sees “The French Republic paid by fear through force”? By standing firm against the “King of Terror’s” policy? Will it be another so-called “terrorist attack” on France, and her people, before the next vote goes to the UN Security Council? Or will he simply nuke them and Paris in the on-coming global war in the aftermath of the capture and death of Saddam Hussein in his bloody oil war?



Mabus

The other person spoken of in connection with this scenario is one named “Mabus.” Nostradamus sees “mabuS” is the mirror, which is “Sudam”. The name “mabuS” is the mirror image of the name “Sudam”, or Saddam Hussein.



Sudam, Nostradamus says, will die or be killed after a horrible destruction the like of which is reminiscent of the Mongol invasions. After this, Nostradamus says, a great vengeance will be seen.



President Saddam Hussein

*“Mabus will soon die,
after provoking a horrible destruction of men and animals.
Then suddenly vengeance will come.
Because of endless speeches force will rule;
they will know thirst, hunger,
when the comet crosses the sky.”
(Century II Q62)*

The war and occupation that has now been unleashed against Iraq is a new war of spite and vengeance and the endless and constant rhetoric of political speeches and media drum beating that is justifying the military assault on Iraq. Saddam Hussein no longer controls Iraq. Saddam Hussein (Mabus) stood between the U.S. and “U.S. interests”, namely, the oil and the grand scheme of the “New World Order” announced by George Bush Senior in the early 90’s. The plan was carried out, just as we foretold in the first edition of this book, to go into Iraq and make a “regime change” by defeating the Iraqi military, bombing Baghdad and finding and taking out Saddam Hussein. In fact the prophecies and scenario is being fulfilled just as we have foretold over a decade ago since 1990! This has led to the predicted occupation of Iraq by American and British forces as President



George W. Bush has provoked a fight with Iraq looking for any excuse to launch this military attack.

But these new wars the U.S. has unleashed against Iraq are different because of the use of a new generation of nuclear weapons. These are weapons that use nuclear material and have the same long-term effects through radiation, but which are used very low profile. These weapons are encased in Depleted Uranium, one of which is the earth burrowing bunker-buster missile. These were specifically designed after the Gulf War for deeply buried bunkers to dig down and kill Saddam in his bunker, which Bush tried to do twice, on March 20, 2003 and 19 days later on April 7, 2003, just as we said he would beforehand on live television. These weapons have been used in both Iraq and Afghanistan.

Since the first aggressions began against Iraq in 1990 there have been over a million Iraqis killed due to the bombings, the ground assaults and the continued use of Depleted Uranium as well as the decade long sanctions against the civilian population. These ruthless attacks against a relatively defenseless country such as Iraq in comparison to the United States military has been more of a turkey shoot than any war. The overwhelming force that has been used time and time again, killing civilian men, women and children has been an international crime of war. The destruction that has been heaped upon the country of Iraq and its people can be said to be a slaughter of an entire generation, i.e., genocide.

“In 1258 Hulagu, the grandson of Genghis Khan stormed the city. The majority of Baghdad’s inhabitants of over 800,000 people (some say as high as two million) including the Caliph [President] and his family was slaughtered and the city given over to plunder and flames, as was the Mongol way.” (*Babylonian Jewry*, by David Dangoor)

It was estimated by some that the death toll of Iraqi military personnel in the first Gulf War was close to 100,000 and the civilian casualties were close to 10,000. Before the first Gulf War began, the UN imposed economic sanctions that dragged on for over ten years devastating the country’s economy. As a direct result of these sanctions it has been estimated that over one million children below the age of fifteen died for lack of food and medicine as well as the country’s infrastructure being destroyed and there being no parts or equipment to repair the sewage and water treatment facilities. Disease and dysentery was rampant and thousands died. It has also become widely known that as a result of the use of Depleted Uranium in the Gulf War, the Iraqi people have seen an increase in cancer and leukemia cases by over 1000%! During this latest war, again tens of thousands of Iraqi military were killed and estimates of again; almost 10,000 Iraqi civilians were killed.

The “bunker-buster” missiles and other weapons used in Iraq which are designed to penetrate hardened targets are **made from the nuclear material Depleted Uranium** for smashing through concrete and steel. These “D.U.” weapons are “nuclear weapons” as they use the nuclear material uranium, which is highly radioactive. Because of the continued use of these weapons of mass destruction against Muslim countries the Muslim world will retaliate against the U.S.; and like for like, as Osama Bin Laden was quoted in messages to the West saying; that whatever weapons used



against the Muslims will be used against the U.S., thus justifying the use of such a weapon against the U.S. and its people and they shall detonate a nuclear weapon in New York City.

UPDATE: August 1, 2003

Since this book was first written in January of this year 2003, U.S. and British forces attacked Iraq on what is now coming out in the news as “false pretenses, fabrications and lies” and it is becoming increasingly clear that Bush and his administration along with Tony Blair made up any excuse to invade Iraq without the sanction of the international community or the U.N. This has been magnified with investigations into the supposed suicide of David Kelly, a Baha’i from the U.K., who helped expose the lies of Bush and Blair. This shows there is a real “secret agenda” more than just going in and “liberating the Iraqi people” or the “disarming of Iraq”, as to date there have been no weapons of mass destruction discovered. This “secret agenda”, like this book has shown, is the taking over of the country of Iraq for not only its valuable oil supplies, but also for a military foothold in the region as now the reports are coming out that to maintain order and stability in the region the U.S. military is going to have to occupy Iraq for years to come.

The first bombs began to fall on Baghdad the evening of March 20 in an attempt to hit Saddam in his bunker. This attack failed to achieve its goal as Saddam was not only heard in conversations intercepted, but also seen in video and the military infrastructure remained intact. But after the second targeted attack against Saddam in his bunker on April 7, all intercepted communications stopped, there was no video of Saddam, the military infrastructure collapsed and Baghdad fell in a matter of hours.

U.S. Bomber aims for Saddam

UPI April 9, 2003 Posted: 12:04 AM EDT (0404 GMT)

“U.S. officials said on Tuesday that an attack earlier this week in a neighborhood of Baghdad was intended as a direct strike on Iraqi leadership. U.S. intelligence indicated on Monday that Iraqi President Saddam Hussein and his sons might have been in a compound in the capital’s Mansour neighborhood. 45 minutes later, U.S. bombs slammed into the building.

The bomber dropped four bombs in a configuration designed specifically to hit an underground facility without causing a lot of damage to the surrounding civilian neighborhood. Two 2,000-pound bunker buster-type bombs dropped first. They were followed by two 2,000-pound bombs that contained a 25-millisecond delay fuse, which enabled them to break through the roof of a building before they detonated.”

Amazingly, it took the U.S. military almost two months to secure the site that was bombed, even though Baghdad was in the control of the U.S. military, they didn’t begin to excavate to see if they had hit their target and killed Saddam. Why? This question has been asked by the news media too as this next article demonstrates.



Dead or Alive?

U.S. Soldiers Excavate Baghdad Site in Hope of Finding Saddam's Body
By Hilary Brown

B A G H D A D, Iraq, June 4 — *For two months, U.S. officials have said Saddam Hussein may have been killed in a targeted bombing in an upscale Baghdad neighborhood. Now, American engineers are excavating the site, looking for proof one way or the other.*

This site may be the most critical of the war. On April 7, the U.S. Air Force dropped four 2,000-pound bombs on a building where, according to an informant, the Iraqi dictator was meeting with his top officials and two sons, Odai and Qusai. U.S. officials hope that a meticulous forensic examination of this mountain of dirt will yield up human remains—and that DNA testing will prove once and for all that Saddam is dead.

Given the importance of the site, it seems astonishing that there has been no military presence here before and that it was not secured to protect any evidence. And even if human remains are found, it's not clear whether the experts actually have samples of Saddam's DNA to compare them to."

Why did it take almost two months before the military even posted guards on the site, much less begin to excavate the site? The U.S. forces say because they wanted to focus on controlling Baghdad first, but to wait almost two months to find out if their ultimate target had been destroyed? The reason they waited for almost two months before allowing any U.S. personnel into the site, was because the site was still "hot" from the use of nuclear material in the form of Depleted Uranium used in the "Bunker-Busters" to penetrate the reinforced concrete and steel far underground, and possibly even the clandestine use of a small nuclear primary charge to ensure the targets destruction. They had to wait two months before soldiers could even be posted at the site and begin to excavate because of the presence of residual nuclear radiation from the Depleted Uranium, and from the possibility that this particular bunker-buster was of the type that used a micro-nuclear charge. They had to wait for the site to "cool down" and become safe to excavate.

UPDATE: December, 2003

Many people wondered, how will we know if and when Saddam is truly dead or killed? They wondered this because they were suspicious of Saddam's sons Ouday and Qusay having been killed, saying they could barely recognize them. Now with the capture of Saddam Hussein, this doubt has been eliminated.* All will know the fate of Saddam. It is against the Muslim religion

* Ouday and Qusay were killed exactly 1290 days from January 9th 2000 AD (the jubilee date given for the cycle of the "Seventh Seal") and Saddam was captured 144 days later. Mysteriously, these are the numbers of the Bible from Daniel 12:11 and Revelation 21:17. About 9 days later - from Jan. 9, 2000 - is January 18, 2000 ("silence in heaven for about a half an hour") the Death of Khanum from which we calculated the date for the 9-11 Trade Tower destruction almost two years before it happened.



to commit suicide, even as this is against the Christian religion as well. Those who are referred to as “suicide bombers” are doing it not as an act of suicide, but consider their death a part of the continuing war against those whom they believe to be infidels.

In our 1995 Press Release, we had already given the scenario of Saddam coming before an International Court or forum, like the UN or World Court, or some other forum like the Nuremberg Trials after WW II, to have the Iraq issue aired out in the media, and that he could be assassinated during that trial or as a result of it. The capture of Saddam is now seen as a disgrace and humiliating insult to all mainstream (Sunni) Muslims everywhere. His trial would be a further injustice seen to him, in their eyes and in the eyes of extremists like al-Qaeda. The fact that groups like the Carnegie Institute for Peace have declared that Iraq had NO weapons of mass destruction and had disarmed years and years ago, also stating like Paul O’Neill, that there was no justification for Bush to take Iraq in the first place, is all weighing in the balance against Bush and in favor of the next Terrorist attack against the US, just as we have said all along.

We have warned the people for their safety, security and salvation. All these destructions could have been avoided. Because the people refuse to turn to the solution they will not be avoided, but will all come to pass. Tensions have never been higher. Animosity toward not only Bush, but the UN as its puppet is increasing daily. All the prophecies will be fulfilled to the very letter. Saddam’s capture on the prophesied date of the 500th birthday of Nostradamus is the ominous SIGN, as well as that of the Tsunami disaster ending the 500 year time-line, begins the countdown to the nuking of New York City with the UN building being the target. We have explained this many, many years before, and now it is all coming to pass. If it was not for the long passage of time, and the gradual leading up to the nuking of New York, with the first and second Trade Towers attacks, how else would all the people know, without any doubts at all, that in fact only we have said this all along? Therefore with over a decade of documentation and eyewitnesses, everyone knows that we have been right all along, and that we alone have explained the future before it has come to pass!

9-11: “A time to weep for innocents slaughtered, a world in pain”

September 20, 2001

For the Missoulian

By Mark Matthews

“How could this have happened? Some will say it’s the beginning of the biblical End Times. For a number of years, members of...Baha’is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have predicted that the World Trade Center Towers would be bombed by terrorists. That would in turn lead to a nuclear war... I still believe they’re wrong.”

Mark Matthews interviewed us in the mid 1990’s and again in 1997. In spite of the prophecy fulfilled he still suffers from Pharaoh’s Syndrome saying he “still believe(s) they’re wrong” showing the hardness of heart and fear of what is still to come “that would in turn lead to a nuclear war”. He can see that the prophecies have come true, and that we said so and gave it before hand; yet he remains in denial. Nevertheless, this is positive because it shows that the documentation of our predictions which we gave long before their fulfillment are Authentic and 100% Accurate.



Missoula Independent Newspaper — Front Cover

As depicted in this featured story and the front cover illustration in 1997 from the *Missoula Independent*, the warnings we gave were illustrated as we said Saddam was the target of another war against Iraq, that New York City would be the target of continued attacks that would result in the destruction of the Trade Towers and this would lead to a nuclear terrorist attack against the city and the outbreak of World War III. As you can see in the front cover artwork, the *Missoula Independent* and Mark Matthews saw fit to lampoon the warnings and prophecies we understood to be true. Now the people of the world are able to see these things clearly for themselves, as the events depicted on the front cover have and are taking place. How absurd it was to think back in 1997 that New York City would have to be protected by 24-hour jet fighter patrols. Or that because



of the U.S. desiring to “take out” Saddam, a war of exceeding devastation would result that would “Open the Gates of Hell” as the Head of the Arab League was quoted as saying would happen when the U.S. attacks Iraq. We explained to Mr. Matthews that we do not believe in the “end of the world” but in the establishment of the Kingdom of God on earth, in which obviously there has to be a world to have the Kingdom in! We also told him years and years beforehand about the destruction of the World Trade Towers and the escalation into a nuclear exchange that would follow, yet even after SEEING all this has been fulfilled he still writes, “I still believe they’re wrong.” Thus like the majority, even though he documents that we alone have predicted these things years and years before they have happened, he still suffers from “Pharaoh’s Syndrome.” Pharaoh, after seeing each and every one of the destructions predicted by Moses come to pass, his heart did not soften or yield, he still did not accept the authority and truth of Moses. Finally when the 10th prediction happened and the first-born died, then and only then, Pharaoh relented, but then he changed his heart again and went after Moses and the people to kill them, and he drowned in the sea!

It is important therefore to note that we have been proven right and documented by those who in their own words, like that of Pharaoh, “do not believe.” For as they do not believe you would think that they would be biased against us and write that we didn’t say these things before they happened. Yet if even the enemy of these things writes that we have predicted them years and years beforehand, then this shows that they are TRUE and that we are right! See how God vindicates the truth, for even the people of opposition serve His purpose and in the final outcome, even the people of opposition have testified that we have predicted these things long before they have come to pass. You do not have to go down the road of Pharaoh! The 9-11 would have been avoided, had we been listened to after the first Trade Tower bombing which we also accurately predicted, and the nuking of New York could have been avoided had the people listened to us after the 9-11. Now after the nuking of New York who will listen to avoid being killed in the one hour of Armageddon, thermonuclear war? Your fate lies in your own hands. The choice is up to you.



CHAPTER IV

Mars Reigns Happily

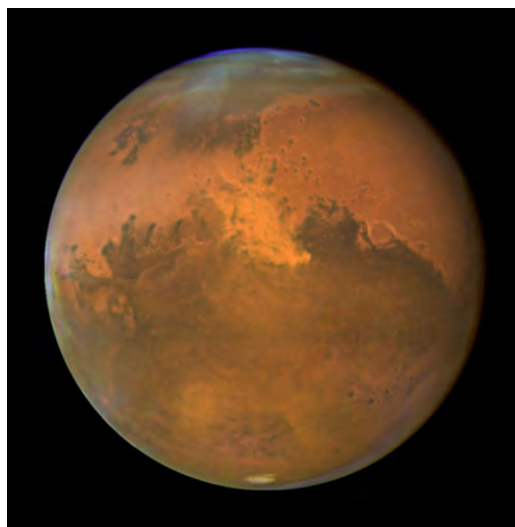
In the quatrain of Nostradamus that describes the King of Terror, the last verse has a double meaning.

*“In the year 1999 and seven months
a great King of Terror will come from the sky.
He will bring back the great King of the Mongols.
Before and after war rules.”
(Century X Q72)*

In the last verse it says “Before and after war rules.” The word “War” is derived from Nostradamus’ reference to the planet Mars, who is known in ancient mythology as the “god of War.”

*“In the year 1999 and seven months,
The Great King of Terror will come from the sky.
He will bring back to life the great king of
Angolmois [Mongols but of the **anglo** peoples,
British and US],
Before and after Mars reigns happily.”*

The usage of the name “Mars” has been interpreted to mean “War” as Mars was the “god of War”. So it can mean “Before and after war rules” meaning before, is the first gulf war and the 9-11, and after, is the second gulf war and then the nuking of New York. But also in August of 2003 the planet Mars was literally the closest to the earth it has been in the last 50,000 years.



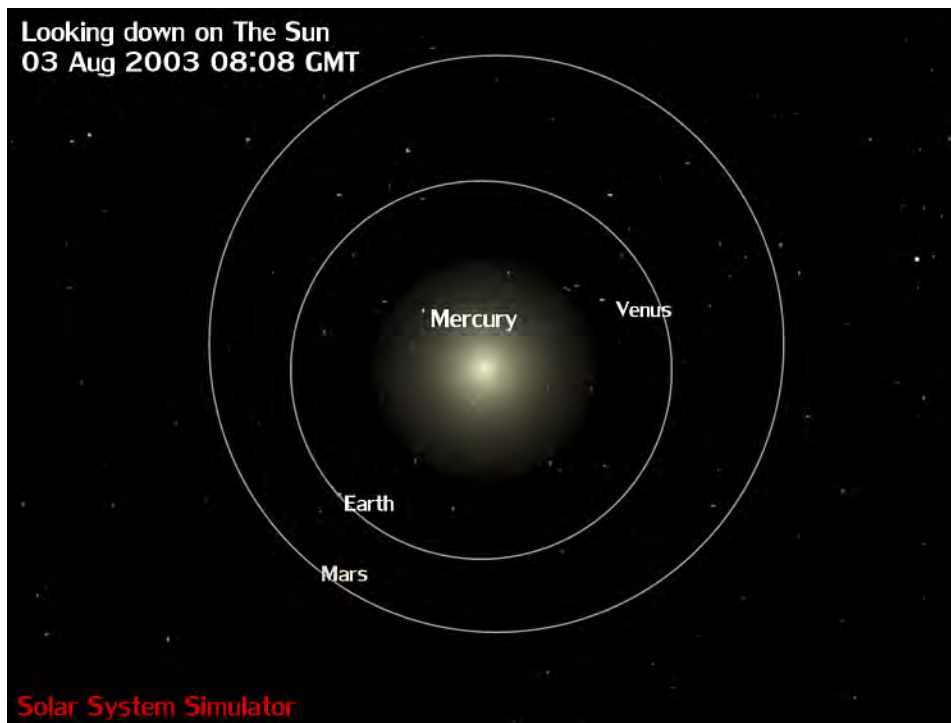


Red August

By SHERRY DEVLIN of the Missoulain

Look for Mars in the nighttime sky during August. The Red Planet hasn't been this close to Earth - 34.6 million miles - for more than 50,000 years.

Earth's red friend Mars will draw closer this coming month than it ever has in recorded history. August is the month to witness an event that hasn't occurred for more than 50,000 years.



“Not since the dawn of time, they’re saying,” offered University of Montana astronomer Dave Friend. At 3:51 a.m. on Aug. 27, Mars will be a mere 34,646,000 miles from Earth - the planets’ closest passing in recorded history. Mars watchers will want to look in the southern sky in the constellation Aquarius.”

Thus this shows that the King of Terror can be no one other than George Bush, as “Mars” dates this disaster of the INVASION OF IRAQ in the year 2003, the very year Bush went into Baghdad, Iraq following in the footsteps of the Mongols, with MARS in its closest approach to earth in 50,000 years! See how accurate Nostradamus is!

Furthermore, the exact day that Mars is the closest to earth is August 27, so in the preceding quote Nostradamus is suggesting that an event will happen before Mars reaches that point of being closest to earth that will escalate the war and will unfold past this date of August 27th.

On August 19, 2003, during this period of time before Mars reached its closest point to the Earth, a devastating attack occurred at the U.N. Headquarters in Baghdad killing 23 people including the top U.N. envoy to Iraq, Sergio Vieira de Mello. This type of attack has never occurred in the



history of the U.N. where a main headquarters building was targeted and a top U.N. official killed. This event marked a dramatic escalation in the war even after Bush had declared an end to major hostilities.

Iraq blast signals dramatic escalation

August 20, 2003

Analysis by Pamela Constable,
The Washington Post

“The massive truck bomb that devastated U.N. headquarters here today signaled a dramatic escalation in terrorism against international and nonmilitary targets in Iraq as well as the deadliest challenge yet to U.S.-led forces occupying the country.”

This is the event that happened ‘before Mars’ and has marked a major escalation in the resistance by the Muslims against those who they refer to as “Christian Invaders” even though they try to blame this attack on “Saddam loyalists.” This war in Iraq will continue to escalate through these repeated attacks, and another destruction will happen ‘after Mars’ which will be the attack on the main U.N. headquarters in New York.

The Founder of the Baha’i Faith, the Promised descendant of David seated on the Throne of David, Baha’u’llah, ascended in the Muslim Year 1309 A.H. (1892 A.D.) In the scripture it states that a “year is equal to a day” in prophecy (Num. 14:34; Ez. 4:6). We calculated 1309 days from the death of Ruyiyih Khanum, arch violator of the Covenant (and the simultaneous meteor strike symbolizing her fall) on January 18, 2000 and obtained the date August 19, 2003. There are 1309 days from Jan. 18, 2000 to August 19, 2003 the EXACT DAY the **UN Headquarters in Iraq** has been destroyed and the head of the UN in Iraq has been killed! These prophecies are being fulfilled even as this book is being written!

Thus, this prophecy “**Before and after** MARS...” shows that this event, the destruction of the UN Headquarters in Iraq, “before Mars” IS the herald for the great destruction of the UN Headquarters to take place in New York, “after Mars” depicted in the Bible as well: “the seat of the Beast [UN building]” will be destroyed! (Rev. 16:10 KJV). It comes NOW at this time, when the four winds of destruction are released from the great river Euphrates that flows through Iraq (Rev. 9:14).

“For the sake of argument, let’s take a brief look at Nostradamus. By many accounts, he warns us that some event surrounding Mars will herald a dark and deadly passage for our species. The Planet Mars: “Before and after Mars reigns happily.” This is generally interpreted as meaning that Mars; the God of war, will reign happily before and after the event. But, the literal aspect here, is that Nostradamus intentionally uses the formal noun “Mars.” (Master & Maynard)

Even as we have warned since 1991, another warning has just come out from the Homeland Security Chief, Tom Ridge, who has confirmed that because of recent intelligence he believes an attack against the United States is imminent.



Along with the next strike against America, it is also prophesied that a meteor—with awesome destructive force—will also strike from the sky. This event is in conjunction with the prophecies from Nostradamus that relate specifically to this time. Even as the destruction of the UN headquarters in Iraq was calculated from another prophesied meteor strike (Jan. 18, 2000) occurring “before MARS”, so another meteor strike much more powerful than the first shall strike “after MARS” in conjunction with the nuking of the UN Headquarters in New York City. So, Mars is in its closest approach to the earth in recorded history, as The KING OF TERROR marches onward toward the destruction of the world and the discardment of the safety of its people, threatening world wide global thermonuclear war—Mars being in “opposition” to the sun at the same time, as well as the alignment of the Sun, the Earth, Mars and Mercury with the planet Mars being in the astronomical position of Aquarius.

“Sun, Mars, Mercury in Aquarius...”
(Century IX Q73)

“Mars watchers will want to look in the southern sky in the constellation Aquarius.”
(David Friend; Astronomer – University of Montana)

*“Mabus [Sadum] will soon die, after provoking a horrible destruction of men and animals.
Then suddenly vengeance will come. Because of endless speeches force will rule;
they will know thirst, hunger, when the comet [meteor] crosses the sky.”*
(Century II Q62)

The destruction of the UN leader and UN headquarters in Iraq, which has happened during the days of Mars’ closest approach, is the HARBINGER OF DESTRUCTION of the UN leadership and UN headquarters in New York! As a result of the destruction of the Iraqi UN headquarters, the UN has retaliated by passing motions approving Bush’s invasion and authorizing an American controlled UN force to go into Iraq.

U.N. Security Council Resolution 1511 on Iraq, October 16, 2003

US Embassy
16 October 2003

The Security Council unanimously adopted a resolution October 16 providing a framework for U.N. and international participation in the political and economic rebuilding of Iraq and maintenance of security.

The resolution, originally proposed by the United States, was co-sponsored by Cameroon, Spain and United Kingdom.

*Adopted under Chapter VII of the U.N. Charter, the resolution focuses on... continued security provided by **a multinational force under unified command**; and international and United Nations participation in the financing of reconstruction and recovery projects. It also **gives the United Nations a greater role...***



*In a statement to the council following the vote, U.S. Ambassador John Negroponte noted that **the multinational force** would be under “**unified United States command.**”*

(Report from U.S. Embassy)

This further UN involvement (thus approving U.S. aggression in Iraq), has only aroused more anger and dissatisfaction toward the UN in the region which they see as a puppet for the US and its oil interests. This gross injustice on the part of the UN leadership in New York is more pavement on the way to ruin for the main UN headquarters in New York being eliminated, annihilated and completely destroyed by those seeking revenge for these UN sanctioned atrocities.



CHAPTER V

DARK FRAGMENTS

God has also prophesied of a burning meteor to strike the earth.. This meteor will come from the **DARK FRAGMENTS** of a shattered comet which terrorized the earth and its people in the days of Baha'u'llah, that still orbits the sun in Asteroid form and crosses the earth's path in a debris trail; the two iron core fragments of the comet Biela.

At the time of Baha'u'llah and the Bab, when Baha'u'llah was unjustly imprisoned in the Siyah-Chal or Black Pit, the dungeon of Tehran, in 1852, Comet Biela, appeared in the sky, having terrified the people years earlier during the early days of the faith in 1844-5.

In January of 1846 it broke into two main pieces, symbolizing the two promised ones of the Bab and Baha'u'llah. It then reappeared in 1852 with one half brighter than the other. It continued to terrify the people who thought it would hit the earth in 1892, the year that Baha'u'llah ascended. This comet that has disintegrated is the burning meteor prophesied by Baha'u'llah! It has a cycle of about every 6.74 years and its chunks have spread all throughout its orbit.

It is the prophesied "millstone" spoken of by Jesus, as a millstone is really two stones, one larger than the other, for grinding grains into fine powdered flour.

As it broke apart, the debris trail fills the entire orbit of the comet and the earth passes through this path every year on the Day of the Covenant, November 26, and the day of the Ascension of 'Abdu'l-Baha on November 28th with debris spread out through Christmas. This annual meteor shower is called the "Bielids" or "Andromedids" as the meteor showers and storms radiate from the far northern constellation of Andromeda. Hidden and concealed within the dirt fragments and ice debris left over from the only comet to ever be seen to split into two main parts, is fragments of the DARK MATERIAL of solid iron. This is what is spoken of in the Bible, in the book of Daniel Chapter four, that the meteor shall strike the feet being made of "partly iron and partly clay". This is why Biela broke apart in the first place, as it was formed mainly of two giant iron



chunks surrounded by smaller iron fragments, dirt, rock, debris and ice. As the comet approached the sun the outer ice and gasses burnt off and melted forming the long tail pointing away from the sun. Then as time went on, and the ice ball got smaller and smaller on each of its 6.74 year approaches, finally the cores of iron were exposed and the comet split causing a huge meteor shower to take place and the two parts to become visibly separated to the naked eye. The smaller piece separated from the larger piece by great distances as time went on due to the gravitational effect and differential inertia on both parts. Eventually more ice and chunks burnt away from the two parts and they became invisible and hidden to both the naked eye and scientific instruments alike. We know for a fact that Biela's double core was formed by iron, for it is documented:

November 27, 1885 - An Andromedid meteor storm fell over Europe. The meteors appeared to fall at the rate of 75,000 per hour, though counting was virtually impossible.

November 27, 1886 - A shower of Andromedid meteors fell. On this same day an **iron meteorite** fell near Mazapil in northern Mexico... the meteorite was a fragment from the Andromedid shower, and therefore a fragment of Periodic Comet Biela, the parent comet of the shower. (*Meteoroids, Meteors, Meteorites, and Tektites*, by James M. Thomas for the Museum Astronomical Resource Society)

Thus these two, twin, dark solid iron bodies, now orbit the sun still and shall hit the earth at the appointed hour as punishment for what was done to the Bab and Baha'u'llah. This event foretold by Baha'u'llah will originate from the Andromeda group of Constellations, which is a retelling of the ancient prophecies of Adam, studied by NOSTRADAMUS and written within the heavenly stars.

Bringing terrifying and horrifying doom and disaster against the Covenant-breakers and antichrists alike who are in violation of God and His CHRIST, this disaster, though astronomical in proportion, will only be another torment in a series of crisis to wreak havoc on the perverse denizens of this war torn and wayward world!

*“and something like a great mountain, burning with fire,
was thrown into the sea...”*
“and a great star fell from heaven burning like a torch...”
*“The I looked, and I heard an eagle crying [the United States]
with a loud voice, as it flew in mid-heaven [“before and after MARS”],*
*“Woe, woe, woe to those who dwell on the earth,
at the blasts of thither trumpets
which the three angels are about to blow!”*
(Revelation 8:8, 10, 13 RSV)

The worst is yet to come!



CHAPTER VI

TARGET NEW YORK CITY: 20 SUITCASE NUKES

*At forty-five degrees the sky will burn,
fire approaches the great new city:
In an instant a great scattered flame will leap up.
(Century VI Q97)*

“The sky will burn at 45 degrees. Fire approaches the great new City.” Nostradamus names the first nuclear target. The great New City near 45 degrees latitude. Experts agree that that could only mean NEW YORK. “By fire he will destroy their city [Baghdad]. An inhuman, cruel heart. Blood will pour. Mercy to none.” “Then will come the great tumult. Warfare on a greater scale that ever before. Explosions. There will be a great onslaught. There will be terror, Terror, TERROR!”

“Garden of the world, the New City, and the way of the man made mountains shall be seized on and plunged into ferment.” Again Nostradamus suggests that NEW YORK with its skyscrapers, its man made mountains, will be a nuclear target. NOTHING, the prophet says, will keep the City from dying.” (*Nostradamus: The Man Who Saw Tomorrow*, narrated by Orson Wells)

In revenge for the invasion of Iraq, the capture and death of Saddam (Mabus/sudaM) and his sons, and the continued aggressions against the Muslim world, New York, the seat of the UN building is to be nuked. After the second attack on Iraq, Gulf War II, those who nuke New York will look justified in the eyes of the Muslim world, and in the eyes of many in the US, for the corrupting and double standard of the US that violates international law to occupy their country, setting up a puppet regime to act on behalf of “US interests” and steal their oil. Who will do this and how? Those who have the ways and means in revenge for Saddam’s death. Nothing, Nostradamus says, can keep the city from dying.



WAR ON TERROR

Does al-Qaida have 20 suitcase nukes?

Author claims bin Laden purchased them in '98 from ex-KGB agents for \$30 million

October 2, 2002

1:00 a.m. Eastern

(WorldNetDaily.com)

A new book by an FBI consultant on international terrorism says Osama bin Laden's al-Qaida terrorist network purchased 20 suitcase nuclear weapons from former KGB agents in 1998 for \$30 million.

The book, "Al Qaeda: Brotherhood of Terror," by Paul L. Williams, also says this deal was one of at least three in the last decade in which al-Qaida purchased small nuclear weapons or weapons-grade nuclear uranium.

A bomb placed in the center of a metropolitan area would be capable of instantly killing hundreds of thousands and exposing millions of others to lethal radiation.

Yossef Bodansky, author of "Bin Laden: The Man Who Declared War on America" and the U.S. Congress' top terrorism expert, concurs that bin Laden has already succeeded in purchasing suitcase nukes. Former Russian security chief Alexander Lebed also testified to Congress that 40 nuclear suitcases disappeared from the Russian arsenal after the collapse of the Soviet Union.

Williams quotes an anonymous federal official as saying: "The question isn't whether bin Laden has nuclear weapons, it's when he will try to use them."

(Al Qaeda, Brotherhood of Terror; Paul L. Williams, pp. 169-173.)

BIN LADEN HAS THE BOMB! FATWA AGAINST THE UN

Furthermore Bin Laden has condemned the United Nations in New York City [blue hats-ALUS] as being the cause of all the problems, a puppet and an "instrument of crime." By doing this in the form of a Fatwa, (Muslim legal religious ruling), this now opens the door for the UN Headquarters building in New York City to be the first target nuked as depicted in the prophecies of Nostradamus!

What this Fatwa means is that Muhammad forbid Muslims to kill Muslims, but now Bin Laden has denounced "Arab leaders" "whose countries are UN members" as "infidels", and therefore Bin Laden has ruled that they are no longer "Muslim" and thereby the UN building can be nuked according to this Fatwa of Bin Laden; killing all the people including these "infidels" that Bin Laden says deserves death. By making this Fatwa, Bin Laden puts the blame for all Mideast problems (and all world problems for that matter), such as Palestine and Iraq, on the UN. Now with



the UN approving international troops for Iraq, this puts the UN's seal of approval on everything Bush has done to Iraq up to this point. Thus giving the UN sanction on the American led takeover, occupation and greedy oil grab in Iraq. This sanction and seal of approval by the UN further shows us why the UN Headquarters in New York is the prime target, even as we alone have accurately explained the true interpretation of the prophecies given. When they caught the ones that bombed the Trade Towers the first time in 1993 (which we also accurately predicted about two years before it happened), they said even way back then that the UN, which they called "The Big House", was the real target. (*Excerpts of Conversations About Alleged Bomb Plot*, Sunday August 29, 1993, The Washington Post)

Now with Bin Laden's Fatwa (legal decree authorizing the destruction of the UN in New York), like the UN Headquarters in Baghdad that was just recently destroyed, the UN Headquarters in New York will be nuked, as we have said all along since we first started to warn the people of this Specific Prime Target—UN building in lower Manhattan—for over a decade since 1991.

Bin Laden lashes out, at United Nations

In Tape, he also calls Arab leaders infidels

By Carol Rosenberg,

Knight Ridder Newspapers

Jerusalem, November 4, 2001

Osama ben Laden turned his ire on the United Nations yesterday, slamming it as a root of Muslim suffering and scorning Arab leaders as infidels in league with the world body.

"Those who claim to be Arab leaders and whose countries are U.N. members are infidels who renounced the Koran and the Prophet Mohammed's teachings when they resorted to international legitimacy instead of resorting to the Koran," bin Laden said. "We have suffered and continue to suffer because of the U.N. because it is an instrument of crime."

Yesterday he [bin Laden] slammed as "hypocrites" Arab leaders who seek to solve the region's problems through the United Nations. "Our suffering is caused by the U.N.," he said. He also called U.N. Secretary General Kofi Annan a "criminal" and appealed to Muslims to "defend their religion and brothers in Afghanistan."

"Who issued the Palestinian partition resolution in 1947 and handed the Arab country over to the Jews? The United Nations," Bin Laden said.

Nuclear Fatwa Is Bin Laden prepared to strike America Again?

Not only does Osama Bin Laden have a fatwa specifically targeting the UN building in New York, but he has the sanctioning of the Muslim religious community to use a nuclear weapon, all



just as the Guardian and the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have forewarned for years.

In November of 2004, CIA intelligence analyst Michael Scheuer retired from the CIA and revealed his identity as the one who had previously criticized the CIA for its lack of ability in capturing Osama Bin Laden. Scheuer had written his criticisms in a book that was authored as "anonymous" because he was still employed by the CIA and did not want to reveal his identity. But now that he has retired, he immediately came out and gave an interview with 60 Minutes and warned everyone that Bin Laden was ready to strike America again. The following is part of the transcript from the show:

One of the Central Intelligence Agency's foremost experts on Osama bin Laden has stepped out of the shadows and joined the public debate over past mistakes and future strategy in the war on terror.

Michael Scheuer is the senior intelligence analyst who created and advised a secret CIA unit for tracking and eliminating bin Laden since 1996. He's also been at the center of a battle between the CIA and the White House over Mideast policy and the war on terror.

In his first television interview, Scheuer talked to Correspondent Steve Kroft about his frustrations in the war on terror and his assessment of bin Laden's plans - including the al Qaeda founder's interest in nuclear weapons.

"One of the great intellectual failures of the American intelligence community, and especially the counterterrorism community, is to assume if someone hasn't attacked us, it's because he can't or because we've defeated him," says Scheuer. "Bin Laden has consistently shown himself to be immune to outside pressure. When he wants to do something, he does it on his own schedule."

"You've written no one should be surprised when Osama bin Laden and al Qaeda detonate a weapon of mass destruction in the United States," says Kroft. "You believe that's going to happen?"

"I don't believe in inevitability. But I think it's pretty close to being inevitable," says Scheuer.

A nuclear weapon? "A nuclear weapon of some dimension, whether it's actually a nuclear weapon, or a dirty bomb, or some kind of radiological device," says Scheuer. "Yes, I think it's probably a near thing."

*What evidence is there that bin Laden's actually working to do this? "He's told us it. **Bin Laden is remarkably eager for Americans to know why he doesn't like us, what he intends to do about it and then following up and doing something about it in terms of military actions**" says Scheuer. "He's told us that, 'We are going to acquire a weapon of mass destruction, and if we acquire it, we will use it.'"*



*After Sept. 11, Scheuer says bin Laden was criticized by Muslim clerics for launching such a serious attack without sufficient warning. That has now been given. **And he says bin Laden has even obtained a fatwa, or Islamic decree, justifying a nuclear attack against the United States on religious grounds.***

”He secured from a Saudi sheik named Hamid bin Fahd a rather long treatise on the possibility of using nuclear weapons against the Americans. Specifically, nuclear weapons,” says Scheuer. “And the treatise found that he was perfectly within his rights to use them. Muslims argue that the United States is responsible for millions of dead Muslims around the world, so reciprocity would mean you could kill millions of Americans.”

Scheuer says the fatwa was issued in May 2003, “and that’s another thing that doesn’t come to the attention of the American people.”



CHAPTER VII

WHO IS THE KING OF TERROR?

WHO IS HE?

But who is the King of Terror? Is it Saddam? Is it Osama Bin Laden?

Who is it that has begun this “War on Terror”? Who is it that unleashed the great air campaign from the sky against Afghanistan, bombing that country from the North to the South, the area Genghis Khan conquered? Who is it that unleashed the great air campaign from the sky against Baghdad, bombing that city and deposing Saddam, as the Abbasids were deposed in the same city the MONGOLS conquered?

Who is it that is the foreign invader attacking the lands occupied by the Muslim peoples? It can't be Saddam Hussein or Osama bin Laden, they are Muslims living in Muslim lands!

Who is it who is following in his father's footsteps and unleashing another, even more destructive war against Iraq and Baghdad, the area that Hulagu Khan conquered, but this time using DU, micro-nuke technology and the MOAB, laying siege to destroy entire cities in a war of unprecedented terror and continued bloodshed?

This King of Terror Nostradamus sees is George W. Bush who is going from country to country with his military machine waging war, and now just as we predicted in the first edition of our book, he has taken and occupied Baghdad, Iraq, just like the Mongols Genghis and Hulagu.



The King of Terror



According to the explicit plan of global takeover as Brezinski outlines in his book, Bush acknowledges this plan by recently becoming the first American president to visit Mongolia, sending a message to the world that he is truly following in the footsteps of the Mongol warriors.

Bush Winds Up Asia Trip With a Taste of Mongolia

By Peter Baker
Washington Post Staff Writer
Tuesday, November 22, 2005; Page A25

ULAN BATOR, Mongolia, Nov. 21 -- No wonder President Bush wants the Mongolians to stay in his coalition in Iraq, considering the fierce-looking, armor-clad, horseback-riding Mongol warriors who greeted him on Monday.

Bush visited this country, the home of Genghis Khan, on his way home from a week-long trip to Asia to thank the government here for maintaining a military contingent of about 130 men in Iraq. He became the first American president to visit Mongolia -- and probably the first to drink fermented mare's milk in a felt tent guarded by the latter-day Golden Horde and a herd of camels and yaks.



(Photo by Jason Reed/Reuters)

According to prophecy, this act of the King of Terror against Iraq following in the footsteps of the Mongol invaders has unleashed the four winds of destruction that, the Bible tells us, are held back at the great river Euphrates.



*“Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates. So the four angels were released to kill a third of mankind.”
(Revelations 9:14)*

The river Euphrates runs right through the middle of Iraq!

The first of the four winds of destruction is one hour of thermonuclear war in which one third of mankind is killed. Clearly, Bush’s invasion and hostile takeover of Baghdad, with the use of nuclear weapons, like Depleted Uranium and micro-nuke technology, is careening the world toward full-scale international nuclear war!



The second wind of destruction is a meteor that will strike the earth creating the third wind, a great earthquake such as never been seen before. The fourth wind of destruction is the total displacement of the earth's crust, which will shift approximately 2000 miles south inundating all land in the United States that is below 3000 feet above sea level. These four winds are to follow one another like four waves in the great sea one right after another.

So who is it that has brought all this upon the whole world?

The president of the United States? Absolutely!

How can we think that we, as a country, are so above and immune to our own naiveté and ignorance that we can easily condemn and point the finger at people of the past? Saying: "Oh look at the different peoples of the past who have been deluded and deceived by their leaders, who they blindly followed into participating in such atrocities. Those people should have seen and recognized the corruption and rebelled against such coercion and deception." The war Bush is trying to pull down on the people is a war that is being justified with lip service. Where are the facts showing that there is an imminent threat of attack from Iraq? This War on Terror has so frenzied the public and whipped them up into a nation of paranoid and neurotic people, they will gladly support these kind of "preemptive strikes" to "get them before they get us" type of attitude, waving the American flag the whole way. In the name of 'Truth, Justice and the American way'? I don't think so.

The Bush Legacy

President Bush and the whole Bush family are a huge oil family that has been in politics for generations. President George I owns Zapata Oil and personally drilled the first oil well in Kuwait. President George II is a partner in Harken Energy and has known nothing but the Texas oil millionaire life style and the self-interests of oil profits.

This is truly "The New World Order" that George I announced in the early 90's. But what "New World Order" are we talking about? Is it the World Order prophesied in all the religions of the world as the Golden Age of humanity? Or is it something we have seen before and now is trying to be established again?



George Jr. with Daddy at dedication of oil well for Bush's Zapata Oil Company



Bush's Grandfather Linked To Nazis Says FL Holocaust Museum

Sarasota HeraldTribune.com

Staff Report 12-27-1

The president of the Florida Holocaust Museum said Saturday that George W. Bush's Grandfather derived a portion of his personal fortune through his affiliation with a Nazi-controlled bank.

John Loftus, a former prosecutor in the Justice Departments Nazi War Crimes Unit, said his research found that Bush's grandfather, Prescott Bush, was a principal in the Union Banking Corp. in Manhattan in the late 1930's and the 1940's.

Leading Nazi industrialists secretly owned the bank at that time, Loftus said, and were moving money into it through a second bank in Holland even after the United States declared war on Germany. The bank was liquidated in 1951, Loftus said, and Bush's grandfather and great-grandfather received \$1.5 million dollars from the bank as part of that dissolution.

'That's where the Bush family fortune came from: It came from the Third Reich,' Loftus said.'

So, not only is the Bush family the lineage of Terror, but they also had direct connections and were bankrolled by Hitler and the Nazis!

George I started a war with Iraq that killed hundreds of thousands of Iraqis and totally destroyed their infrastructure where the cities of Iraq did not have any clean water supply or sewage. Sound familiar? The same type of horrible destruction wrought by the Mongols on Iraq. The country of Iraq was put under the strongest sanctions any country has ever endured and this has been going on for over 12 years now, until Bush had the sanctions lifted so he could sell the oil for himself and his cronies to get the money, while the people are still suffering. Iraq is said to have become the largest concentration camp in the world with over a million children dying as a result of just the sanctions alone. And this country is such an immediate threat that we had to attack them? As explained in the first edition of this book (January 2003), George II has started this new war through spite as it's now his turn to deal the fatal, vengeful blow to Saddam.

*"A new war breaks out, through spite and vengeance..."
(Century I Q94)*

In the quatrain of the coming of the King of Terror, it ends by saying that "Before and after, war rules." This is the Gulf War that Bush I started before, and now George II, who comes after, starts another war against Iraq.

George W. Bush is the great King of Terror prophesied by Nostradamus who brings on World War III, which we are already into now. He is a King because the word "King" comes from "Kin" meaning "family" and a kingship is that which is handed down from a father to a son: from George



I to George II, the Great King of Terror, who arises in the year 1999 and seven months, just as Nostradamus foresaw!

*“In the year 1999, a great King of Terror
will come from the sky...”*

George W. Bush officially announced his bid for the presidency of the United States in June 1999 and on **July 4th 1999**, re-stated his bid in a campaign stop in Amherst, New Hampshire.

Bush says he’s ‘proud’ of Vietnam-era National Guard service

by Candy Crowley
(AP) July 4, 1999

AMHERST, New Hampshire (AllPolitics.com: July 4, 1999) — “GOP presidential candidate George W. Bush defended his military service record Sunday, after a report in the Los Angeles Times said he may have gotten ‘highly favorable treatment’ to win a place as a pilot in the Texas Air National Guard during the Vietnam War era.



‘I applied, and I wanted to fly jets, and I did,’ the Texas governor told reporters while on a July Fourth campaign swing in New Hampshire.

Bush, a Yale University graduate, has said he joined the Air National Guard rather than volunteer for Army combat duty because he wanted to learn how to fly jet fighters like his father, who was a fighter pilot in World War II.

‘He said he wanted to fly just like his daddy,’ Bush’s commander, Col. Walter B. ‘Buck’ Staudt, told the Times.’

With the continuing agenda of the “New World Order”, as we explained in the first edition, with this current war with Iraq, the stage is being set for World War III. This war has already been started with King George II declaring his “Global War on Terror.” You only have to change one letter in that declaration and you get “War OF Terror.” When Bush got into office he immediately began to threaten the rest of the world, saying that if he had to he would nuke other countries and then listed the countries that he would nuke.



Bush says all nuke options are open

by Charles Whelan

Washington (AFP) Mar 13, 2002

“President George W. Bush said Wednesday that all options were open for the use of the US nuclear arsenal to deter hostile nations from threatening the United States or its allies.”

Thus proving that he rules *from the sky* with the threat of nukes. As things escalate this will be no threat, but will be the reality, as every American city of a population of 100,000 or more is to be destroyed in one hour of thermonuclear war. It is Bush who has unleashed this disaster upon us by invading Iraq, where the River Euphrates does flow (Rev. 9:14).



“First of all we have got all options on the table,” Bush told a White House news conference, “because we want to make it very clear to nations that you will not threaten the United States or use weapons of mass destruction against us or our allies or friends.”

Bush was responding to a question about reports that the US administration had ordered the Pentagon to draw up contingency plans for the use of nuclear weapons against a wide range of countries.

According to media reports, Russia, China, Iran, Iraq, Libya, North Korea and Syria were named as potential targets for US nuclear strikes.

Bush declined to comment on reports that the review discusses the development of a new generation of smaller nuclear weapons that could destroy bunkers containing stockpiles of weapons of mass destruction hidden underground by hostile powers. Anti-nuclear activists say the devices would make use of nuclear weapons more likely.”

The Terror Fraud

From history we are able to make a very clear comparison of how governments of the past and leaders of the past have pulled down on the unsuspecting populace of their nations and empires, the great illusion of an impending threat that must be fought at all costs, including the cost of freedom.

Since ancient times, the practice of defrauding the people with a form of pseudo- terror to sway the general population has been a mainstay for those who have had the desire to change national



policy to harness their primacy to take control and stay in power. For instance lets take a look at a period of time during the Roman Empire.

In 70 BC, a wealthy politician named Marcus Crassus, desperately wanted to rule Rome. During this time Rome was still a Republic and not ruled by the Caesars, which placed very strict limits on what Rulers could do, and what they could not do. Crassus decided to devise a plan, using a current crisis that was besetting Rome.

Crassus used the slave revolt that was being led by Spartacus in order to strike terror into the hearts of the citizens of Rome. Spartacus had no intention of retaliating or marching on Rome and its citizens, and wanted nothing to do with the Roman Empire. Spartacus planned to just loot enough money from the people of the Italian countryside to hire a mercenary fleet of ships in which to escape from Rome.

Crassus seized upon the opportunity and bribed the mercenary fleet to sail without Spartacus. Crassus then ordered two Roman legions in pursuit of Spartacus who then had no choice but to march on Rome so as not to face the Roman legions.

Terrified of the anticipated march on Rome by the army of gladiators, the citizens of Rome declared Crassus Praetor. Crassus then defeated Spartacus' army and Crassus was elected Consul of Rome the following year.

As Crassus had been the one who orchestrated this whole event in tandem with the gladiator uprising, the Romans were unaware of the how things had been manipulated and surrendered their Republican form of government. This opened the doors for Julius Caesar and the reign of the Emperors of Rome.

During the Third Reich or third Reign of the Roman empire as Hitler liked to refer to it, Adolph Hitler was elected Chancellor of Germany, and like Crassus, Hitler had no intention of living under the strict limits to his power imposed by German law. Hitler used the same "contrived" terror method and had his "brown shirts" stage beatings, set fires, and cause riots and created as much trouble as they possibly could, while Hitler promised the German people that he could end this crime wave and terrorism if he was granted extraordinary powers to deal with these new threats that had arisen. At this same time the German parliament or "Reichstag" was burned to the ground, which, it is said, Hitler ordered to be done and the German people were fooled into believing this was an act of terrorists within Germany.

The Germans surrendered their Republic, and accepted the absolute rule of the new dictator "Der Fuhrer." Today, the people have begun to surrender their powers piece by piece, following in the footsteps of those of the past who suddenly realized they have given away their own freedom.

The legacy of the Bush family has been one of unscrupulous dealings in times of both war and peace. The idea that Bush is using one of "the oldest tricks in the book" to accomplish the end of a republican form of government that is traded in for a dictatorship for the "good of the country" only follows the logic of those who do not learn from the past are condemned to repeat it. As the



agenda of the military industrialists has been and continues to be the ultimate rule of this world, this scenario is being realized with each passing day and now we are witnessing these events just as Nostradamus has prophesied them.

Just like the Reichstag being burned down by Hitler and his brown shirts to create the illusion of an enemy that the people need to be defended from, so also, it is being discovered, the destruction of the WTC in New York that same type of event. This is not just another “conspiracy theory” that the media like to portray and marginalize, but now this idea is being not only being considered as plausible, but now through independent scientific “forensic” investigation of this destruction, mainstream collegiate verification is beginning to emerge of this scenario:

BYU Professor thinks bombs, not planes, toppled WTC

By Elaine Jarvik
Deseret Morning News

The physics of 9/11 — including how fast and symmetrically one of the World Trade Center buildings fell — prove that official explanations of the collapses are wrong, says a Brigham Young University physics professor.

In fact, it's likely that there were “pre-positioned explosives” in all three buildings at ground zero, says Steven E. Jones.

In a paper posted online Tuesday and accepted for peer-reviewed publication next year, Jones adds his voice to those of previous skeptics, including the authors of the Web site www.wtc7.net, whose research Jones quotes. Jones' article can be found at www.physics.byu.edu/research/energy/htm7.html, professor Steven E. Jones says.

Jones, who conducts research in fusion and solar energy at BYU, is calling for an independent, international scientific investigation “guided not by politicized notions and constraints but rather by observations and calculations.

“It is quite plausible that explosives were pre-planted in all three buildings and set off after the two plane crashes — which were actually a diversion tactic,” he writes. “Muslims are (probably) not to blame for bringing down the WTC buildings after all,” Jones writes.

As for speculation about who might have planted the explosives, Jones said, “I don't usually go there. There's no point in doing that until we do the scientific investigation.”

Previous investigations, including those of FEMA, the 9/11 Commission and NIST (the National Institutes of Standards and Technology), ignore the physics and chemistry of what happened on Sept. 11, 2001, to the Twin Towers and the 47-story building known as WTC 7, he says. The official explanation — that fires caused structural damage that caused the buildings to collapse — can't be backed up by either testing or history, he says.



Jones acknowledges that there have been “junk science” conspiracy theories about what happened on 9/11, but “the explosive demolition hypothesis better satisfies tests of repeatability and parsimony and therefore is not ‘junk science.’ “

In a 9,000-word article that Jones says will be published in the book “The Hidden History of 9/11,” by Elsevier, Jones offers these arguments:

The three buildings collapsed nearly symmetrically, falling down into their footprints, a phenomenon associated with “controlled demolition” — and even then it’s very difficult, he says. “Why would terrorists undertake straight-down collapses of WTC-7 and the Towers when ‘toppling over’ falls would require much less work and would do much more damage in downtown Manhattan?” Jones asks. “And where would they obtain the necessary skills and access to the buildings for a symmetrical implosion anyway? The ‘symmetry data’ emphasized here, along with other data, provide strong evidence for an ‘inside’ job.”

No steel-frame building, before or after the WTC buildings, has ever collapsed due to fire. But explosives can effectively sever steel columns, he says.

WTC 7, which was not hit by hijacked planes, collapsed in 6.6 seconds, just .6 of a second longer than it would take an object dropped from the roof to hit the ground. “Where is the delay that must be expected due to conservation of momentum, one of the foundational laws of physics?” he asks. “That is, as upper-falling floors strike lower floors — and intact steel support columns — the fall must be significantly impeded by the impacted mass. . . . How do the upper floors fall so quickly, then, and still conserve momentum in the collapsing buildings?” The paradox, he says, “is easily resolved by the explosive demolition hypothesis, whereby explosives quickly removed lower-floor material, including steel support columns, and allow near free-fall-speed collapses.” These observations were not analyzed by FEMA, NIST nor the 9/11 Commission, he says.

With non-explosive-caused collapse there would typically be a piling up of shattering concrete. But most of the material in the towers was converted to flour-like powder while the buildings were falling, he says. “How can we understand this strange behavior, without explosives? Remarkable, amazing — and demanding scrutiny since the U.S. government-funded reports failed to analyze this phenomenon.”

Horizontal puffs of smoke, known as squibs, were observed proceeding up the side the building, a phenomenon common when pre-positioned explosives are used to demolish buildings, he says.

Steel supports were “partly evaporated,” but it would require temperatures near 5,000 degrees Fahrenheit to evaporate steel — and neither office materials nor diesel fuel can generate temperatures that hot. Fires caused by jet fuel from the hijacked planes lasted at most a few minutes, and office material fires would burn out within about 20 minutes in any given location, he says.



Molten metal found in the debris of the World Trade Center may have been the result of a high-temperature reaction of a commonly used explosive such as thermite, he says. Buildings not felled by explosives “have insufficient directed energy to result in melting of large quantities of metal,” Jones says.

Multiple loud explosions in rapid sequence were reported by numerous observers in and near the towers, and these explosions occurred far below the region where the planes struck, he says.

Jones says he became interested in the physics of the WTC collapse after attending a talk last spring given by a woman who had had a near-death experience. The woman mentioned in passing that “if you think the World Trade Center buildings came down just due to fire, you have a lot of surprises ahead of you,” Jones remembers, at which point “everyone around me started applauding.” Following several months of study, he presented his findings at a talk at BYU in September.

Jones says he would like the government to release 6,899 photographs and 6,977 segments of video footage for “independent scrutiny.” He would also like to analyze a small sample of the molten metal found at Ground Zero.

This shows through scientific examination, just like the examination of a dead body by a forensic pathologist to see what was the cause of death; the cause of the collapse of the World Trade Towers was not by jets colliding into them, but by independent explosions that had been pre-positioned. In other words, a pre-planned, pre-meditated catastrophic event designed to terrorize the populace and thus manipulate the emotions of the people to support the military offensive in Afghanistan and Iraq and curtail the people’s freedoms in the name of “national security.” This is just the beginning.



CHAPTER VIII

THE EXPLICIT ACCURACY OF NOSTRADAMUS THE YALE UNIVERSITY DEBATE!

Recently, at Yale University (in 2003) a debate was held to examine the accuracy of Nostradamus. Two main points were brought out. The first was complaints by some people that they wanted to see the prophecies explained BEFORE THEY HAPPENED. As we have shown and repeatedly demonstrated over the last decade this first issue has already been satisfied. Moreover the testimony of our predictions occurring accurately before the events have happened, and then being fulfilled in the manner and style in which we have explicitly given, has been documented by those who in their own words “still do not believe”, thus giving further credence to the FACT that we have given these things before hand, as the enemies of these things would have reason not to want the predictions to come true, but having integrity must report that in fact we have said these things long before they have happened. This, in fact, is what the word “predict” means. “Pre” means “before”, and “diction” means we “said so”. Thus, we said so before hand!

The second issue raised at the Yale conference was brought up about the supposed vagueness of some of the Nostradamus quatrains. Yet they avoided any serious discussion about the most specific, explicit and non-vague of all of Nostradamus’ quatrains: Quatrain 72 from Century number 10, the Quatrain pertaining to the King of Terror.

This Quatrain is so specific that it fits the perfect test case of ALL of Nostradamus prophecies and predictions! Look how clear it is if we are to take it only on face value.

*“The year 1999, seventh month,
From the sky will come a great King of Terror:
To bring back to life the great King of the Mongols,
Before and after Mars to reign by good luck.”*

(Nostradamus and His Prophecies, by Edgar Leoni, p. 435, New York Exposition Press: 1961.)



It clearly states without any interpretation at all that in the seventh month of 1999, a “King of Terror” will arise who will bring back to life the “King of the Mongols” and that this will also occur in relation to Mars. The Mongols are the people who captured Baghdad! Mars closest approach to earth plus or minus 50,000 years is the year 2003 AD, the same year as the 500th anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus. Thus we should look into the year 1999 to see if by the year 2003 someone has come to power and taken over Baghdad and the Middle East!!!!

Even if we don’t believe Nostradamus, how would Edgar Leoni know all this in 1961! But this doesn’t come from Leoni, or Cheetham or Roberts or any one else. It comes explicitly and directly from Nostradamus 500 years ago!

Thus, this is the Great Global War waged by Bush Jr. who came to power in his bid for president in July (the seventh month) of 1999 as frontrunner, sacked Baghdad in the year 2003 during Mars closest approach to earth plus or minus 50,000 years, ousted Saddam, and Captured Saddam (Mabus) in December 2003, on the 500th anniversary of Nostradamus birthday! What could be clearer than this? NO ONE ELSE could possibly be this person, as ONLY Bush Jr. has come to power in 1999 and in 2003, Mars closest approach, sacked Baghdad, the same as the Mongols sacked Baghdad, thus “bringing back to life the great King of the Mongols”! As 1999 and 2003 have come and gone it can be no one else! Not only that, even though our hindsight is clearer than foresight, we still explained all this years before it happened.

Therefore, if this ALONE (CX Q72) was not enough for any honest person to see with their intellect that this is TRUE, we have a long history of explaining that these prophecies of Nostradamus pertain explicitly to the Middle East scenario involving Bush and Saddam in the CONTEXT of the Bible prophecies as well as the names of ALUS (Allied/US forces) vs. Mabus (which we have repeatedly said is Sudam in the mirror!) All of this together in context, let alone with the explicit “King of Terror” global war prophecy for 1999/2003, is more than enough for any pure hearted person to see the validity of these things. We have predicted and stated this scenario over and over again since Christmas of 1988/New Years 1989, not to mention in many, many public press releases years before all this has come to pass. Consider these excerpts from an early-published Press Release in 1992!

KILLING PEOPLE TO GET RE-ELECTED

(September 29, 1992)

“Bush has a history of killing people to get what he wants. Nicaragua, Panama, Grenada, and the Gulf War with Iraq, which we are still in at this moment... Now Bush has said that he wants to get re-elected and he says he will do anything to get re-elected. The American people are not only the biggest suckers for Bush’s propaganda (that 60 Minutes and John R. MacArthur’s book *Second Front* proves) but they are also his witless victims drawn into the slaughter toward an un-winnable war that would make Vietnam look like a game of tiddly-winks.”

“Using the American President Harry Truman—the only man in history to ever drop the bomb (use Nuclear Weapons) as his role model, is not a comforting and reassuring sign from Bush.”



“According to Hoag Levins, in his book, Arab Reach, dropping the bomb made Harry king of the world.

“When World War II ended abruptly in a geyser of glowing ash above Nagasaki, Harry S. Truman sat in Washington as de facto “King of the World.” [Where Bush Jr. now sits in 2003]. No other person in history [until Bush Jr. in 2003] had the range of unrivaled power enjoyed by Truman for the four years between the heat of the old war and the chill of the developing cold war.”

“Nostradamus Prophesied Saddam by NAME!

“The Christian seer Nostradamus (a devout believer in Bible prophecy) saw the name of the one who will take revenge as Mabus in the mirror which is Sudam! This is Saddam Hussein! Mabus in the mirror is Sudam backwards (mabus/sudam)!

*“Mabus (Sudam/Saddam) shall come,
and soon after shall die,
Of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction,
Then on a sudden the vengeance (Sadam’s revenge)
shall be seen—II.62”*

“This revenge against American Christian forces in Iraq is further spelled out by Nostradamus in succeeding prophecies including Bush being driven out of office because of his crimes and/or possibly losing the election is his ploy to transform himself into a war hero (Rambo) backfires in his face. Nostradamus names ALUS (Allied/U.S. forces) as the victims of this revenge.

“Bush has done this for his own interests and no one else’s. Besides bringing his rating up, his son George Bush Jr. owns oil wells in the Persian Gulf right off the coast of Kuwait and Saudi Arabia. The reason Bush has purposely delayed doing anything with Saddam until now is because now is right before the election and back then wasn’t. October (before the election) could have more surprises than just Halloween and Devil’s night!”

“The same as Carter delayed the release of the hostages until right before the election of 1980 or the way Nixon got elected on the platform to end Vietnam but then waited four years before the next election to stop that war to get re-elected, Bush holds restarting the battle with Saddam as his final trump card which if left with nothing else and unable to raise in the polls in any other way he can easily play, as he has done before over and over again in his history [like father, like son].”

“During the Reagan/Carter election, Carter purposely delayed the release of the American hostages until right before the election so that their last minute release would boost his re-election. But it was Bush who then intervened (in order to influence the election in his and Reagan’s favor) and delayed the release of the



hostages until the very moment of Reagan’s inauguration by engineering the Arms for Hostages trade off. This is documented in former president of Iran’s, Bani-Sadr’s book, *My Turn to Speak*.”

“And like the Bible (Revelation 9:14), Nostradamus identifies the scene of defeat in Iraq at the great river **Euphrates**.”

*“The Great band and sect wearing a cross
(American Christian Armies of Bush)
will rise up in **Iraq**...(Mesopotamia)
near the **Euphrates** with a tank force and
will hold the law to be its enemy. III.61
(Nostradamus, cf. *De Fauntbraun*, p. 288; *Roberts*, p. 96).”*

“Now is the time for all the people of the world to awaken! We had already forewarned the world of all these things over one year ago in releases such as “Saddam’s Revenge” and “Bush Loses the War!”, long before everyone else has begun to see the light. Over one year ago we warned that Bush would have his chance to restart the war [now fulfilled in 2003] as a push to get re-elected. No one says that Bush has to do this however. It is his choice. If he does this he will be responsible for unleashing the four winds of destruction from the great river Euphrates (in Iraq) by pushing over the first domino.”

“I am completely non-political. I do not belong to any political party, nor do I support any of them. But as a knowledgeable person this must come out to bring this to light for their own salvation.” (Neal Chase, September 29, 1992. Published in *The Phoenix Liberator*)

PLAN B

(November 19, 1992)

“Saddam is being forced into a corner in which he will have to take his revenge which means the bombing of the UN building in New York, that is the seat of the Beast (body of a leopard: France, Lion’s mouth: England; Eagle’s wings: U.S.; Bear’s feet: Russia; Revelation 13/Daniel 7), that is about to take place.

“And the fifth angel poured out his vial on the seat of the beast (UN building); and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores (Radiation burns), and repented not of their deeds. (Rev. 16:10-11).

“‘The sky will burn at 45 degrees. Fire approaches the great new City.’ Nostradamus names the first nuclear target. The great City near 45 degrees latitude. Experts agree that that could only mean **NEW YORK**. ‘By fire he will destroy their city. An inhuman, cruel heart. Blood will pour. Mercy to



none.’ ‘Then will come the great tumult. Warfare on a greater scale than ever before. Explosions. There will be a great onslaught. There will be Terror, Terror, Terror [terrorism: The War of Terror!].’

“‘Garden of the world the New City and the way of the manmade mountains shall be seized on and plunged into ferment.’ Again Nostradamus suggests that **New York** with its skyscrapers, its man made mountains, will be a nuclear target. **NOTHING**, the prophet says, will keep the city from dying.’

A high school student could assemble an atomic device from plutonium and uranium and it could be carried up to the UN building in a suitcase and exploded. In Saddam Hussein’s revenge it would be a very simple thing for him to accomplish this. The reason he would destroy the UN is that it OK’d the Gulf War [1991 and 2003] and put sanctions against Iraq, that are still in effect [1991-2003] that were the commands of “dictator Bush.” Now that Saddam has played the good boy until Bush was defeated in the election he is now refusing to cooperate with the 30 inspectors that have just recently entered Iraq. Bush, at the head of his New World Order, would welcome such a move [the nuking of New York City and the UN building], like Roosevelt that allowed the Japanese to bomb Pearl Harbor to get America to unite and enter World War II [and the 9-11 which roped the people into the Gulf War II, 2003]. This situation is critical. Should this scenario take place, Bush could rally all the nations to back his World Order especially the people of this country. He would call for a state of emergency dismissing Congress, laying aside the Constitution and keep the Electoral College from meeting on December 14th*. The electorates of New York would either be dead or so badly burned that they could not attend to cast their votes... Thus Bush would remain President.” (Neal Chase, November 19th, 1992)

These were written over 14 years ago! Yet they read like they were written today. This addresses the first issue for people who wanted to see the prophecies explained BEFORE THEY HAPPENED. As we have shown and repeatedly demonstrated over the last decade this first issue has already been satisfied. The second issue raised at the Yale conference was brought up about the supposed “vagueness” of some of the Nostradamus quatrains. This has been thoroughly satisfied in the fact that we are so specific, keeping all this IN THE CONTEXT of the BUSH/SADDAM DEBACLE, demonstrating both the completeness of the prophecies and the easy clarity and simplicity of these clear, explicit and obvious statements.

The “King of Terror” prophecy of Century X Quatrain 72 shows the accurateness and specific clarity of the prophecies. With that in mind let us look much, much deeper into the astounding accuracy and depth that a person educated to these things and knowledgeable to the plan of God, as was Nostradamus himself, is able to illuminate and elucidate these meanings, to such a degree that “The Great Light” will shine even as it is written:

* See Chapter XI: The Shadow Government, for plan to suspend elections.



*“The people that walked in darkness have seen a Great Light:
they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death,
upon them hath the light shined...
“...upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom,
to order it, and to establish it with judgment
and with justice from henceforth even for ever.
The zeal of the Lord of Hosts, will perform this.”
(Isaiah 9:2, 7 KJV)*

*“For five hundred years [December 14, 1503-Dec. 14, 2003]
one will keep count of him
Who was the ornament of his time:
Then **suddenly great light** will he give,
He who for that same century will render them very satisfied”.
(Nostradamus, Century 3 Q94)*

These explanations alone appeal to the intellect and leave the mind of those who are pure of heart and love the truth completely **satisfied** as to the truth and purpose of these explicit prophecies NOW fulfilled!



CHAPTER IX

KING OF TERROR EXPOSED!!!!

In looking deeply into this explicitly clear and obvious prophecy from Century X Q72, Nostradamus originally wrote these quatrains (quatrain means four line verses) in French. The much deeper significance and meaning is seen for those who know and understand the original colloquial French. Anyone who gets out a French dictionary and dictionary of arcane history lore, can learn these things, look them up one at a time, and get in on the act. This is why God gave us all the intellect, so we could all see the truth with our own eyes and not through that of our neighbor.

Thus, Nostradamus himself has no mysterious powers. He was not an astrologer or into astrology as recent historical documents have proven. He did not perform magic or weird rituals, and he did not consort with “demons” or “spirits” as some have imagined. He read the Holy Books and prayed to God, as the believers have been doing from the beginning of time in adoration, devotion and communion with the One, True Invisible God. He was simply a believer; a believer in the Bible, of both the Old and New Testament prophecy, as well as that of the “forbidden” books, such as that of the Koran of Muhammad and the Avesta of Zoroaster of the Magi (wise men) that visited baby Jesus on that first Christmas day over 2000 years ago. Although Nostradamus later burned these books, as well as those he had of science and learning, like that of Copernicus and the others, to avoid persecution from the church, today anyone can get these same books, scriptures and science text in any bookstore in the county, in paperback even!

Anyone who reads and believes in the prophecies of scripture for the coming of the Kingdom and deepens on this true meaning—keeping all this in harmony with true science—thus removing fantasy and myth from the picture—will receive the same vision that Nostradamus received: that of the prophesied destruction of the corruptions of the world and the coming of the Peace promised by God and the outpouring of His infinite mercy and splendor upon all flesh. This is the revealed Visions that Jews, Christians, Muslims and people everywhere all share in common. It’s the clear vision that any pure in heart person desiring the Peace on earth of God can and will attain! As it is written of the true saying of Jesus: “Blessed are the pure in heart for they shall see God! Blessed are the peacemakers for they shall be called the sons of God!”



For this reason we give here the entire quatrain (Century X, Q72) in the original French:

*L'an mil neuf cent nonante neuf sept mois,
Du ciel viendra un grand Roi d'effrayeur:
Ressusciter le garnd Roi d'Angolmois,
Avant apres Mars regner par bonheur.*

Nostradamus was famous for encrypting his prophecies in codes, anagrams and little puzzles. The English Translation already has some of these decoded. The Old French word for the mongols is “Mongolois”. Scholars agree in general that “Angolmois” is an Anagram encoded by Nostradamus for the Mongols. In Zibignew Brzezinski’s book “The Grand Chessboard”, which is a book on how the US should take over the world, he explains that they must go by, or in other words, “resurrect” the strategy of the Mongol empire, that is, they will “bring back to life the King of the Mongols.” In fact, as we have demonstrated, this is just what George Bush is doing right now in the Middle East. All future American Presidents have now “inherited” the new resurrected “Mongol” empire as their Bush Legacy. But there is more to this, as Nostradamus uses many layered meanings, all of which are true and can be explained by us.

By using a double anagram, Nostradamus also gives the identity of the “King of Terror” in another personal and very specific way. The term Angolmois, is also an anagram for “Anglo” and in other variants “Angoulmois” referring to the Angoumois district in west central France.

The Angoumois district of France was ruled by the Britains—ANGLO-Saxons—in the 1300’s during the time of the Black Plague. This was a result of the Crecy War which culminated with the treaty of Bretigny: “Under the Treaty of Brétigny (1360) Angoumois, then ruled by the counts of Angoulême, was recognized as English territory,” and is directly connected to the History of the Bush family, through Sir John De La Warre (1277-1347) who in 1346 “fought in the Battle of Crecy, Normandy, and France in the van of the Black Prince.” See *Ware Family History: Descendants from Ancient, Medieval and Modern Kings and Queens, and Presidents of the United States* by Wanda Ware DeGiglio, for more on the BUSH CONNECTION to Angoumois and the CRECY WAR. It is documented:

“Now it is very right that I should recount to you the names of these noble barons: first of all the Prince and the King Don Pedro, whom I should rightly name, and the King of Navarre also these three passed without delay... The right courageous **Lord de la Warre was there**... and many other honourable knights, and the Seneschal of Aquitaine, a noble captain, and the Seneschals of Poitou, the **Angoumois**, of Saintonge.” (“*Chandos Herald: Life of the Black Prince*”, cf. *Ware Family History*, by Wanda Ware DeGiglio)

“From my lineage, the following relationships would apply: George H. W. Bush, 41st President, 18th cousin, George W. Bush, 43rd President, 18th Cousin once removed.” (*Ware Family History*, by Wanda Ware DeGiglio)

Here Nostradamus, by referring to “Angoumois”, is telling us that from the one that fought in the Crecy War, (Warre) of Anglo stock would come another who would also be of Anglo stock



(Bush) who would bring back to life the King of the Mongols, that is he would capture Baghdad and would use Mongol warfare tactics. In fact, as Nostradamus was well aware, the British (Anglos) in the battle of Crecy had already used and adopted the same tactics as the Mongols used only a few short years before. Historians recognize this fact:

“The tactics used, whether in the field or during a siege, focused on two aspects: firepower and mobility. Military historians often speak of the great success of the English with their longbows at Agincourt or Crecy, but almost a century before Crecy, the Mongols had demonstrated on several occasions the advantages of concentrated firepower over any opponent. Not only did a withering hail of arrows break a charge of armored knights, but it also could pin units to a particular location. During siege operations, the Mongols still relied on concentrated firepower.” (Timothy May, Ph. D., University of Wisconsin-Madison)

And this is what the British did at CRECY having learned this from the Mongol attacks of Genghis and Hulagu Khan!

See how accurate Nostradamus is! Using a triple anagram, “Anglo”, “Angoumois” and “Mongols”, he perfectly gives the identity, nationality, family history, and future progeny of how, where, when, who, what and why, about the King of Terror. Only George Bush fits all of these things to a ‘t’.

Also the date is encrypted as well. When he says sept mois, this on face value in French is the 7th month, which is July, as we have already explained. Also he gives the year 1999 plainly. Thus in July 1999, Bush made his great bid for candidacy for President on the platform, that he and his father were air men “from the sky” *ciel*, in French. Also with the threat of “nukes”, bombs, bunker busters, DU, and the MOAB, he rules “from the sky” with the great air power supremacy of the US military might, as has been demonstrated already.

But in another way we can see Nostradamus is giving another date. “Sept” is also clearly September, which is the month that “terror from the sky” came to the Trade Towers and the Pentagon in the form of hijacked airplanes at the 9-11. Books have now been published that show how the Bush Administration had advance knowledge of this attack, but did not stop it. These ones have accused the Bush Administration of complicity in **the 9-11**. Among these are the historian Gore Vidal. The tactic of feigning retreat, or allowing the aggressor to attack and feigning vulnerability, and then launching a massive retaliation is also a tactic developed and perfected by **the Mongols** and used by the British (Anglos) at Crecy. The idea of Bush allowing the 9-11 to happen to use this to launch a massive retaliation also resurrects the king of the Mongols tactics—not to mention that the actual Mongols are the ones who first invaded Afghanistan and Baghdad Iraq!

Moreover, when we look deeper into these things we can also see that Nostradamus gives the year 2001 in this other way: “*L’an mil neuf cent nonante neuf sept mois*” which can be translated this way: “One Year, 1000, 900, 90, 9 September month” Thus 1 plus 1000 plus 900 plus 90 plus 9 is 2000. As there is no zero year between the B.C era and the A.D. era (there’s not a year 0 A.D.),



2000 years from the birth of Christ is the Year 2001 AD, the month being September, in which Bush allowed the 9-11 attack to happen so he could launch his retaliation, again a classic Mongol tactic!

In seeing the 9-11 date in this prophecy of Nostradamus, this cannot be referring to either Saddam or bin Laden or someone else as the “King of Terror” for again the “King of Terror” will bring back to life the “King of the Mongols” that is, he will be foreigner, a non-Muslim, a non-Iraqi, someone non-Arab, as were the Mongols, who came and invaded and conquered Baghdad as foreigners to that part of the world. This disqualifies Saddam and bin Laden, as they are Muslims. They are Arabic, they are Iraqis, not foreigners who invaded them. They are the ones attacked BY the King of Terror. Thus only Bush fits all these prophecies together. We cannot cut and paste these prophecies. We cannot take these prophecies out of context. We cannot accept some part and reject another. No. We must look at the whole. More than this we must see these things in the eyes that Nostradamus saw them,—with justice—as this is one of the greatest attributes of God and being in the context of the Holy Bible, especially the explicit prophecies of the Book of Revelation that everyone recognizing as being a scenario that is still to happen and not just some record of historical events that have already happened. This is the truth of the book of Revelation.

*“Release the four angels who are bound at
the GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES [Iraq].”
So the four angels were released who had been held ready
for the hour, the day, the month and the year,
to kill a third of mankind.”
(Revelation 9:14-15 RSV)*

So again we see the Biblical focus on Iraq, *the River Euphrates*, which again places both Bush Sr. and Bush Jr. in the same context with Saddam in the prophesied end time scenario of the scriptures, that is, the end of injustice and ignorance and war, throughout all the world, to be replaced with justice, mercy and knowledge, harmony, universal brotherhood, and peace for all mankind.

Looking deeper into some of the English translations that include an interpretation, we see that this verse of the quatrain in French has been translated “before and after War rules.” On the surface, we can again see the truth of this in itself because of Gulf War One (1991) and Gulf War Two (2003), thus showing that both Bush’s (Sr. and Jr.) would have a war with Iraq before and after the 9-11 event.

But, again Nostradamus literally states: “Before and after MARS”. As an astronomer and scientist (not an astrologer) Nostradamus knew that Mars’ closest approach to earth in 50,000 years was the year 2003; if not by vision, than by science. That was the age of Galileo (b. 1564) and Giordano Bruno (b. 1548). Star Almanacs such as that of Ptolemy had been available for hundreds of years, not to mention the works of Copernicus (d. 1543) and Tycho Brahe (1546-1601) that scholars believe Nostradamus may have had access to during his lifetime. Thus here, by science or by vision, or by both, Nostradamus accurately gives the exact year of when the “King of Terror”



George Bush Jr. would attack and invade Iraq for the big oil grab, just as we rightly predicted that it would be in the year 2003 AD, which is the same year as the 500 year anniversary of the birth of Nostradamus that very year.

For the people who are pure in heart, those who ask sincere questions, they are the ones who can see the truth with their own eyes. Who wouldn't love the first amendment freedoms of this country? Like most, I am concerned about them being curtailed due to the threat of repercussions against the US, fomented by overseas injustice, oil stealing, religious intolerance, prejudice and warfare. The best "homeland security" is doing what Jesus said: "love your neighbor" and the golden rule "do unto others that they would do unto you", not taking away freedom in the guise of a false "homeland security" based on fear and disaster. Unfortunately the lifestyle in America is largely the result of the negative foreign policy of this county and the military-industrial business that negative foreign policy has spawned. These things will have to change in order for the "threat of terror" to be truly eliminated, let alone diminished. America and Americans cannot "export terror" to other weaker nations and peoples and think that it will never come back to them on American soil. With the 9-11 some people have woken up to this fact, but the leadership in control still has not and will not relent. Like Pearl Harbor and the 9-11, a nuking of New York will only fit further into the plans of corrupt "World Order" people like Bush. Consider these words from Tommy Franks as quoted in *Cigar Aficionado Magazine*:

Gen. Franks Doubts Constitution Will Survive WMD Attack

John O. Edwards, NewsMax.com

Friday, Nov. 21, 2003

*Gen. Tommy Franks says that if the United States is hit with a weapon of mass destruction that inflicts large casualties, **the Constitution will likely be discarded** in favor of a military form of government.*

*Franks, who successfully led the U.S. military operation to liberate Iraq, expressed his worries in an extensive interview he gave to the men's lifestyle magazine *Cigar Aficionado*.*

In the magazine's December edition, the former commander of the military's Central Command warned that if terrorists succeeded in using a weapon of mass destruction (WMD) against the U.S. or one of our allies, it would likely have catastrophic consequences for our cherished republican form of government.

Discussing the hypothetical dangers posed to the U.S. in the wake of Sept. 11, Franks said that "the worst thing that could happen" is if terrorists acquire and then use a biological, chemical or nuclear weapon that inflicts heavy casualties.

If that happens, Franks said, "... the Western world, the free world, loses what it cherishes most, and that is freedom and liberty we've seen for a couple of hundred years in this grand experiment that we call democracy."



Franks then offered “in a practical sense” what he thinks would happen in the aftermath of such an attack.

*“It means the potential of a weapon of mass destruction and a terrorist, massive, casualty-producing event somewhere in the Western world – it may be in the United States of America – **that causes our population to question our own Constitution and to begin to militarize our country in order** to avoid a repeat of another mass, casualty-producing event. Which in fact, then begins to unravel the fabric of our Constitution. Two steps, very, very important.”*

Already, critics of the U.S. Patriot Act, rushed through Congress in the wake of the Sept. 11 attacks, have argued that the law aims to curtail civil liberties and sets a dangerous precedent.

*But Franks’ scenario goes much further. He is the first high-ranking official to openly speculate that **the Constitution could be scrapped in favor of a military form of government.***

Franks ended his interview with a less-than-optimistic note. “It’s not in the history of civilization for peace ever to reign. Never has in the history of man. ... I doubt that we’ll ever have a time when the world will actually be at peace.”

Thus, Franks is an unbeliever. Therefore the purpose of the extreme and explicit accuracy of the prophecies for the Catastrophe and the specific nature of these predictions is that it gives credence to the inner spiritual meanings, which is Peace on Earth established once and for all time in the Kingdom. The fact that the disasters and wars and players and dates and times and places of all these things are so accurately given, not only by Nostradamus but in the Bible, and the Koran and other sacred writ, is to give a foundation for belief for people like Franks, who have only known nothing but war, and may be pure in heart in their core but only in intellectual opposition to the truth of God and His power as demonstrated through the fulfillment of prophecy in such an accurate and explicit manner.

Once people come to see the accuracy of the prophecy of the destruction, so they will come to see the accuracy of the prophecy of the Covenant of God to King David, the meaning of the coming of the Kingdom and the criteria of prophecy fulfilled by which they are to recognize Christ on BOTH his first and second comings. Thus, like Nostradamus, who was religious but also scientific, they will come to discard the myths and fantasies of false religion, as well as those of skewed and dogmatic pseudo-science still prevalent amongst the people. True Science and True Religion must correspond. This is becoming clearer in the minds of thinking people, as it makes no good sense that the same One True Indivisible God that created the physical Universe and everything in it (material) that follows scientific laws would not give a true religion (spiritual) in harmony with the material creation as well.

The truth is that Baha’u’llah is the second coming of Christ, and those who are unaware of this have been living in a “kingdom” or “world order” which is antichrist—anti the descendants of King



David seated upon the throne. In every generation there have been true believers, Nostradamus was one in his day.

Here we can see this can be no one other than Bush, as all the dates: July 1999, and September 2001, and the Iraq war in 2003 (Mars closest approach) all pertain to him, Bush, who has really brought back to life “the King of the Mongols” as descendant of the “Anglo” of the Crecy War of “Angoumois”!

How could anyone else but Bush fulfill these prophecies! For WHO else on these explicit dates (1999, 2001, 2003) has his hand on the THERMONUCLEAR TRIGGER, as did Truman, the “King of the World” before him, other than Big Bully Bush, 2003 AD, who has attacked and threatened all the people of the world!

...Russia, China, Iran, Iraq, Libya, North Korea and Syria were named as potential targets for US nuclear strikes.

*Bush declined to comment on reports that the review discusses the development **of a new generation of smaller nuclear weapons** that could destroy bunkers containing stockpiles of weapons of mass destruction hidden underground by hostile powers. Anti-nuclear activists say the devices would make use of nuclear weapons more likely.”*

The weapons that Bush used to “disarm” Iraq with were a wide assortment of depleted Uranium encased bullets and bombs and a combination of the underground burrowing “bunker busters” that were designed specifically to get Saddam Hussein in his bunker. It is tipped with DU, Depleted Uranium that is radioactive (thus not conventional but nuclear), and can be fitted with a small micro-nuke charge as well to completely destroy an underground target.

During the U.S. invasion of Afghanistan, the mountain fortress of Tora Bora was attacked and laid siege to. In this assault, the military pounded the mountain with tons of ordinance dropped by aircraft and fired through gun emplacements. The mountain was literally hollowed out and deeply embedded bunkers were built inside with multi levels and passageways to large rooms, almost a micro-city inside the mountain. It was then reported that the U.S. was going to unveil its newest and most powerful of all conventional bombs, the MOAB which is some 21,000 pounds of explosive force and begin dropping them on Tora Bora. The MOAB was used, but still the resistance and fighting continued. At this same time people who frequented the USGS (United States Geological Survey) website on the internet began noticing small, concentrated earthquakes in Afghanistan in the areas of fighting. The MOAB is a big bomb to be sure, but not big enough to cause minor earthquakes. Just as the people started noticing these minor quakes, the USGS website was totally shut down which had never happened since it was first introduced. It may be likely, given these facts, that these micro-nuke bunker busters were deployed to not only finish the objective of taking out Tora Bora, which, incidentally, the mountain fortress was captured right after these series of small quakes, but also to test their effectiveness in the distant and remote mountains of Afghanistan. If the soldiers and civilians heard a loud explosion or felt the tremor



of the earth beneath their feet, they could always say it's just the MOAB, as it's the largest, most powerful conventional bomb they have.

The weapon of the underground burrowing bunker-buster along with the MOAB has destabilized the world balance of power as it now renders all Russian bomb shelters and deep missile silos vulnerable.

Thus these “micro nukes” coupled with the devastating use of DU and the new MOAB has now allowed the US to NUKE its enemies under the GUISE of conventional war! Thus nuclear war is being waged NOW while the people are “asleep” to what is really happening around them, and remain asleep to the horrible destruction and revenge that is now coming home to haunt them in their daily lives.



CHAPTER X

SADDAM MUST DIE !

The threat of weapons of mass destruction used against Americans on American soil immediately escalated the Terror Threat Level the Christmas of 2003 and New Year's season to the highest level it had been at in almost that entire year, even during the bombings of Baghdad, and since the 9-11 event itself almost 2 years previously.

Yet how many people also knew that that significant event of events took place on the 500th Anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus, as prophesied!

Now New York City and the UN can be nuked any day, as those who will do this said they would retaliate "like with like."

THE MOAB AND DU COMBINED = NUKING BY SO-CALLED "CONVENTIONAL WEAPONS"!

(The MOAB, privately known in military circles as "the mother of all bombs," has been under development since late last year.)

It was recently announced in 2003 that the US is finished testing their MOAB bomb. From seismic reports these bombs and/or underground nukes were "tested", that is used against the people in both Afghanistan and Iraq.

The MOAB bomb, which is an acronym for two different phrases, officially, "Massive Ordinance Aerial Bomb" and the other being the "Mother Of All Bombs", completes the US terrorism policy overseas. This bomb is a POLITICAL and military weapon as its popular classification is "conventional weapon" although it yields TNT blast forces equivalent if not greater than the type of nuclear bombs used against Hiroshima and Nagasaki (Fat Man and Little Boy, Aug. 6 and Aug. 9) for those that perceive.



Therefore, this MOAB coupled with the widespread use of DU (Depleted Uranium)—which is now used in the amount of tons (where as the radioactive material amount used against Hiroshima and Nagasaki was not even one hundred pounds)—thus has divided the nuclear weapons of the past into two separate weapons, both classified by the popular media and propaganda of the military machine as “non-nuclear” and “conventional” whereas in reality these are neither!



Thus the TNT power force of the MOAB coupled with widespread radioactive fallout and its deadly radiation effects from tons and tons of Depleted Uranium (DU) now adds up to the use of nuclear weapons (with the megatonage and radioactive force being even greater) without the political spin doctors having to say so.

This is the greatest travesty, that the majority of people should be so ignorant and uninformed to realize that 1) DU is a NUCLEAR WEAPON and 2) the so called conventional TNT power EXCEEDS that of the nuclear bomb.

Thus the King of Terror, and his successors and followers, are able to NUKE their opposers and opponents and yet keep the duped people of the US asleep to the fact that in fact they are nuking the enemy.

MOAB bomb moved to Iraq war region

From Jamie McIntyre

CNN

Thursday, April 10, 2003 Posted: 12:42 AM EDT (0442 GMT)

WASHINGTON (CNN) — The United States has moved its newest — and biggest — conventional bomb to the Persian Gulf region, Pentagon officials said Wednesday.

The officials said a single, 21,000-pound MOAB bomb has been moved to an undisclosed forward base.

*But military officials tell CNN that the MOAB is mainly conceived as a weapon employed for “psychological operations.” Military officials say they hope the MOAB will create such a huge blast that it will rattle Iraq troops and pressure them into surrendering or not even fighting. **Officials suggest perhaps the Iraqis might even mistake a MOAB blast for a nuclear detonation.**”*





This policy was begun in Iraq in the 1990's using DU nuclear weapons. Its classification as non-nuclear or conventional is a big fat lie. Why do the people remain asleep and believe these lies? Because were they to wake up, they would have to wake up to their culpability in the hitleresque genocide that they are the tax paying supporters of in the name of the "US" which has been usurped by unconstitutional election ballot stuffing liars. And they don't want to wake up to this fact, so they stay asleep in their delusional dream, in which only sparse economic factors sometimes dimly arouse them; but only to the point they feel their own wants being removed; but not the wants of those victims of TERROR overseas.

We alone have accurately predicted the current crisis in all its minutest details from the time of the earliest 1990's. We are known throughout the media and the Baha'i world, and activist communities, and those who follow such things, as the people who have first said that the US will enter a war with the Muslim peoples for the double standard exported overseas toward them to steal their oil and that this aggression will come back to American home soil in the form of Terrorism and the first and prime target would be New York City. We named the Trade Towers as the target. We named the UN as the final target. We have said that the delivery of attack would be a truck (as it was is in the first bombing of the Trade Towers). We have said that they would use a plane (as what happened in the second strike collapsing the Trade Towers at the 9-11). We have said that this would escalate into a nuclear attack and that the UN building would be the target of a nuclear attack. We said the US would strike Iraq again and that Bush would do this and he has. We stated they would kill Saddam. We said that the US illegal aggression on Iraq would be sanctioned by the UN, and now it has. We said in revenge for the UN role in this they would strike New York. We said this would be getting two birds with one stone: The Financial City and the UN headquarters in one stroke. Now all these things have come to pass. We alone have explained all these things over a decade before they have transpired. And in the explanations of Dr. Jensen, 'Abdu'l-Baha's son Mason Remey, as well as that of Shoghi Effendi, 'Abdu'l-Baha and Baha'u'llah all these things have been explicitly given in their explanations and with the Holy writings.

The REASON that God has given such clear PROPHECIES for destruction is so that ALL THE PEOPLE will see and KNOW that the PROPHECY OF GOD IS TRUE. For these same prophecies for Destruction likewise prophesy the coming of the Great Age of peace on earth.

All people can imagine war as they have never known peace. Prophecy of war and more war is nothing far fetched from peoples minds while they are suffering in that war. But few in number are those who hold the faith for the prophesied time of true peace and justice and mercy. A time when there shall be no war and all people shall be like one family of humankind.

Therefore the prophecy of destruction is so CLEARLY given so those weak in heart and few in faith should be reassured, confirmed and deepened that this dream of the Kingdom is not just a dream and this hope is not mere hope but that it is CERTITUDE of faith undefiled, for just as sure as the prophecy for WAR has NOW COME—and We alone have told you so!—so now the prophecy of Christ—the anointed descendant of David has Come! Fulfilled in the King of Kings and second coming and his name is Baha'u'llah!



This is the Christ promised Kingdom that Jesus foretold and himself returned on his second coming to establish.

This throne shall last forever, and David shall never lack a man to be seated upon that throne. It alone is the true “Philosophers Stone” which has the power to transform golden conduct from out leaden individuals of all the people of the world.

A meteor approaches this world, and man’s evil stirs onward to bringing disaster toward the UN building in New York. One third of mankind is to die in one hour of thermonuclear war. The prophecy of God has said so.

So it has already begun and shall come to pass, even as all these things we have told you have all come true. One by One, day after day, until, sore beaten and afflicted, the people shall all unconditionally surrender to God and beg for His divine peace plan with the words: “O Lord save us from ourselves! For we have become our own worst enemy!” and “Thou art more friend to me than I am to myself! I dedicate myself to thee O Lord.”

With the burrowing nukes and the MOAB and the use of DU, the US can “nuke” the world, while the people are asleep thinking no thermonuclear missiles have been fired. As we had said, the US used these bunker buster DU typed nukes on March 21 and April 7, which has now resulted in the capture of Saddam. Now the people say, “Give Saddam a trial, and then kill him!” Such is the way of the people.

This is why it says in Revelation that the four winds of destruction are released from the Great River Euphrates because this is where the U.S. has been using these types of nuclear weapons since 1991. Many people do not know it but more radioactive fallout, material and waste was used against Iraq than all that was used in Hiroshima and Nagasaki combined. The Uranium in the Hiroshima and Nagasaki bombs was only a few pounds, but that used on Iraq has been hundreds of tons! Now with the capture of Saddam and the killing of his sons, and the use of the burrowing nukes, full-scale nuclear war is to be unleashed from the River Euphrates when they retaliate using a nuke on the UN building in New York. Just like the Mongol kings, there has been a horrible loss of life in Iraq with no distinction as to age or gender in who is killed, even the animals have not been spared.

*Mabus [Mabus/sudaM: Saddam in the mirror] shall come,
and soon after shall DIE,
of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction,
Then **ON A SUDDEN** the vengeance shall be seen!
(Century II, Q62)*

This vengeance will come as threatened by Osama Bin Laden who declared that whatever the U.S. uses against the Muslim people, the Muslims will use against the U.S. The vengeance that will be seen is the use of a nuclear weapon against New York City, even as these have been used on Afghanistan and Iraq.



*“At forty-five degrees the sky will burn,
fire approaches the great **new** city:
In an instant a great scattered flame will leap up.”
(Century VI Q97)*

The Great “NEW” City—Experts agree, that this could only mean New York City, with its proximity to the 45th parallel.

As George II goes forward with his plans to take over and occupy Iraq despite the international community and international rules of war and accomplishes this objective, it will be viewed by the people of the world as an egregious injustice toward the people and country of Iraq. On the contrary, the people in the U.S. who were for this war from the beginning will leap for joy, as they have been so indoctrinated to believe that Saddam Hussein is the Hitler of our age. It will be announced that now finally this great menace of Saddam Hussein has been disposed of and the world can now breath easier, there will finally be ‘Peace & Security’.

*“But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write to you.
For you know that the day of the Lord comes like a thief in the night.
For when they say: ‘Peace & Security’ then **sudden destruction** comes upon them
as travail comes upon a woman with child; and there will be no escape.”
(I Thessalonians 5:1-3)*

UPDATE: August, 2003

As predicted, this occurred the day the statue of Saddam fell to the ground. Now people are dreading the “long haul” realizing we have been right all along and that this will be no short war. In terror and trepidation they party and await the next attack against US soil that will cripple the economy.

After Iraq is invaded and Saddam is killed, New York City will be attacked with a nuclear weapon in one bright, blinding flash to be used against it in retaliation for the illegal war against Iraq and the killing of Saddam Hussein.

The reason this sudden destruction comes upon New York and the United Nations is because of the horrible destruction they caused against the Iraqi people through the use of the American military, the bunker busters and the widespread depleted uranium that has already caused massive civilian casualties since 1991, despite the Pentagon trying to say otherwise:

Scientists take aim at low-yield nukes

By KELLY HEARN, UPI Technology Writer

Monday, 16 April 2001 23:11 (ET)

WASHINGTON, April 16 (UPI) — A Washington-based scientific organization said on Monday that a new type of Earth-burrowing nuclear weapon under study by the



United States government would inflict massive civilian casualties and undercut global efforts to quell the proliferation of nuclear arms.

Less deadly than Cold War-era bombs, the so-called “mini-nukes” would, in theory, penetrate hundreds of feet below the Earth’s surface, destroying bunkers packed, for example, with chemical or biological weapons while leaving civilian populations above it unscathed.

Scientists at the Department of Defense and the Department of Energy’s nuclear laboratories are spearheading the research.

Proponents, including a small number of politicians, planners and government scientists, argue that, because of their limited collateral damage and precise guidance systems, mini-nukes would be ideal for countering rogue states that deploy chemical weapons against American troops.”

But instead of using these for destroying chemical and biological stockpiles, these have been used against the fortified underground bunkers of Saddam. This is what has happened to the people of Baghdad by the U.S. making their “regime change”. It is a horrible catastrophe. This is such a blatant assault and violation of justice and international law, not to mention basic human rights; the retaliation against the city of New York will be justified in the eyes of the Muslim world.

Everything in America will be normal and fine, and people will be going about doing their everyday things, shopping, going to school, driving in their car and in a split-second, everything will change. In an instant, we will all be changed. New York City will go up in the blinding flash, the loud explosion and the resulting mushroom cloud that will rise from the ashes of that city.

The core of America’s financial district will evaporate. The major news media and television headquarters will be gone. The United Nations will be gone. The entire country will go into a state of shock, panic and uncontrollable revenge. Those in the outlying areas that were not consumed in the fireball will be killed from the intense radiation and the cloud of radioactive fallout will be distributed in a 100-mile radius in every direction.

It will be just as we have said, unimaginable; the people will be angry with God himself, and unable to accept such a tragedy. Many people will commit suicide as a result, and many people will lose their minds. Many others will want revenge. It is truly UNIMAGINABLE.

This is what is about to happen, the UNIMAGINABLE.



CHAPTER XI

The Shadow Government

This is what has been warned of for years and years, coming from the International Baha'i Center and the explanations and commentaries of the Lamb, the Return of Jesus who is the Establisher of the revelation of Baha'u'llah. This destruction will, at the same time, not only accomplish the agenda for those who unleash this attack, but also for the grand design for the 'New World Order' of the King of Terror, his family and his administration. George Bush has taken a national surplus and in two years has created the greatest national debt in history. He is spending money on wars and the military like it was water. For New York to be attacked in this manner, it will destroy the financial center of America and thus the western world, making any 'national debt' irresolvable. The United Nations has also been a thorn in the side of Bush as well, making it difficult for him to easily pursue the agenda of American world domination with the constant and watchful eye of the U.N. and its members. With the U.N. General Assembly and Headquarters gone, the U.S. through Washington will empower the "Shadow Government" they have in place that will assume total control.

Washington sets up shadow government

BBC Friday, 1 March, 2002, 12:13 GMT

Contingency plan was originated by Bush's predecessors

An emergency parallel government has been set up in the United States to try to ensure that federal rule could continue in the event of a catastrophic attack on Washington, US officials say. The operation was activated after the 11 September attacks but planning dates back to the Cold War era.

It is reported to involve 70 or more officials drawn from all departments, depending on the perceived level of threat. Those taking part live and work underground for long spells at secret fortified locations on the East Coast. The core group of federal managers would put into effect orders from the president or his constitutional successor.



“Bunker duty”

The plan for a shadow government has been implemented now because of heightened fears that Osama Bin Laden’s al-Qaeda network might obtain a portable nuclear weapon. An unnamed senior official told Associated Press news agency that while US intelligence had no specific knowledge of such a weapon, the risk was great enough to warrant activation of the plan.

Although it does not identify the sites, the Washington Post says they make use of geological features to render them highly secure. They are well stocked with food, water, medicine and other supplies and are capable of generating their own power.

*The newspaper said that only the **executive branch** is represented in the full-time shadow administration. Other branches - such as Congress and the judiciary - have separate continuity plans but do not maintain a 24-hour presence in fortified facilities.*

“In the case of the use of a weapon of mass destruction, the federal government would be able to do its job and continue to provide key services and respond,” he said.

An attack with a WMD (nuclear weapon) such as this on New York City will cause the U.S. government to revert to its ‘contingency plans’, which has been developed for just such a national emergency. These include the president enacting Executive Powers, which are enacted in time of war and national emergency. These are powers granted to the president to take complete control of the country, bypassing the Congress and having all decision-making powers. The laws of the Constitution are suspended and the country is governed by ‘Martial Law’ exclusively through the Executive Branch of government, which are the president and his immediate staff. In the above quoted article this is referenced to by explaining, **“only the executive branch is represented in the full-time shadow administration”**. This is exactly the same scenario Gen. Tommy Franks described in his interview, but instead of saying “Martial Law” he used the wording “militarize” and that the Constitution would be scrapped for a military state. This military state of the Union would be in control, not by and for the people through their elected representatives, but would be in complete and strict control through the Executive Branch of government exclusively, which are the President and his cabinet. Through the institution of martial law and the implementation of a military state, the president and his cabinet control all the nations utilities, all food distribution, all fuel distribution, all national roadways, all communication, the media, EVERYTHING. This is why this book must be published internationally as soon as possible. In the irony of justice, it was in the name of “truth, justice and the American way” that the U.S. attacked Iraq to oust the ruthless dictator of Saddam Hussein, and now, as a result, the Americans have their democracy stripped from them and are given the dictatorship of Bush in return that is foisted upon them. Here is where we can see the reality of the title “King of Terror” as in this scenario that is exactly what he becomes; a king with all rule, power and authority. This is what is about to occur and



when it does, it will happen so quickly, like the 9/11 attacks, the world will once again become a 'different place'. As we look back on the years before 9/11, we look back and wish for times when we felt more secure and safe in our homes and cities. People always refer to our present day as the "crazy times we live in" with all the terrorism and wars. Many of the Arab Muslims have warned repeatedly that the next attack against the U.S. will make the Americans FORGET about 9/11. And thus, the history of America will be changed again and we will look back on today in longing and yearning for "better times", while the loom of war pervades and consumes the nations.

Assume All Power

When New York is attacked in this way it will be the green light for the King of Terror to assume all power and control and rein supreme. This may also coincide with the coming presidential elections that will then be suspended in the time of a national emergency ensuring his continuation of power. This scenario which we published in 1991-1992 (see Chapter VIII, subsection Plan B) will set in motion the final push towards Bush and the U.S. military going forward full throttle in securing "American interests" that will result in a global nuclear war that will destroy the national powers of the world and most American cities and population centers.

UPDATE: July 15, 2004

Since first published, the reality of this exact scenario is being testified to and verified by events that have recently occurred. On March 11 of this year Al-Qaida attacked and bombed a passenger train in Madrid, Spain directly affecting the outcome of the national elections being held in that country. On the same day a warning was issued by Al-Qaida entitled "Winds of Black Death."

'Winds of Black Death' statement

"When you punish, punish them in the way they have punished you." (Quran 16:126)

"Kill them wherever you find them, and drive them out from where they have driven you out; for internal strife is worse than killing." (Quran 2:191)

"Whoever attacks you, attack him in the same way that he attacked you, and trust Allah and know that Allah is with those who put their trust [in Allah]." (Quran 2:194)

The Trains of Death Operation

In their last statement, of March 2, 2004 [on the Karbala and Baghdad bombings] the Abu Hafs Al-Masri Brigades promised that they are preparing for their upcoming operations, and behold, they are fulfilling their promise.

The Death Brigades penetrated into the European Crusader heartland, and struck a painful blow at one of the foundations of the Crusader coalition. This is a part of



settling old accounts with Crusader Spain, the ally of the U.S., in its war against Islam...

Where is America, [Spanish Prime Minister] Aznar? Who will protect you? Who will protect Britain? Who will protect Japan, Italy and other agents? By striking at the Italian forces in Nasiriyya [Iraq] we sent you and America's agents a warning demanding that you quit the coalition against Islam, but you did not get the message...

Now we say clearly, hoping that you [Aznar] will understand it this time. We at the Abu Hafs Al-Masri Brigades are not sorry for the deaths of so-called civilians. Are they permitted to kill our children, our women, our elderly, and our youth in Afghanistan, Iraq, Palestine, and Kashmir, and we are forbidden from killing them? Allah, may He be praised, said: Whoever attacks you, attack him in the same way that he attacked you."

Take your hands off us! Release our prisoners! Get out of our lands! Then we will leave you alone.

The peoples of American's allies must pressure their government to withdraw immediately from their alliance with America against terror (Islam)...And if you renounce [the fight against us], we too will stop fighting you.

We say to you that the Death-Smoke Squad will reach you soon, and then you will see your dead by the thousands, Allah willing, and this is a warning...

*We say to those who killed the clerics of the Muslim Sunnis in Iraq to stop, or else... and we promise the Muslims in the world that the strike of the Winds of Black Death (**the anticipated strike on America**) is now in its last phase [of preparation.] [It is] 90% [ready], Allah willing... Soon (when it suits the Jihad warriors), the believers will rejoice in Allah's victory.*

A warning to the nations: keep away from the civilian and military institutions of Crusader America and its allies. Allah Akbar, Allah Akbar. Islam is coming, reinforcing [the faithful] and humiliating [the infidels].

(The Abu Hafs Al-Masri Brigades (Al-Qaida), Thursday, the 20th of Muharram, 1425, which is March 11, 2004.)

The statement refers to the ideology taught in the Quran of “attacking them as they have attacked you” showing how these attacks are being carried out in the posture of self-defense, as only defensive warfare was condoned by Muhammad. The statement refers directly to the “next attack on America” and will come as we have been warning for over fifteen years as documented and attested to. This statement is extremely important because here they are saying that in the same way America attacked them, that’s how they are going to attack back. How has America attacked the lands of Islam?



Poisoned?

By JUAN GONZALEZ
DAILY NEWS STAFF WRITER
Saturday, April 3rd, 2004

Four soldiers from New York Army National Guard company serving in Iraq are contaminated with radiation likely caused by dust from depleted uranium shells fired by U.S. troops, a Daily News investigation has found.

They are among several members of the same company, the 442nd Military Police, who say they have been battling persistent physical ailments that began last summer in the Iraqi town of Samawah.

"I got sick instantly in June," said Staff Sgt. Ray Ramos, a Brooklyn housing cop. "My health kept going downhill with daily headaches, constant numbness in my hands and rashes on my stomach."

A nuclear medicine expert who examined and tested nine soldiers from the company says that four "almost certainly" inhaled radioactive dust from exploded American shells manufactured with depleted uranium.

Depleted uranium, a waste product of the uranium enrichment process, has been used by the U.S. and British military for more than 15 years in some artillery shells and as armor plating for tanks. It is twice as heavy as lead...

The Army and Air Force fired at least 127 tons of depleted uranium shells in Iraq last year, Kilpatrick said. No figures have yet been released for how much the Marines fired...

It was during the Gulf War that U.S. A-10 Warthog "tank buster" planes and Abrams tanks first used DU artillery on a mass scale. The Pentagon says it fired about 320 tons of DU in that war and that smaller amounts were also used in the Serbian province of Kosovo.

After the first Gulf War, the Iraqi people saw an increase in leukemia and cancer related deaths by over 1000%! The country of Iraq has been nuked over and over again by U.S. and coalition forces as this use of the nuclear weapon is much more insidious as it contaminates the land and people for generations. Less than 100 pounds of uranium was used in Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Over 500 tons of uranium has been dumped on the country of Iraq alone! This is how America and Britain have attacked the Muslims, and this is how the Muslims will attack America through the use of a nuclear/radiological weapon directed at the United Nations building and New York City.

As was already explained, just as 9/11 was used as the excuse to institute a "Shadow Government" and the formation of "Homeland Security" and the "Patriot Act", as well as going forward with a war without the consent of the international community, the next attack on America that is anticipated will occur and these same people in power have stated that an attack of this nature



will be used as the excuse for suspending the elections and the declaration of “martial law” with the “Shadow Government” and the Executive Branch wielding exclusive and supreme power to wage war and suppress the American population. This is the “King of Terror” being fully realized and taking complete control over the American people like a dictator-king, as in this scenario Bush will become the first American President to remain in office, suspending the elections and reigning with absolute power while waging this “War OF Terror” on a greater scale than ever before. The irony of this is how the American public, in supporting the war in Iraq to take out the “evil dictator” Saddam, are in for a surprise, as the American people, in supporting the war to oust a dictator, will now have one foisted upon themselves in the form of the King of Terror - Military and Marshall Law - taking complete control and becoming an ipso-facto dictator himself over the American society. All in the guise of “defending America” and “Homeland Security.”



CHAPTER XII

KING OF TERROR DEFEATED!

EPISTLE TO HENRY II

In Nostradamus' Epistle to Henry II of France, Nostradamus expounds on his prophecies and tells the king that at this same time of the coming of the King of Terror, the great empire of the Antichrist will begin to be set up, but because of the coming of the "Holy Spirit" from the 48th parallel, the Antichrist will be destroyed.

"Then the grand empire of the Antichrist shall begin in the Atila and Zerses [this being connected by Lee McCann to the "one who will revive the king of the Mongols", the King of Terror] to descend with innumerable multitudes, so that the coming of the Holy Spirit proceeding from the 48th degree will cause a transmigration, chasing away the abomination of Antichrist making war upon the Royal who will be the great vicar of Jesus Christ and against his Church and his reign."

The "Holy Spirit" that proceeds from the 48th degree or parallel is the true explanations and commentaries from the Return of Jesus and the ones who are prophesied to appear at this time and usher in the Kingdom of God on earth. These ones are the "People of Baha" or the Baha'is who are Under the Provisions of the Covenant who have the great descendant of David at the head of the true Universal House of Justice (UHJ). The Guardian of the Baha'i Faith is the king (Royal) being seated at the head of the UHJ, which is the true Council the people of the world are to turn to. Any who oppose or protest against this living descendant of David are Anti (against) Christ (anointed descendant of David).

The prophecy from Nostradamus says that the "Holy Spirit proceeding from the 48th degree will cause a Transmigration". A "Transmigration" is "to move from one 'state' to another", "to pass into another body", as in the soul at death. This transmigration is the coming forth of the ones in the world who had been with the dead body of the Covenant-breakers who were "Anti-Christ"



as they had done away with the Covenant of the continuation of the lineage of David through the Guardianship of the Baha'i Faith. This is the coming forth of the 144,000 that will 'transmigrate' from their dead Covenant-breaking outfit who usurped the main headquarters of the Baha'i Faith and the Guardian's properties on Mount Carmel in Haifa, Israel, to coming under the Provisions of the Covenant and accepting the living descendant of David at the head of the true Universal House of Justice located in America at the place 'Abdu'l-Baha designated in 1912 while he was in the United States.

The truth and reality of this person who is alive today and functioning at the head of the true UHJ has been brought to light, but there are people who are against him and are making war against him in fulfilling this position and his authority to reign. But as this prophecy states, this abomination of Anti-Christ will be chased away by this "Transmigration" which is the coming forth of the 144,000 out from the ranks of the Covenant-breaking Baha'is who come under the Provisions of the Covenant by accepting the true Universal House of Justice with the living descendant of David at its head. These prophecies will continue to be fulfilled and the Kingdom of God will be proclaimed from the shores of America.

The proceeding of the Holy Spirit from the 48th parallel is the area from where this message has been coming from, northwestern Montana, near the 48th parallel.



This Message is going out from the International Baha'i Center, located in Missoula, Montana near the 48th parallel from which the great Royal, the descendant of David, the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha, the Guardian of the Baha'i Faith, has his offices.

This descendant of David, seated on the actual ruling Throne of David that has existed for more than 3,000 years, has been warning the world for over a decade of the scenario that is now coming to pass, that the US and Bush will re-start another war with Iraq and kill Saddam Hussein to take over the oil of the Middle East.

The purpose of the descendant of King David being the President of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice is so that we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice from fakes,



frauds and imitations. This world is desperately in need of justice. Peace on earth without justice is tyranny. In order to have justice, God has given us Baha'u'llah and His House of Justice. This "House of the Lord" (see Isaiah 2)—the True Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah with the descendant of David as its president—is the medicine for this sick world.

*It shall come to pass in the Latter days [today]
that the mountain of the House of the Lord
shall be established as the highest [most exalted] of the mountains
and shall be raised [spiritually] above the hills;
and all the nations shall flow to it,
and many peoples shall come and say:
"Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord,
to the House of the God of Jacob;
that he may teach us his ways
and that we may walk in his paths."
For out of Zion [the place of David's throne] shall go forth the law,
And the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.
He shall judge between the nations and shall decide for many peoples;
And they shall beat their swords into plowshares,
And their spears into pruning hooks;
Nation shall not lift up sword against nation,
Neither shall they learn war any more.
(Isaiah 2:2-4)*

In Press Releases that have been widely published since before the start of the Gulf War and throughout the entire 1990's to the world-wide media sources like NBC television, nationwide radio, national and regional magazines such as Harper's, as well as international news agencies, we have continually warned that the United States will start another war with Iraq and specifically target to kill Saddam Hussein. This was fulfilled on March 20 and April 7, especially when Bush tried to kill Saddam in his bunker using the very weapons we said he would.

Also in our Press Releases we gave, at the same time, the current scenario that Saddam would go to trial before the UN or other world tribunal, and thus die in that manner. He should have taken our advice, as these releases and prophecies were sent to him as well, and gone before the WORLD in the media voluntarily as the plaintiff. Now with his Capture he is to appear before the WORLD as the defendant. Thus the purpose of God is fulfilled. His violent ouster and strong-armed capture now puts him into the world's eye as a POW under the protection of International Law and Human Rights. This places the US and UN and world community in a precarious position. Who will Saddam call in his own defense, Ronald Reagan or George Bush Sr., whom Saddam worked with as America's ally, during the war against Iran in the 1980's, or Donald Rumsfeld, who worked for the large American chemical companies and helped supply Saddam? (See the book "How America Secretly Armed Iraq", for more). The trial of Saddam has all the potential of the debacle of the Kennedy Assassination and the trial of Oswald and Jack Ruby. Will Saddam be killed during interrogation? Will they report a heart attack? Suicide? Or will Saddam be killed before he can



go to trial like in the circumstance of Oswald? No matter what the course of the events, now that Saddam is captured the outcome will be the nuking of the New York City with the UN building being target number one!

SADDAM ON TRIAL

On November 26, 1994 Saddam Hussein fired Tariq Aziz from dealing with the United Nations and took over direct personal control in all dealings with the Security Council. Tariq Aziz is a Christian.* This opens the door for Saddam to go before the UN Security Council himself in person and plead his countries case before the assembly. Saddam knows that when he does this he is sure to be assassinated.

With the sanctions remaining unlifted [the sanctions never were lifted until after Saddam was removed], Saddam says that he will choose death anyhow. Being a religious man he might as well die a martyr's death, on a peace mission to the UN, and be assassinated in New York City itself, the city that is to be destroyed [now his trial will be that of defendant instead of plaintiff, as he could have taken our advice in 1995!]. (Mabus Must Die!, February 15, 1994)

Now as of the fulfillment of the takeover of Baghdad and the capture of Saddam Hussein on December 14, 2003, BOTH of these scenarios have now come to pass. The time and place of Saddam's trial and fate is yet to be determined by the world powers. In the wisdom of God we can see that Saddam's forced ouster and military capture have only served to further alienate and humiliate the Muslim world of the East against that of the West, thus fomented the divisiveness of the World Civil War we have predicted that is fast overtaking all the people of the world, a war that is fought over oil and religion. The clock ticks away as the nuking of New York can happen at any time now that Saddam has been captured and killed. As of Dec. 14th, 2003, we have entered into the Quincentennial of Nostradamus.

UPDATE: December, 2006

The killing of Saddam on Eid ul-Adha, the Muslim Feast of Sacrifice of the Lamb, like the Jewish Passover sacrifice of the Lamb when Jesus was killed, fulfills our prediction of him being seen as a religious martyr in the eyes of his people. Moreover, Saddam was executed 2300 days (see Dan. 8:13) after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted. This "execution" fulfilled the US's call to assassinate Saddam. The dictionary defines "assassination" as the "murder of a political figure" and "murder by treacherous violence" It should be pointed out that we predicted the death and murder of Saddam - through prophecy - long before the US called for his assassination publicly. No matter how you slice it, as of Dec. 29, 2006 we have entered into the final countdown! And we alone have been right all along!

The Press Releases state, the Muslim world will unite and retaliate against the United States and the United Nations for their blatant injustice of violating international law and the death of the

* Leon Barkho (Reuter) BAGHDAD, Nov. 27, 1994.



president of Iraq with the backing of the U.N., which the capture of Saddam now makes realistic in the most awful and dramatic of ways. Now the slogan of the people is “Give Saddam a trial and then kill him!” The following section is from the widely published Press Releases of 1997 entitled “*World Civil War*” written by Neal Chase:

WORLD CIVIL WAR !!!

July 9th, 1997

by Neal Chase

Thursday Night’s ABC News Special “UNFINISHED BUSINESS: THE CIA AND SADDAM HUSSEIN” with Peter Jennings reveals that we have been right all along! Not only WILL the US assassinate Saddam* in their “Unfinished Business” in PENTAGON operation CODENAMED: **THE JACKHAMMER** [which as of December 14th, 2003 has resulted in Saddam’s capture and ultimate death], but the SPECIAL SECRET WEAPON of the underground burrowing nuclear weapon carried by the B-2 stealth bomber that they have developed to kill Saddam in his bunker [used against Saddam on March 21 and April 7, 2003] has completely upset the balance of power world-wide! This stealth delivered nuclear weapon burrows hundreds of feet underground making all Russian defense vulnerable. Yeltsin is threatening to nuke the United States if they go against ANY Russian interests which now includes the Iraqi oil the US tried to steal in the Gulf War that Iraq has sold to Russian and China in a 23 year oil contract (until 2020 AD) thus allying all the East (Russia, China, Iraq and the Muslims and Arabs) against the West (The United States, NATO, its allies and Israel) in the stand-off for WORLD GLOBAL CIVIL THERMONUCLEAR WAR in which one third of mankind is to be dead in ONE hour with every city in the United States of 100,000 or more to be destroyed by the incoming Russian missiles targeting all US peoples who have no defense by the government that has sold the people out as hostages in a global wager for oil and world domination!

THE THERMONUCLEAR TRIGGER[†] releasing the four winds of destruction that are held back by the four angels of God at the River Euphrates which flows through Iraq (Revelation 9:14), IS the ASSASSINATION of SADDAM HUSSEIN* by the US in the military strike codenamed the Jackhammer. As this “Jackhammer” uses

* In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Hussein was executed 2300 days (see Dan. 8:13) after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted. This “execution” fulfilled the US’s call to assassinate Saddam. The dictionary defines “assassination” as the “murder of a political figure” and “murder by treacherous violence”.

† These bunker-busters are made from the nuclear material Depleted Uranium for smashing through concrete and steel, some of these earth-penetrating weapons are fitted with small nuclear primary charges for maximum penetrating force. These are sometimes called tactical nukes. The excuse the U.S. might give for going nuclear is that they had to use these sort of weapons because of the intense heat they produce which is necessary to destroy the (supposed) chemical and biological stockpiles.



the underground borrowing nuclear* weapon to kill Saddam in his bunker* over 300 feet underground, like a Jackhammer, this will justify the retaliation of the Iraqi people, (in the eyes of Russia and the world) with thermonuclear weapons against the UN building which will be destroyed after Saddam is killed [which now since his capture no one will doubt] and all New York City in a 200 mile radius along with it. This will be fighting fire with fire, like with like. Madeline Albright (who is not bright at all) has already sworn, on Larry King Live, to nuke Baghdad and all Iraq off the face of the earth when they destroy New York. This will alienate Russia, China and the East and all the Muslim world making Saddam Hussein a religious martyr† in the eyes of the Muslims — and like the assassination of Arch Duke Ferdinand that sparked off the powder keg of World War One, the heavy handed assassination of Saddam by the US and its allies, in a last ditch attempt to get control of the oil, which has been sold to Russia, will be the spark of thermonuclear obliteration for all western material civilization as we know it destined to arise like the phoenix from out the burning fiery flames of its own making, from which it sets itself on fire, and redeem all mankind into the everlasting Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, of the true second International Baha’i Council/Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah that has the descendant of King David as its president and executive branch seated upon the throne of David which is to last for ever (see Psalm 89).

In our previous release of February 15th, 1995 entitled “Mabus Must Die!” we explained that according to Nostradamus **SADDAM MUST BE KILLED**† first before the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it.

Mabus [Mabus/sudaM: Saddam in the mirror] shall come,
and soon after shall **DIE**,
of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction,
THEN on a sudden THE VENGEANCE shall be seen!
—(Century II, Quatrain 62)‡

Last September, 1996, (9/4-5) which we accurately predicted, was fulfilled in Operation: Capability (aka Desert Strike). Tony Cordesman (ABC National Security advisor) revealed that the whole point of that operation in ‘96 was to create a military corridor from Kuwait to Baghdad in which the B-2 Stealth Bombers with their underground burrowing thermo-nuclear missiles could be flown into Iraq undetected by Iraqi air defense. It was Bill Clinton that issued millions of dollars of

* On March 21 and April 7, 2003 the “Jackhammer” was used against Saddam to kill him in his bunker, just as we predicted which resulted in Saddam’s capture and ultimate death exactly as depicted in the prophecies from God.

† The killing of Saddam on Eid ul-Adha, the Muslim Feast of Sacrifice of the Lamb, like the Jewish Passover sacrifice of the Lamb when Jesus was killed, fulfills this prediction of making Saddam Hussein a religious martyr in the eyes of the people.

‡ The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus translated by Henry C. Roberts.



hit money, which Insight magazine exposed (May, 1996), to distract Saddam with a CIA backed coup in the north in order to extend the no-fly-zone in the south. And now the Jackhammer has been locked into place through **Operation: Capability**, the US has the capability to assassinate Saddam.

[The SPOTLIGHT has learned] the top priority hugely expensive covert project involving the assassination of Saddam and the forcible ouster of his regime is code named "Operation Jackhammer." (The Spotlight September 4, 1995).

NOW The Jackhammer is in full swing, locked into position and ready to strike! It is called the Jackhammer, because like a Jackhammer the underground borrowing missiles will go 300 feet underground to kill Saddam in his bunker [the March 20 and April 7 strikes which have resulted in the Dec. 14, 2003 Capture and eventual killing of Saddam]. Then the Iraqis [those still loyal to Saddam working with others of like minds] will retaliate by nuking the UN building and all New York City. Albright has said then the US will nuke Baghdad and all Iraq. Then Russia allied with China the Arabs, Muslims and the East will vs. the United States, NATO, Israel and the West and in one hour of World Thermonuclear War in which one third of mankind is to be killed with every US city of population 100,000 or more being destroyed and all these people thrown alive into the thermonuclear lake of fire for failure of recognizing the solution to this problem that God gave Dr. Leland Jensen (who fulfills prophecy for the return of Jesus), through Baha'u'llah (the second coming of Christ). The killing of Saddam and the nuclear destruction of New York will propel this message globally for the safety, security and salvation of all mankind. Now the US wants to finish their "UNFINISHED BUSINESS" by killing Saddam and the time is now ripe because the US must stop the sale of Iraqi OIL to Russia and China. Whosoever controls the oil controls the world. The US knows this and they will stop at nothing to make sure THEY are the ones in control!

This WAR is to be fought over **oil and religion**. The polarization of East vs. West is further ignited by the militant religious fanaticism and hatred between Israel (allied with the US) and the Arab/Muslims who are now allied with Russia, China and all the East. The WORLD has failed to turn to Baha'u'llah and his Universal House of Justice/International Baha'i Council with the descendant of King David as the president and therefore NOW the landslide is due. The people of America will be assailed from every direction. Terrible indeed is God in punishing!

Woe to the people of blood (the US)! For Jesus has said, 'do ye not know that what you sow [America of my names' sake] so shall ye reap,' that 'the bread that ye cast upon the water comes back to you!' Now that day of retribution is due! No one will escape or fence sit as we enter the EPOCH of the GREAT CHASTISEMENT and the assassination of Saddam with the underground burrowing nuclear missile



delivered by the B-2 stealth bomber opens up the gates of HELL on earth in WORLD GLOBAL THERMONUCLEAR CIVIL WAR! Where will you be when the sharpened blade of Vengeance falls upon the out stretched necks of malice of those on whose hands are stained the blood of innocents as 3/4 of a million children under 5 are now dead by illegal sanctions imposed against Iraq? The US is already found guilty and condemned on 19 counts of war-crimes against humanity by the International Tribunal, like those of Hitler and the Nazis before them. Mad. Albright says to Leslie Stahl on 60 Minutes, “LET the Children Die!” So all people, saith the Lord, will be JUDGED by WHAT THEY HAVE DONE (Rev. 20:12; 22:12). Baha’u’llah has written:

The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. Its perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come **THERE SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR THAT WHICH WILL CAUSE THE LIMBS OF MANKIND TO QUAKE**. Then, and only then, will the Divine Standard be unfurled and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody.
—Baha’u’llah, Gleanings #LXI., p. 118-119.

If the news media misrepresents this message in any way, the blood of all people will be on their heads for this time forth and for evermore. Know this: the wages of sin are death!

What profit will it be if a man gains the whole world and forfeits his own soul? For the Son of man [the son of a man] is coming in the Glory of the Father [Baha’u’llah] with his angels [Baha’is], and then he will repay everyone for what they have done. (Matthew 16:26-28, Moffat’s).

What have you done? Now is the RETRIBUTION!

(“World Civil War!”, Press Release, July 9, 1997).

The core truth and message of this book is the message of the actual, factual, literal Kingdom of God on earth, the Kingdom Jesus himself told us to pray for and told us would come. This is the message of the continual line of Kings of the lineage of King David Promised by God through the prophesied Glory of God, Baha’u’llah, the Second Coming of Christ. This is the authoritative line of Kings seated upon the throne of David prophesied thousands of years ago to be established in the world. This is a viable global system for the body of the world of humanity. It takes into account all aspects of human life and meaningful existence of civilization. This message from the One, True Invisible God, the God of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, is and will always be the same message. The world is to be made into a global peaceful civilization, a global community of the Family of Man. This global community will be constructed according to the Divine Plan that has been given to the world by God through the Second Coming of Christ, the Prince of Peace, Baha’u’llah. It will be comprised of a Universal House of Justice with a Davidic king descended from Baha’u’llah



and ‘Abdu’l-Baha at its head. To this body all things of the global community will be referred. It will be comprised of members from all nations, tribes, peoples and tongues. All people will be represented. No people will be left out. At the same time, no one nation or member will have the veto power. All decisions are made either unanimously or by majority. The Guardian at the head of this assemblage will preside and chair the meetings, set the agenda, call the meetings to order, as well as function as the head of the Executive branch of government. The Guardian has only a vote of one in the assembly and has no veto power. He must adhere to the will of the majority just as everyone else. That is, the Legislative branch makes all the decisions, and the Executive branch carries out those decisions.

Secondly, the nations of the world must disarm to the extent of maintaining order within their own borders. No nation in the world will possess nuclear weapons. Any nuclear weapons left over after this war will be destroyed or converted for other peaceful uses. No nation in the world will possess weapons of mass destruction. All nations will have a National House of Justice and all local communities will have a Local House of Justice. In conjunction with this global system of government is the Store House system, the Divine Economy, which will be used to maintain and regulate the needs of the people. Through this Divine Plan the world will become a paradise and the human race will soar to heights of accomplishment and certitude. No more war, no more starvation, no more injustice, no more people living in fear and TERROR!

Today, we live in a “Kingdom of Terror on Earth, as it is in Hell”. This civilization is anti-God and anti-Christ that has a King of Terror ruling from the Throne below. The continuing agenda of the New World Order of Bush, is to also have an Executive and Legislative branch of World Government with the member states all being under the shadow and being controlled by the Executive Branch being the President ruling from the U.S. to all the subjugated nations under the control of the U.S. and puppet, re-configured United Nations after the “old” UN is destroyed in the nuclear destruction of New York. The UN is the convenient body model that will be used to unite all the subjugated nations of the world with the President of the United States being the great Executive branch that wields the ultimate power of the nuclear weapon and world domination. This future society they plan would be the antithesis of the Kingdom of God on earth. It is a future of establishing total world domination with the majority of the people of the world being oppressed, controlled and manipulated through the global tyranny of the Bush dynasty.

The message of the Baha’is is the answer and solution to this critical and immediate emergency. The very future of the world itself depends on it, just as the very life of a person who is ill depends on the medication they desperately need. These continued catastrophes, as they increase in their severity, would only be the symptoms that occur in response to this sick world refusing to take its desperately needed medication. This medication has been attested to throughout history from diverse cultures and peoples. It has been recognized as the only true hope for the world of humanity and has been seen through visions from all parts of the world. Indigenous peoples all over the world have been given the message of this sacred path and to one in particular. This message was almost a photocopy of what the Bible and Nostradamus say.



CHAPTER XIII

NATIVE AMERICAN PROPHECY FULFILLED!

BLACK ELK AND THE BLUE MAN

Black Elk was a medicine man for the Lakota people who were at the battle of Wounded Knee at the Pine Ridge Indian Reservation in South Dakota. Black Elk was born in 1863, the same year Baha'u'llah made His proclamation in Baghdad, Iraq that Baha'u'llah was the Promised Messiah, that descendant of David seated on the Throne of David, who has indeed returned with the culminative Revelation direct from God for all peoples, races, tongues and religions.

When Black Elk was nine years old, his tribe was moving into the valley of the Little Big Horn in Montana, and Black Elk has what he terms as his “Great Vision”. Black Elk had never met a white person or heard of the Bible before. But, in this vision Black Elk sees the four horses of the Apocalypse as described in the book of the Revelation of Jesus Christ and the terrible war that happens as a result of the world walking the black road to self destruction and the world being taken over by the antichrist.

Black Elk is told to walk the black road that leads to destruction and he finds a place at the end of the black road that is burning with fire and everything is dead. This place is where three rivers make a big water and a blue man lives there. This blue man, Black Elk says, is the cause of all the suffering and destruction in the world. This is interesting because there is another great prophet in history who also saw the coming of this blue man, and this was Nostradamus. Nostradamus wrote of this blue man but described him as a man in a blue turban:

*“A king enters in time wearing a blue turban,
he will reign for less than a evolution of Saturn.
The king with the white turban, his heart is banished to Byzantium:
Sun, Mars and Mercury near Aquarius.”
(Century IX Q73)*



It is the United Nations troops that wear blue helmets and blue hats and the flag of the United Nations is blue.



The United Nations has exported a double standard against the Muslims throughout the world resulting in war after war. Because of this double standard against the Muslim people and the great destruction of the people of Iraq, and the death of Saddam Hussein, Nostradamus also predicts that the U.N. and all of New York City with it will be destroyed.



*“At forty-five degrees the sky will burn,
fire approaches the great new city:
In an instant a great scattered flame will leap up.”
(Century VI Q97)*

Nostradamus goes on to say that nothing will keep the city from dying. The U.N. building and the city of New York has already been targeted for terrorist bombings by Muslims and with the proliferation of nuclear materials since the break up of the Soviet Union there is much more of a chance now that the next terrorist bomb that is delivered to American soil will be a nuclear bomb.



Black Elk, in conjunction with the prophecies of Nostradamus, also sees this blue man being destroyed. Black Elk says he sees this place where three rivers make a big one—a source of mighty waters.

“We came above a place where three streams made a big one—a source of mighty waters—and something terrible was there. Flames were rising from the waters and in the flames a blue man lived. The dust was floating all about him in the air, the grass was short and withered, the trees were wilting, two-legged and four-legged beings lay there thin and panting, and wings too weak to fly.

“Then the black horse riders shouted “Hoka hey!” and charged down upon the blue man, but were driven back. And the white troop shouted, charging, and was beaten; then the red troop and the yellow.

And when each had failed, they all cried together: “Eagle Wing Stretches, hurry!” And all the world was filled with voices of all kinds that cheered me, so I charged. I had the cup of water in one hand and in the other was the bow that turned into a spear as the bay and I swooped down, and the spear’s head was sharp lightning. It stabbed the blue man’s heart, and as it struck I could hear the thunder rolling and many voices that cried “Un-hee!,”* meaning I had killed. The flames died. The trees and grasses were not withered any more and murmured happily together, and every living being cried in gladness with whatever voice it had. Then the four troops of horsemen charged down and struck the dead body of the blue man, counting coup; and suddenly it was only a harmless turtle.” (*Black Elk Speaks*, John Neidhart)

This place where three rivers come together and make a great water that is burning with fire is New York City situated on 1) the East River 2) the Hudson River and 3) the Hackensack River that pours into New York Harbor leading out into the Atlantic Ocean, a “source of mighty waters.”

Black Elk says, “something terrible was there.” This is where the blue man, the United Nations, “lives”, in New York City and as of 9/11 has been the spot where the “war of terror” began. Black Elk goes on to say that all the world was sick and suffering and calling for the death of this blue man. Black Elk is given a bow that turns into a spear with lightning for its spearhead and Black Elk stabs the blue man in his heart. The bow is significant of the Covenant as it states in the Bible:



* "Un-hee" an expression of surprise!



*“And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you
and with your seed after you... And God said,
This is a token of the covenant which I make between me and
you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:
I do set my BOW in the cloud,
and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.”
(Genesis 9:9-13)*

The Covenant is the everlasting Covenant God gives to this family lineage that goes through King David, the BRANCHES—aghsan—and down to the one who, today, is seated on this everlasting throne.

‘Abdu’l-Baha, the son and succeeding descendant of David of Baha’u’llah, came to America in 1912, on April 11th, and proclaimed New York City to be the “City of the Covenant:

“Our thoughts turn to the history of ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s epic journey to the West and particularly to North America where, in New York, He disclosed to His western disciples the implications of the Covenant of Baha’u’llah. It was, in a sense, an act of renewal, prospective of the consolidation of the union of the Old and New Worlds into one global entity. Surnamed by Him “City of the Covenant,” New York resonates with the effects of that experience of eighty years ago.” (Baha’i World Satellite Broadcast 1992, Page: 2)

Today, the “City of the Covenant” will be for a sign and a witness to the people of the world as it is destroyed with a nuclear weapon as it has been this person, this BRANCH, who is seated on the promised Throne of David who has warned the people of the world for **years** of this coming destruction as a result of the people rejecting this Covenant.

In the vision of Black Elk, the bow he has becomes a spear and the spear’s head becomes “sharp lightning.” This is the nuclear “war head” that stabs the blue man in his heart. As Black Elk stabs the blue man in his heart he says he hears a great rolling thundering come. The heart of the United Nations is the United Nations building on Manhattan Island in New York City. The great thundering is the sound that comes forth at the explosion of the nuclear weapon that is going to be used to destroy it and the voices of the people who are against this message. Black Elk then says that the blue man turns into a harmless turtle as the four horsemen “count coup.” “Counting coup” was the Indian method of degrading their enemy by riding down upon them and striking them with a stick or a club and then riding away. This is repeated over and over again to show the inability of the enemy to protect themselves. After New York and the United Nations is destroyed, the people who are the ones who are proclaiming this message will be able to launch an all out spiritual assault on the dead body of this blue man and expose to the world its true reality as the Beast of Revelation and the horrible Covenant-breakers who have violated God’s eternal Covenant. The meaning of the body of the blue man becoming a “harmless turtle” is significant in Native American traditions that the whole of the American continent is referred to as the great “Turtle Island”. This is when the United Nations is destroyed and the power of these beasts is taken away, America will once again be a “harmless” peaceful place.



Black Elk, Wovoka, Tavibo, Sitting Bull, Riel, the Lakota, the Apache, the Salish, the Hopi, etc., one and all have had the message of this Divine Medicine to be brought to this sick world and what will be the result of the world refusing this medicine. These prophecies are being fulfilled in all peoples, in all tribes, in all nations and religions. This is not something that is only being described as coming from one religion, like the Judeo-Christian expectations, but from the expectations and prophecies of ALL religions, because all religions have prophecies of an age of a great battle that is fought on a global scale that will use “fire from the sun” or will be likened to “walls of fire” or even a “lake of fire”, and this is the use of the thermonuclear weapons across the world. These fires have already begun to blaze forth with the announcements by the U.S. that they intend to use these weapons as well as India and Pakistan being on the brink of nuclear war with each other and now North Korea jumping in on the game and firing up their nuclear reactors to make more nuclear warheads. The North Koreans only want to stock up to protect themselves, as they know they are on the hit list of countries to be invaded after Iraq. It just might have something to do with King George II declaring North Korea to be part of the “Axis of Evil”. The North Koreans are racing against time themselves in producing weapons because they know this whole situation will get very serious soon. These events that are about to occur will affect every man, woman and child in North America as well as the rest of the world. As in the widely distributed pictures of the attack against New York and the destruction of the Trade Towers, the pictures that will be broadcast of the devastation caused by this nuclear weapon against New York City will be satellite images, which will be needed to illustrate the magnitude and area of the destruction, as well as being the only place from where the destruction will be able to be seen as it will be unsafe to be any where near the areas of devastation due to the radioactivity.

This warning cannot be repeated enough, and the Baha’is Under the Provisions of the Covenant with the descendant of David at its head have been harping and warning of this catastrophe for over forty years! The Baha’is are the “People of Baha” who the Native Americans of this nation are awaiting. They are the “Star People” as well, as they have the nine-pointed star, the six-pointed Star of David, and the five pointed-star of the Human Form, as their symbols.



The Nine Manifestations
of God



The Covenant with
King David



The Human Form
of the Genealogy

The expressed use of the Star of David with the Baha’i Revelation is the Everlasting Covenant that God made with King David that his descendants would be a continuing line of kings being seated on the Throne of David forever.



Byzantium, The Crusades and The White Turbaned King

*“A king enters in time wearing a blue turban,
he will reign for less than a evolution of Saturn.
The king with the white turban, his heart is banished to Byzantium:
Sun, Mars and Mercury near Aquarius.”
(Century IX Q73)*

In the Quatrain about the man in the blue turban, which is the United Nations, another is referred to as well by Nostradamus, and this is the white turbaned king whose heart is banished to Byzantium. Byzantium was the area of the world at the beginning of the first millennium that had as its capitol Constantinople.

“In 1094 or 1095, Alexios I Komnenos, the Byzantine emperor, sent to the pope, Urban II, and asked for aid from the west against the Seljuq Turks, who taken nearly all of Asia Minor from him. At the council of Clermont Urban addressed a great crowd and urged all to go to the aid of the Greeks and to recover Palestine from the rule of the Muslims.” (Medieval Sourcebook: Urban II (1088-1099), Speech at Council of Clermont, 1095)

Byzantium is a reference to the beginnings of the Christian Crusades and how this White Turbaned King’s “heart” will be “banished” or that his entire being will be occupied and consumed with the subject of the Crusades or “Crusaders”. This White Turbaned King is Osama Bin Laden as it is Osama Bin Laden who has compared the U.S. and its military to “Modern day Crusaders”

“Osama bin Laden has established himself as one of the most momentous figures in contemporary Islamic history, etching into the Western psyche, not to mention the Muslim one, the rhetoric of jihad against “Jewish and Christian Crusaders.” (Reuel Marc Gerech - Atlantic Monthly)

“Osama Bin Laden denounced preparations by modern-day “Crusaders to reoccupy the ancient capital of Islam,” Baghdad.

“We are following with great interest the Crusaders’ preparations to reoccupy the ancient capital of Islam,” he said.





For 500 years from the middle of the 8th century, Baghdad was the seat of the central political and religious power in the Muslim world.

As if refuting the American claimed link between al-Qaeda and Saddam, Bin Laden stressed that this “Crusader war concerns all Muslims, whether Saddam remains in power or not.”

“Under current circumstances, there is nothing wrong in Muslim interests converging with those of the socialists in the battle against the Crusaders, even if we believe and declare that the socialists are apostates.” (By Ayman Qenawi, IOL Staff - Islam Online)

All of this in connection with Osama Bin Laden’s Fatwa against the man in the blue turban (UN), the United Nations and how the United Nations and New York City is the ultimate target. All of this corresponding to the time given in this quatrain as being the same time as Mars is in its closest approach to Earth in history and as prophesied Mars being in the astronomical position of Aquarius as well as the conjunction of the Sun, the Earth, Mars and Mercury, “Sun, Mars, Mercury near Aquarius” during the time when the comets cross the sky.



CHAPTER XIV

MESSAGE OF PEACE, NOT WAR

The Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant warn, have warned and continue to warn of these destructions and as these warnings go un-heeded, these catastrophes continue to occur. As they continue, they increase in their ferocity, and destructiveness. But the message of the Baha'i Faith is not one of war and destruction; it is a message of a peaceful, viable solution to the global community of planet earth. The wars and horrible destructions come as a result of the people not implementing the Divine Remedy that the world has been given.

World Unity the Goal

“Unification of the whole of mankind is the hall-mark of the stage which human society is now approaching. Unity of family, of tribe, of city-state, and nation have been successively attempted and fully established. World unity is the goal towards which a harassed humanity is striving. Nation-building has come to an end. The anarchy inherent in state sovereignty is moving towards a climax. A world, growing to maturity, must abandon this fetish, recognize the oneness and wholeness of human relationships, and establish once for all the machinery that can best incarnate this fundamental principle of its life.





‘A new life,’ Baha’u’llah proclaims, ‘is, in this age, stirring within all the peoples of the earth; and yet none hath discovered its cause, or perceived its motive.’ ‘O ye children of men,’ He thus addresses His generation, ‘the fundamental purpose animating the Faith of God and His Religion is to safeguard the interests and promote the unity of the human race... This is the straight path, the fixed and immovable foundation. Whatsoever is raised on this foundation, the changes and chances of the world can never impair its strength, nor will the revolution of countless centuries undermine its structure.’ ‘The well-being of mankind,’ He declares, ‘its peace and security are unattainable unless and until its unity is firmly established.’ ‘So powerful is the light of unity,’ is His further testimony, ‘that it can illuminate the whole earth. The one true God, He Who knoweth all things, Himself testifieth to the truth of these words... This goal excelleth every other goal, and this aspiration is the monarch of all aspirations.’ ‘He Who is your Lord, the All-Merciful,’ He, moreover, has written, ‘cherisheth in His heart the desire of beholding the entire human race as one soul and one body. Haste ye to win your share of God’s good grace and mercy in this Day that eclipseth all other created days.’

The unity of the human race, as envisaged by Baha’u’llah, implies the establishment of a world commonwealth in which all nations, races, creeds and classes are closely and permanently united, and in which the autonomy of its state members and the personal freedom and initiative of the individuals that compose them are definitely and completely safeguarded. This commonwealth must, as far as we can visualize it, consist of a world legislature, whose members will, as the trustees of the whole of mankind, ultimately control the entire resources of all the component nations, and will enact such laws as shall be required to regulate the life, satisfy the needs and adjust the relationships of all races and peoples. A world executive, backed by an international Force, will carry out the decisions arrived at, and apply the laws enacted by, this world legislature, and will safeguard the organic unity of the whole commonwealth. A world tribunal will adjudicate and deliver its compulsory and final verdict in all and any disputes that may arise between the various elements constituting this universal system. A mechanism of world inter-communication will be devised, embracing the whole planet, freed from national hindrances and restrictions, and functioning with marvellous swiftness and perfect regularity. A world metropolis will act as the nerve center of a world civilization, the focus towards which the unifying forces of life will converge and from which its energizing influences will radiate. A world language will either be invented or chosen from among the existing languages and will be taught in the schools of all the federated nations as an auxiliary to their mother tongue. A world script, a world literature, a uniform and universal system of currency, of weights and measures, will simplify and facilitate intercourse and understanding among the nations and races of mankind. In such a world society, science and religion, the two most potent forces in human life, will be reconciled, will cooperate, and will harmoniously develop. The press will, under such a system, while giving full scope to the expression of the diversified views and convictions of mankind, cease to



be mischievously manipulated by vested interests, whether private or public, and will be liberated from the influence of contending governments and peoples. The economic resources of the world will be organized, its sources of raw materials will be tapped and fully utilized, its markets will be coordinated and developed, and the distribution of its products will be equitably regulated.

National rivalries, hatreds, and intrigues will cease, and racial animosity and prejudice will be replaced by racial amity, understanding and cooperation. The causes of religious strife will be permanently removed, economic barriers and restrictions will be completely abolished, and the inordinate distinction between classes will be obliterated. Destitution on the one hand, and gross accumulation of ownership on the other, will disappear. The enormous energy dissipated and wasted on war, whether economic or political, will be consecrated to such ends as will extend the range of human inventions and technical development, to the increase of the productivity of mankind, to the extermination of disease, to the extension of scientific research, to the raising of the standard of physical health, to the sharpening and refinement of the human brain, to the exploitation of the unused and unsuspected resources of the planet, to the prolongation of human life, and to the furtherance of any other agency that can stimulate the intellectual, the moral, and spiritual life of the entire human race.

A world federal system, ruling the whole earth and exercising unchallengeable authority over its unimaginably vast resources, blending and embodying the ideals of both the East and the West, liberated from the curse of war and its miseries, and bent on the exploitation of all the available sources of energy on the surface of the planet, a system in which Force is made the servant of Justice, whose life is sustained by its universal recognition of one God and by its allegiance to one common Revelation—such is the goal towards which humanity, impelled by the unifying forces of life, is moving.

‘One of the great events,’ affirms ‘Abdu’l-Baha, ‘which is to occur in the Day of the manifestation of that incomparable Branch is the hoisting of the Standard of God among all nations. By this is meant that all nations and kindreds will be gathered together under the shadow of this Divine Banner, which is no other than the Lordly Branch itself, and will become a single nation.’” (Shoghi Effendi: *World Order of Baha’u’llah*, pp. 202-205)

Here ‘Abdu’l-Baha explains that at a certain time this “Divine Banner” will be unfurled as the Standard for all nations that will unify all the people into one global community. This is the same prophecy as ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s father, Baha’u’llah, gave:

“The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. Its perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come, there shall suddenly appear that which shall cause the limbs



of mankind to quake. Then, and only then, will the Divine Standard be unfurled, and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody.” (*Gleanings from the Writings of Baha’u’llah*, pp. 118-119)

On September 11, 2001 something much more important than the Trade Towers Collapse occurred. This was the unfurling of that “Divine Standard” of the Genealogy of Baha’u’llah, which traces His lineage in an unbroken chain of father to son descendants all the way back to King David himself. This Standard also shows how all the founders of all the world’s religions are co-related as descendants of Abraham and his three wives. This Divine Banner or Standard is the herald of the Family of Man showing how all the prophets the people of the world adhere to are all related with each other. This is the point of unity for the whole world. In this way we see that the body of humanity is One.

Through this clear and obvious standard, the world of humanity is renewed and the life-giving spirit of the unity of the nations of the world is breathed.

“Religious and sectarian antagonism, the hostility of races and peoples, and differences among nations, will be eliminated. All men will adhere to one religion, will have one common faith, will be blended into one race and become a single people. All will dwell in one common fatherland, which is the planet itself. ‘Now, in the world of being,’ He has moreover explained, ‘the Hand of Divine power hath firmly laid the foundations of this all-highest bounty, and this wondrous gift. Whatsoever is latent in the innermost of this holy Cycle shall gradually appear and be made manifest, for now is but the beginning of its growth, and the dayspring of the revelation of its signs. Ere the close of this century and of this age, it shall be made clear and evident how wondrous was that spring-tide, and how heavenly was that gift.’

No less enthralling is the vision of Isaiah, the greatest of the Hebrew Prophets, predicting, as far back as twenty five hundred years ago, the destiny which mankind must, at its stage of maturity, achieve: ‘And He (the Lord) shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more ...And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots... And he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together... And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice’s den. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.’



The writer of the Apocalypse, prefiguring the millennial glory which a redeemed, a jubilant humanity must witness, has similarly testified: ‘And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. And I, John, saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, ‘Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.’

Who can doubt that such a consummation—the coming of age of the human race—must signalize, in its turn, the inauguration of a world civilization such as no mortal eye hath ever beheld or human mind conceived? Who is it that can imagine the lofty standard which such a civilization, as it unfolds itself, is destined to attain? Who can measure the heights to which human intelligence, liberated from its shackles, will soar? Who can visualize the realms which the human spirit, vitalized by the outpouring light of Baha’u’llah, shining in the plenitude of its glory, will discover?

What more fitting conclusion to this theme than these words of Baha’u’llah, written in anticipation of the golden age of His Faith—the age in which the face of the earth, from pole to pole, will mirror the ineffable splendors of the Abha Paradise? ‘This is the Day whereon naught can be seen except the splendors of the Light that shineth from the face of thy Lord, the Gracious, the Most Bountiful. Verily, We have caused every soul to expire by virtue of Our irresistible and all-subduing sovereignty. We have then called into being a new creation, as a token of Our grace unto men. I am, verily, the All-Bountiful, the Ancient of Days. This is the Day whereon the unseen world crieth out: ‘Great is thy blessedness, O earth, for thou hast been made the foot-stool of thy God, and been chosen as the seat of His mighty throne!’ The realm of glory exclaimeth: ‘Would that my life could be sacrificed for thee, for He Who is the Beloved of the All-Merciful hath established His sovereignty upon thee, through the power of His name that hath been promised unto all things, whether of the past or of the future.’”

Shoghi.

Haifa, Palestine, March 11, 1936.

(Shoghi Effendi, *World Order of Baha’u’llah*, Pages: 205-207)

For most, this might be hard to imagine, the actual reality of the prophecies for the Kingdom of God on Earth. But as time passes and events occur, it will become more and more apparent that these things are both real and confirmed. The people of the earth have been separated from reality which is BOTH the physical and the spiritual reality together. The world of today has



progressed tremendously on the physical scale, but is completely in the dark ages when it comes to its spirituality. They have gotten spiritual amnesia and have been in a spiritual coma. The body of the world of humanity is physically alive but is spiritually dormant. The reality of the people of the world being made aware of the true reality and Plan of God, them being educated in it, understanding it, and living it, is the body of the world of humanity becoming spiritually alive and “Resurrecting” from the spiritual coma they have been in.

This is the prophesied message that is to be proclaimed at the start of the Battle of Armageddon that begins at the great River Euphrates in Iraq that the Bible says will kill one third of all humanity on earth in one hour (Rev. 9:14-15). The King of Terror, George Bush II, is the evil king that begins this war of injustice and unrelenting destruction in a military campaign who will go full steam ahead with his agenda for all out global thermonuclear war, thus dragging this country and our world right down through the open gates of hell.

This is the darkness that has befallen our world. This is the depth of depravity we have sunk into so that the light of the Kingdom of God can shine out even brighter than ever before. The light always shines out the brightest from the darkest of places. The Kingdom of God as brought by the Second Coming of Christ, Baha’u’llah, is light upon light and is the only solution for the problems that continue to plague our world. The people of the world cry **“PEACE, PEACE!! Please oh God, let there be PEACE!”** But they do not want to accept the “Prince of Peace.” Baha’u’llah is the Great Prince of Peace that the prophet Isaiah prophesies would come:

*“For to us a child is born, to us a son is given;
And the Government will be upon his shoulder,
and his name will be called “Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God,
Everlasting Father, **Prince of Peace.**”
Of the increase of his government and of peace there will be no end,
upon the **throne of David**, and over his kingdom,
to establish it and to uphold it with justice and with righteousness
from this time forth and for ever more.”
(Isaiah 9:6-7)*

Today, the Christians of the world say this prophecy is fulfilled in Jesus Christ, but Jesus can’t be the Prince of Peace because Jesus said:

*“Do not think I have come to bring peace;
I have not come to bring peace, but a sword.”
(Matthew 10:34)*

Jesus Christ didn’t bring a government. All that Jesus ever had to say about government was “render unto Caesar the things that are Caesar’s, and to God the things that are God’s.” But Baha’u’llah, Who Jesus prophesied to appear with his own lips, delivers the government that Jesus told us to pray for; the world government of the Kingdom of God on earth centered around the Throne of David as promised in the Holy Scriptures. Jesus didn’t sit on the Throne of David.



Jesus was descended from King Solomon's brother Nathan the Prophet (see Luke 3:23, 31). It was David's son Solomon who inherited and passed the lineage of the Throne to his son and so on. The lineage of David Jesus was descended from was the line of prophecy through Nathan the Prophet, Solomon's brother, as it says in the Bible: "The testimony of Jesus is the Spirit of Prophecy" (Revelation 19:10). Jesus never sat upon the throne of David, as the throne was taken into captivity to Babylon (Iraq and Iran) where it remained up to this day, at the time of Baha'u'llah.

EXILARCHS

The Throne of David was taken into captivity with the coming of Nebuchadnezzar, who attacked and destroyed Jerusalem and took the Jews and the King seated on the Throne of David into captivity to Babylon in 586 B.C. In 457 B.C. the Persian King who had control of Babylon, Artaxerxes II, allowed the Jews to return to Jerusalem and rebuild, but the king seated on the Throne of David remained in Babylon and governed Jerusalem from Babylon. The kings of David in Babylon were called "Exilarchs" in history or "Exiled Davidic Monarchs." The Exilarch in Babylon continued to hand down this Covenant of David in an unbroken chain of father to son descendants for almost a thousand years until the Exilarch seated on the Throne of David, Isaac Ben Moses (called Abu Muluk), accepted Jesus and Muhammad, both true Christianity and true Islam, and permanently moved himself, his family and 800 other Jews to an area owned by his ancestors in the mountains outside of Tehran, Iran in 817 AD. From this family of exiled Davidic kings, Baha'u'llah was born. Baha'u'llah is that Prince of Peace who has brought an entire world government and who is seated on this Throne of David that is promised to last as long as there is life on this planet.

But the enemies of the truth are numerous and want nothing more than this light to be extinguished. The world is running out of time, and we are at the threshold of this great catastrophe that will culminate in the light winning out over the darkness, and the ancient prophecies being fulfilled.

As with the expectations of the second coming of Christ, so also the expectations of the coming of the antichrist have been one that has captivated the minds of people for millennium. Now this antichrist has been exposed so that we may be able to distinguish the darkness of the night of error from the light of the sun of truth.



CHAPTER XV

THE KING OF TERROR AND THE ANTI-CHRIST

The King of Terror is the King of Terror because he is controlled and manipulated behind the scenes by the antichrist and the “spirit” of antichrist. If he was not manipulated by antichrist, he would never do the things he is doing, and someone else would do these instead of him. Like so many, many other ignorant people who are fooled by “antichrist”, the King of Terror is no exception as he is fooled and controlled too! The only way out is to understand exactly what is the antichrist and the spirit of antichrist as stated in the HOLY BIBLE. Once a person sees the truth of this, then, and only then, the spell is broken and they can be set free! This could be the most important chapter in this entire book for you to read and understand for your own salvation. Therefore we have also included Appendix A and B for much, much more detail on exposing the antichrist spoken of in the Bible and in the prophecies of Nostradamus for your safety, security and salvation. If you are not to be fooled, it is up to you alone to see the truth with your own eyes and then be saved, for Jesus said that you must seek the truth and then the truth will set you free! Anyone who investigates this will accept it and believe it for it is true. If you fail to investigate (because of prejudice or something else) you will have no one to blame but yourself.

The Bible tells us that the antichrist is NOT one person, but is MANY, MANY people as well as a “spirit”: “*so now **MANY antichrists have come***” (1 John 2:18). The word “antichrist” comes from the Bible. It is only found in the letters of the Apostle John and no place else in the Bible. John correctly identified the antichrist in his age (96 AD) and told us who it was:

*“Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God:
because many false prophets are gone out into the world.*

*Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that
Jesus Christ **is come in the flesh** is of God:*

*And every spirit that confesseth **not** that Jesus Christ **is come in the flesh**
is not of God: and this is that spirit of anti-christ,
whereof ye have heard that it should come;
and even now already is it in the world.”*

(1 John 4:1-3)



John says that the antichrist is not **a** person, but the antichrist is **any person** who denies that Jesus Christ came in the flesh. But what does that mean? “Came in the flesh”? In the Bible, Paul tells us in the Book of Romans that Jesus is “made of the seed [sperma] of David according to the FLESH” (Rom. 1:3,4 KJV). Those that are against or deny Jesus as the sperm-child in the FLESH are anti him being the Christ. Because Christ means “the male sperm descendant of King David.” Those that are against this are anti-Christ. If ignorant people who claim to be Christian say that this means anything other than Jesus being Christ (anointed son of David) in the flesh, such as, that you have to believe that Jesus was physically resurrected, or that he was the physical Son of God, they are of the anti-Christ as this is not what the Bible says it means.

*“Children it is the last hour,
and as you have heard **that antichrist** is coming,
so now **many antichrists** have come.
Thus we know that it is the last hour.
They went out from us, but they were not of us,
they would no doubt have continued with us:
but they went out, that it might be made known that they were not of us.”
(I John 2:18-19)*

John tells us that the antichrist was around at the time of the writing of this Epistle in 96 A.D. That the antichrists were many people, who had been with the original early church of Christians, (“they went out from us”) but went out and became dissident to true Christianity because they believed different than the original and true Christians and the Apostles. The Apostle Paul tried to explain these things to the Romans because the Romans were not familiar with Jewish religious expectation and so Paul writes to the Romans:

*“Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle,
separated unto the gospel of God.
(Which he had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures)
Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord,
which was **made of the seed of David according to the FLESH;**
And declared to be the Son of God with power,
according to the spirit of holiness...”
(Romans 1:1-4 KJV)*

So, Jesus “coming in the flesh” has to do with him being made of the “Seed of David” according to the FLESH. What does it mean to be made of the “Seed of David?” The Greek word for “Seed” used in this Epistle from Paul is “Sperma.” To be made from the Seed of David is to be made from the “Sperm of David.” This is in fulfillment of the Holy Scriptures, which Paul explains in his opening statements to the Romans. The lineage of David is the Promised line from which the Messiah’s or “Christ’s” are born. This Promise is contained within the 89th Psalm:

*“Thou hast said, ‘I have made a covenant with my chosen one,
I have sworn to David my servant:
I will establish your descendants for ever,
and build your throne for all generations.”
(Psalms 89:3-4)*



The lineage of David is the promised lineage according to God. The word “Messiah” means “an anointed descendant of David.” The word “Christ” is the Greek translation of the Hebrew “Messiah.” “Christ” is a title that means “an anointed male sperm descendant of David.” This is why Paul comes right out and says that Jesus is made of the “Sperm of David.” And this is exactly what the early church believed and taught. They taught that Jesus was the prophesied “Suffering Messiah” who was descended from David through his father Joseph who the New Testament repeats over and over is also descended from David.

*“Joseph, son of David, do not fear to take Mary your wife...
(Matthew 1:20)*

*“And Joseph also went up from Galilee, from the city of Nazareth,
to Judea, to the city of David, which is called Bethlehem,
because he was of the house and lineage of David.”
(Luke 2:4)*

The 1st verse of the 1st chapter of the 1st book of the New Testament declares:

*“This is the book of the genealogy of Jesus Christ, the son of David...”
(Matthew 1:1)*

If Jesus was not a male sperm-descendant of David through his father Joseph in the FLESH, he could not be a “Christ.” Mary didn’t have a sperm; she had an ovum. And Mary was not descended from the line of David either. Mary was a kinswoman of Elizabeth, one of the Daughters of Aaron, who is from the tribe of Levi. Mary was not descended from David through the tribe of Judah (Luke 1:5, 36). The only other person the New Testament literally repeats and repeats itself in declaring who else is a descendant of David besides Jesus was Jesus’ physical father Joseph. If Joseph had not been the biological father of Jesus, then Jesus could not be the Christ.

One might ask, “But wasn’t Mary supposed to be a virgin?” and they would be correct. Mary was a virgin in fulfillment of prophecy (Is. 7:13, 14). Every year there are literally thousands of cases of virgins getting pregnant. Two thousand years ago they didn’t have microscopes and couldn’t see that sperm have tails and are like little pollywogs that swim. A virgin can get pregnant by the sperm being close to, or on, the outside of the vagina and swim up into, pass through the hymen because it’s perforated to allow for menstruation, and fertilize the egg.

ADVICE & CONVERSATION

Missoulia Friday May 9, 1986
Pregnancy-Prevention Advice Sought
Abigail Van Buren

Dear Abby

DEAR ABBY: I am a 19-year-old college student, and even though I’ve dated quite a bit, I’m rather naïve about sex. I am still a virgin and hope to remain one until I marry. Don’t get me wrong, I’m no “Goody Two Shoes,” but I don’t want to risk an unwanted pregnancy.



I'm dating a guy right now who has been around. He knows how I feel about sex before marriage, so he's never pressured me to go all the way, but I've come closer with him than I have with any other guy. I'm ashamed to tell you how far we've gone, but I'm still a virgin (I think).

A long time ago you explained how a virgin could get pregnant. I'm sorry I didn't save it, but I never dreamed I'd need it.

Well, last night I was with this guy and things really got out of hand. Everything happened so fast: Please run that piece again about how a virgin can get pregnant. I'm worried.

B., St. Paul

DEAR B.: The piece is from by booklet, "What Every Teen-ager Ought to Know." Many junior and senior high school teachers wrote to say that they had read it aloud to their students: How to get pregnant.

One of the questions I have been asked often by teens is: "How far can I go without getting pregnant?"

That is not a dumb question. It's a very intelligent one. A lot of kids get aroused by just lying close to each other while kissing. Then they just naturally proceed to the next step, which is petting.

Sometimes they remove some of their clothing because it's "in the way," or they burrow underneath it to explore each other's bodies with their hands. This is known as heavy petting, or "doing everything else but."

The technical (and legal) definition of sexual intercourse is "penetration." (The male's sex organ must penetrate the female's.) However, as impossible as it may sound, in the medical literature can be found cases where there has been no penetration—the girl remained a virgin, but after engaging in heavy petting, she found herself pregnant.

How can that be? Simple.

The boy and girl were lying very close to each other (unclothed), doing "everything but," when a small amount of sperm leaked out ... near (not inside, but very close to) the girl's vagina. The sperm got into the moisture around the vagina and found its way up into it, and fertilized the egg. ("Pregnancy Prevention Advice Sought", Dear Abby, Missoulian, Friday, May 9, 1986)

This is what took place with Jesus and this is why it has become such a stumbling block for the people. The early church taught Jesus to be a biological descendant of David through his father Joseph, but it was those who became dissident to the original gospel and began to proclaim Jesus



to be the literal or physical “Son of God” instead of Christ (the sperm descendant of David through his father Joseph) in the FLESH!

This is what the people who left the early church were starting to say. They began to say that Jesus wasn’t just a fulfillment of the prophecies of the Old Testament, but that he was literally the actual physical Son of God! That Jesus was not only the actual, physical Son of God, but he was God too, replacing the doctrine of true Christianity with the teachings and rituals and statues of ancient Trinitarian paganism of Babylon.* They deified Jesus and made him into another god of their Pantheon of gods as these early Christians who left the ranks of the early church were mostly from pagan backgrounds. They just superimposed their Trinitarian paganism onto early Christianity.



“Let no one deceive you in any way; for that day will not come unless the rebellion comes first, and the man of lawlessness [false Jesus] is revealed, the son of perdition [trinity] who opposes and exalts himself against every so-called god or object of worship, so that he takes his seat in the temple [churches] of God, proclaiming himself to be God [false Jesus].”
 (2 Thess. 2:3,4 RSV)

Thus, in their rebellion against the One True Invisible God, they took the foundation of Christianity and destroyed it by stripping Jesus of his physical inheritance and prostituting the outside image of Jesus for money in their pagan temples. They were Anti- (Against) Christ (Anointed sperm descendancy of David). They could care less whether Jesus was a descendant of whoever, they just wanted another god to pray to and sell. So the truth of the meaning of the WORD Christ, and lineage of Jesus was lost, and the perverted spirit of the antichrist prevailed and fragmented Christianity into 22,000 different sects and denominations and now masquerades as what everyone today believes to be true “Christianity,” but instead is the antichrist that controls all the towns and villages and cities and nations of the world.



Wherever you go, you will find a “Christian” church and when you go inside you will hear the same “Christian” doctrine: The Doctrine of the antichrist: “Jesus is God!!” “Jesus is the physical Son of God!!” “There is no other than

* See *The Two Babylons*, by Rev. Alexander Hislop, for more.



Jesus, pray to Jesus!” This is antichrist! They say: “Joseph had nothing to do with Jesus being born, Jesus was the Son of God. God is the father of Jesus!” In saying that God is the physical (flesh) father of Jesus, they immediately condemn themselves. God is not descended from anybody, much less descended from David. God is not a descendant of David and if God was the father, then Jesus could not be the Christ, the descendant of David in the FLESH. This is antichrist!

Not only do the many, many antichrists deny Jesus the First Christ, but also they turn the people away from recognizing the Second Coming of Christ, Baha’u’llah! They prop up the image of mythical Jesus and tell the people that the same mythical Jesus of their own creation must return and thus Baha’u’llah can’t be the Second Coming of Christ!

The Bible warns against this mythical or false “other Jesus”, concocted by the many antichrists who only masquerade as “Christian”, that they declared to be God in the place of God!



*“For if some one comes and preaches
another Jesus that the one
[“made of the seed of David” see Rom 1:3,4 KJV]
we preached, or if you receive a different spirit
[antichrist, anti the genealogy of David]
from the one you received [from the written word of the Bible],
or if you accept a different gospel from the one you accepted
[“Blessed is the Kingdom of our father David that is coming!”],
you submit to it readily enough.”
(2 Corinthians 11:4,5 RSV)*

The spirit of antichrist is everywhere you look and it surrounds you. The antichrist is in every town, every village, every county, and every state. The Anti-Christ is at your local grocery store and at your bank, in your schools, on your television set, on your radios, newspapers, and magazines. Everywhere you turn, the antichrist stands before you. The antichrist is in your local, state and national government, and we’re back to where we started this all-important message.

George W. Bush, the President of the United States, exclaims with great enthusiasm and glee that he became a “born-again Christian” when he quit drinking and doing drugs. He took false “Jesus” into his heart as his personal savior and believes he was forgiven of his sins. NOT! King George II is another of the many, many ignorant and gullible people fooled by a corrupt clergy into the false religion of antichrist proclaiming Jesus to be God and worshipping Jesus as God and condemning all others including the Muslims as a false religion and Muhammad as a false prophet, even though Jesus prophesied the coming of Muhammad with his own lips written down in the book of John! These people who call themselves Christian are the antichrist of which we



were warned would come, and George W. Bush is the Poster Boy for the antichrist. He believes in the literal fulfillment of the Bible and believes that he must militarily back the State of Israel and destroy “Babylon” (Iraq) for his false “Christ” to return to Earth. We must make this New World Order a kind of religious experience too, I guess. Face it; this is a “Christian” country where much of the politics is dictated by corrupt religious belief like that symbolical of Archdeacon Frollo in Victor Hugo’s classic *Hunchback of Notre Dame*. This false religious belief is the belief in the antichrist and the antichrist is about ready to throw everyone into a “Lake of Fire”, a thermonuclear Lake of Fire that comes in the form of a war in which one third of the earth’s population will be killed in one hour.

So far, in this book, you have been shown the truth of the mystery behind who “mabuS” is, who “Alus” is, who the “King of Terror” is, the meaning of the “BRANCHES”, and those who are of the spirit of antichrist (anti the descendants of King David in the Flesh). These are not “theories” or guesses. These are the actual realities behind the prophecies of Nostradamus. As world events escalate all people will be able to see the fulfillment of the prophecies very, very clearly, and the power of God in accomplishing His purpose and His goal. **This will all become so clear that even the King of Terror himself, may be able to see the truth and be saved!** This is the revealing of the light of truth that Nostradamus himself said would occur as to the interpretation of his prophecies. That a person would arise, a great king, a descendant of King David, who would be the great “commentator” of his prophecies and would be the one to expose the truth behind his verses, so that all people could be redeemed. But anyone can make a guess and say this is one thing or that is another. How can anyone know for sure that the interpretation they are giving is the true interpretation?

By that interpretation coming true.



CHAPTER XVI

FIVE HUNDRED YEARS HENCE

December 2003 to December 2004 marks the 500th year of the anniversary of the birth of Nostradamus, a year which began with the capture of Saddam Hussein in December 2003 and ended cataclysmically with the great Asian Tsunami in the Indian Ocean, in December 2004.

*For five hundred years one will keep count of him
Who was the ornament of his time:
Then **suddenly** great light will he give,
He who for that same century will render them very satisfied.
(Century 3 Q94)*

The dates of both these events highlighting the start and finish of the prophesied Quincentennial year are given precisely, as Nostradamus actually has two birth dates given on two separate calendars the Julian and the Gregorian respectively from which he gives the 500 year prophecy calculation.

On the Julian Calendar Nostradamus' birth is recorded as Dec. 14, which is the day of the world-wide announcement of the capture of Saddam 500 years later, on Dec. 14, 2003, marking the opening of the 500th year. To be precise the full 500th year is Dec. 13th 2003 to December 13, 2004, as Saddam was captured on the December 13, 2003.

The Gregorian calendar differs from the Julian calendar by over a weeks time, and keeps gaining days every 100 years. Today there is a 13 day difference between the Julian and Gregorian calendars. The Gregorian calendar – as Nostradamus was into astronomy of the stars – is the one that is astromically correct, keeping the four seasons aligned with the calendar dates of the equinoxes and solstices, the four cardinal points of the solar year.

Again on the Gregorian calendar this 500th year date, which is Julian December 13, 2003 to December 13, 2004, is recorded as 13 days later, Dec. 26, 2003 to December 26, 2004, marking the close of the 500th year, where on Dec. 26, 2004 at 8:00 am Jakarta time the first shock waves hit.



As more evidence mounts in the wake of the Asian disaster, scientific data shows the true cause of the Tsunami event coupled with the strange weather (excess moisture in the air, heavy rains, flooding, massive snow falls and mudslides) occurring simultaneously in the weeks to come, to be consistent with a meteor strike as the cause of that event.

Did A Meteor Strike Cause the Great Tsunami?

By Sorch Faal

As more scientific information begins to become available relating to the events surrounding the 9.0 earthquake off of the Northern Coast of Sumatra on December 26th, it is being reported that the depth was 10km. More importantly perhaps are the growing signs surrounding this event that rather than being caused by internal earth dynamics, as is being widely reported, it was instead caused by an extraterrestrial event, a meteorite strike into the ocean having come from the Southern Hemispheric skies.

Lending credence to the suspicions of a meteorite strike causing this event have been a number of world reports relating to fireballs, mysterious lights in the sky around the world and exploding meteorites turning 'night into day' in both Indonesia and China over these past few weeks.

Coinciding with these events was the December 22nd report that scientists had identified a small asteroid 'after' it had passed earth orbit, "below the orbits of some satellites" and with no prior warnings as to its passage.

What we are left with at this point in time, and relating to this event, are that the parametric equations of these seismic waves do not correspond to well with an earthquake but do so almost exactly with a meteorite strike hitting the ocean waters off of Sumatra with a force equal to 1,000,00MT. Seismic waves, or tsunamis, have periods typically from 10 minutes to one hour, wavelengths of several hundreds of kilometers, and mid-ocean heights usually less than half a meter. Because of their long wavelengths, tsunamis often satisfy the criterion for shallow-water waves. The waves that caused such horrific loss of life cannot be described within these parameters.

Almost a year to the date of these present events, 30,000 human lives were lost in the great earthquake that struck the ancient city of Bam in Iran. How many in the world remember this? As of this writing the loss of human life from this present event is reaching over 60,000 human lives. Will they be remembered in a year?

But most importantly is the question of if the Western nations peoples will begin to rise from their mental slumber, their self induced ignorance of the great global changes presently occurring, and begin to seek the truth of these matters. Their failure to do so will lead to the unnecessary loss of life of millions that will pale in comparison to these past days events. This should not be allowed to happen."



The Bam Iran disaster and the Asian Tsunami occurred exactly one year to the day from each other, even to the hour. This suggests that the earth is passing through a debris trail – DARK FRAGMENTS – around that time of year, and that it will do so again, this same time next year in 2005 and again in 2006, etc. Meteor strikes in both Iran and Indonesia in December of 2003 and December 2004 were widely observed and reported both preceding and following both the Bam disaster and the Asian Quake and deluge.



For sticklers to the Gregorian calendar, therefore, Dec. 26, 2003 to Dec. 26, 2004 Gregorian shows the astronomical start and finish of the 500th year by twin meteor strikes and the disasters they caused thus commencing and consummating the 500th year, which ushers in only the beginning of all these things to NOW take place. No one can stop the catastrophe from happening!

In order to get the correct astronomical date, therefore, in converting between the Julian and Gregorian calendar we must take into account the change from the Equinox, due to the one day in every 128 years shift of the Julian Calendar. What this means is that changes in the 1500's require 10 days to be added to the Julian date to get the Gregorian date, changes in the 1700's require 11 days, the 1800's 12 days, and changes in the 1900's require 13 days to be added to the Julian date to get the correct Gregorian date that we now use.

As the capture of Saddam himself occurred on Dec. 13, 2003, this therefore defines the exact date (Julian) of the 500 years prophecy and so defines the prophesied Quincentennial year of Nostradamus as Dec. 13, 2003 to Dec. 13, 2004.

Therefore, when we enter the exact date of the fulfillment of the 500th Years prophecy, which occurred at the capture of Saddam Hussein, Dec. 13, 2003 to Dec. 13, 2004, which is the prophesied Quincentennial Year (Julian), into a calendar converter to get the correct astronomical dating (Gregorian) we get Dec. 26, 2003 to Dec. 26, 2004. This therefore gives us the astronomically correct dating for the 500th year prophecy. This is the exact date of the double meteor strikes in Bam (26, December, 2003) and the Indian Ocean Tsunami disaster that affected the weather (Dec. 26, 2004), which Nostradamus prophesied. A calendar converting of this type can be found on the Internet at: <http://www.fourmilab.ch/documents/calendar/>

Enter Dec. 13, 2004 into the Julian form and press enter to calculate the correct Georgian date: Dec. 26, 2004.

As explained before, we were able to give these dates before hand and announce that fulfillment of the vision of Nostradamus on these dates. The reason for this happening is the mercy of God,



so that all can see the accuracy of these things and prophecy fulfilled, and therefore should have a chance to escape the chastisement. The estimates for the Jakarta Quake caused by the blast is now calculated at 9.3 on the Richter scale!!

This accurate warning of Nostradamus should be taken seriously by all. For this is all only an OMEN of the worst that is still yet to come—As both the Bible, Nostradamus and Baha'u'llah all prophesies yet another meteor to strike the earth much, much worse and more severe then even these.

Not only we were able to give both of these significant dates of Dec. 13/14, 2003 AND Dec. 26 2004, years before hand, but we were also able to give the correct meaning to the prophecies of Nostradamus, wherein Cent 2: Q 62, he prophesies these events surrounding Iraq and Saddam (Mabus in the Mirror) at the time when the “comet shall run” which we have explained are the tell tale signals leading up to the twin ground zero events of the nuking of New York City (the UN building being the target) and the meteor that is still to strike the earth, of which the BAM and Asian events of 2003, and 2004 respectively are only the terrible harbinger of what is to come, which Nostradamus saw before hand 500 years ago.

Completely separate and independent of us, is Nostradamus scholar, R.W. Welch, Author of the Book “Comet of Nostradamus” with the subtitle “2004-IMPACT!” Using two prophetic quatrains, Welch was also able to isolate the same year of the meteor strike impact that we gave calculated upon the 500 years anniversary of the birth of Nostradamus.

Using the combination of three Quatrains (2:46, 8:2, 3:3), several years prior to the event, Welch shows that the combination of the astronomical conjunctions and alignments gives the year 2004:

“Future Quatrain VIII-2: A Chronological Marker:

“... Sun and Mars conjoined in Leo...”

“The sun and Mars conjoin in Leo in August of the years 2000, 2002, and 2004, all close enough to the dawn of the new millennium (2001) to fit the parameter of Future Quatrain II-46, [“The Great Mover renews the Centuries”-- the renewal of the centuries can only mean the start of the new millennium. In other words the time frame is within a few years of 2001”, p. 6]. (The conjunction does not occur again until 2015 [too far out of range].) Of these three possible years, Future Quatrain III-3, below, clearly isolates the one that marks the comet’s arrival.”

“Future Quatrain III-3: An Arrow to 2004

“Mars and Mercury, and the silver (moon) joined together”

“Most significant... the astronomical alignment in this verse occurs in only one of the three years prescribed by Future Quatrain VIII-2, ...2004. This then is the designated year of the cataclysm.” (R.W. Welch, p. 6, 12, 13).



Again, something Welch over looks is that the exact date of the year in 2004 where Mars and Mercury and the full moon are joined together is again, December 26, 2004, the exact day of the meteor strike and Asian Tsunami.

“What he [Nostradamus] means by “joined together.” He uses the French words “joint ensemble,” written in English as “joined together.” How are they joined together? This occurs when they are in the same sign. Mercury (the first planet, the theme of communication) entered Sagittarius on November 4, 2004, and was joined there by Mars (the fourth planet, the theme of war) on December 25, just hours before the earthquake/tsunami event. Mercury and Mars are in the same sign a few times during that year, and so to pin it down Nostradamus adds, “and the silver.” Think of how the light from the full Moon is very silver in appearance. All Nostradamus interpreters accept that “l’argent,” or “the silver,” is Nostradamus’ code for the full Moon (he likes it because it is easy for you, the reader, to picture and understand):

‘Mercury and Mars joined together, and the Full Moon.’

“The Full Moon occurred on December 26, 2004, the day of the event. This configuration occurs at no other time in 2004. We have now constructed the entire date for the event, December 26, 2004.”

(Mark Provo, *Nostradamus Revealed*, 2005)

The full reading of Quatrain 3:3 as well as Quatrain 1:69 is therefore even more impressive, as it isolates not only the exact date, but also the exact place of the impact, earthquake and the subsequent inundation and massive flooding caused by the resulting tsunami:

*“Mars and mercury, and the silver [moon] joined together [2004].
Towards the South [southern hemisphere] extreme drought:
In the depths of Asia one will say the earth trembles [9.0 earthquake result of impact],
Corinth [Christians], Ephesus [Muslims] then in perplexity.”*
(C3:Q3)

*“The great round mountain of seven stades
[4,247 feet in circumference about 500 to 1000 feet in diameter],
After peace [by force in Iraq], war, famine inundation-flooding:
The Impact will spread far drowning great countries,
even antiquities and their mighty foundations.”*
(C1:Q69)

The reference to the Christian and Muslim peoples (Corinth and Ephesus) again suggest Christmas Day and the confusion created on that day by the cataclysm. Muslim papers reported that they believe the Christian West in fact had set off a nuclear detonation at the bottom of the Asian sea deliberately on Christmas Day (Dec. 25th in the West is Dec. 26th in the East) as a



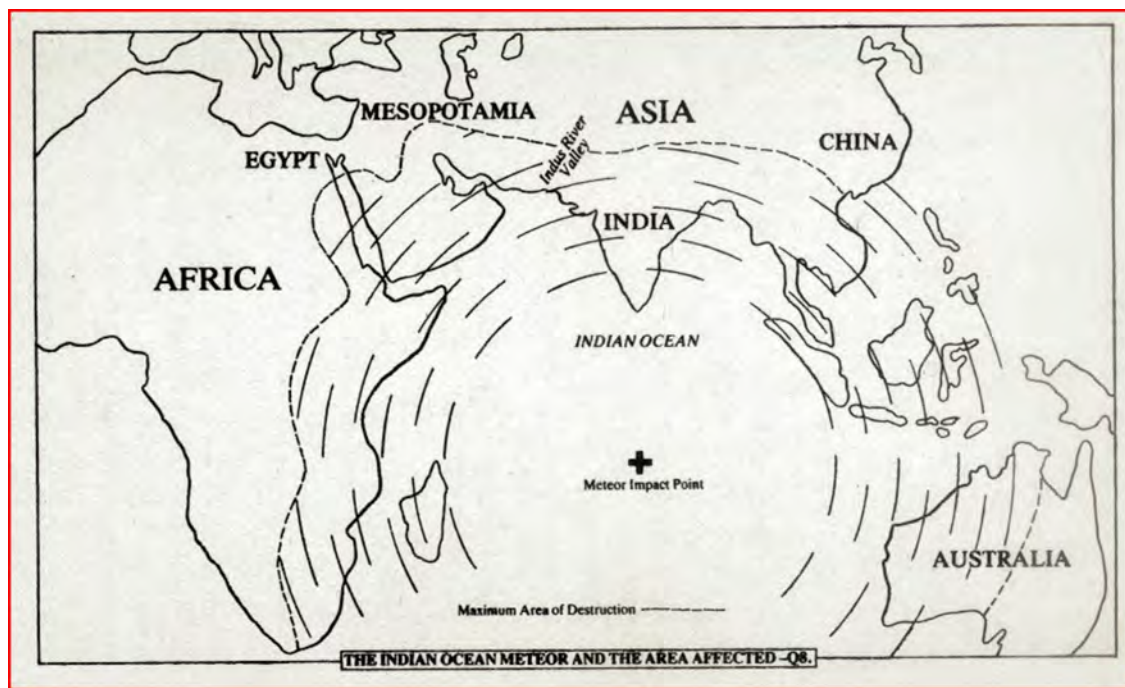
message of spite and revenge against Muslim peoples, thus further increasing the tensions between the Muslims and Christians who are engaged in the “War of terror” by Bush. Corinth in Greece and Ephesus in Turkey, Greece and Turkey representing the border between the Christian and Muslim worlds of the West and Ottoman Empire East at the time of Nostradamus.

Here in the Quatrains we see the exact area of Asia, precisely given “in the depths of Asia”, in the ocean in where the impact occurred, the approximate size of the meteor/asteroid that is to strike (7 stades about 500 feet in diameter), and the resulting inundation and flooding of the Tsunami that swept away the shores of the Indian Oceans “great countries” “Even antiquities, from Indonesia, Thailand, Indian all the way to the Coast of Africa in Somalia, this disaster was felt “spreading far”!

Likewise 2004 saw record droughts in South Asia as well, which the Quatrain fully predicts a “extreme drought”:

“Unnatural Disaster: Record floods and drought are devastating South Asia” (Alex Perry, *Time-Asia Magazine*, August 9, 2004)

Also independent of us is the work of Rene Noorbergen and the research of Joey Jochmans, which we came across after our own findings, who have also explained Quatrain 1:69 pertaining to the Indian Ocean Meteor Impact and resulting Tsunami. Their work was published in 1981 over 23 years before the impact and shows the graphic depiction of Nostradamus’ clear prophecy for this meteor impact and resulting tsunami devastation.



This is given by Nostradamus as the final warning on the close of his quincennial birthday year right before the rest of the disasters unfold engulfing all the people of the world in the global



disaster of Armageddon in which one third of the people are to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war, with the American cities of population 100,000 or more being completely destroyed.

The absolutely astonishing Map that they have published over 23 years ago and their clear and explicit explanation show the undeniable precision and clarity of the vision of Nostradamus and the power of these prophecies which Nostradamus himself received from his own reading of the Book of Revelation in the Holy Bible. Noorbergen and Jochmans explain:

“Around the same time [2004] when peace is seriously being threatened by the developing war in the Far East [nuclear proliferation threats from Iran, Korea, China etc... at the time of the global “War on Terror”], a meteor will appear and plunge into the Indian Ocean with devastating effects, creating tidal waves that will seriously affect the surrounding nations. East Africa [Somalia], Australia and Southern Asia [Thailand, Indonesia, etc...] will feel the destructive power of this unearthly giant, adding to the confusion that had already been created by the cries for war.

“In his own unexplainable way, Nostradamus describes the meteor [in Century 1 Quatrain 69] as a ‘great round mountain’ and further more gives its size as ‘seven stades.’ This description does not leave much to one’s imagination, for the stade was the Greek foot-measure, which varied in length from time to time and place to place in the ancient world, usually measured somewhere between 607 and 738 feet. [This would be therefore between 4249 to 5166 feet in circumference]... We refer to the ‘mountain’ as a ‘meteor’, and the third line of the quatrain definitely points toward that conclusion, for it mentions that the “mountain” will ‘roll end over end,’ and that in its revolving motion it will ‘sink great countries.’”

“While Jeane Dixon [who also saw a meteor in her visions] does not name the specific nations that will be affected, Nostradamus is much more specific, and states bluntly that; many of ancient origin; of great age’ will experience the wrath of the comet [sic. Meteor]. History reveals that the civilizations of great age centered around the Nile in Egypt, in the Mesopotamian river valley of present day Iraq, and as Mohenjo-Daro on the Indus river [these are the four rivers mentioned in the book of Genesis where civilization first began 6000 years ago]. A glance at a world map readily reveals that each of these areas borders on, or is in close proximity to, the waters of the Indian Ocean.”

(Noorbergen and Jochmans, *Nostradamus: Invitation to a Holocaust*, pp. 20 –23)

The common mistake, however, made by scholars such as Welch and Noorbergen is that they have confounded several of the prophecies one on top of another. Clearly Nostradamus gives BOTH a meteor Impact prophecy and a separate appearance of a Comet prophecy, both of which are to happen simultaneously. Obviously, a comet is much, much larger than 7 stades, and may be miles in diameter. Such an impact from a comet would end all life on earth, comparable to the destructions seen on Jupiter in 1994!



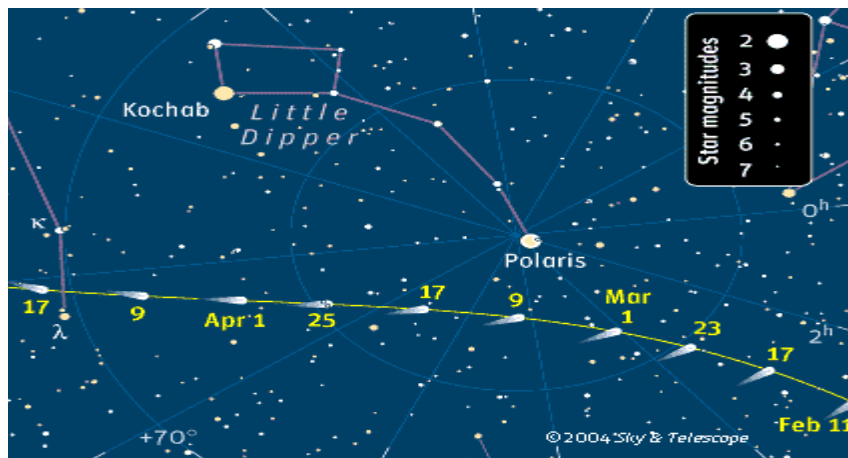
To his credit, although Welch gets the right year, he gets the wrong day for the impact which occurred like that of the BAM strike on the exact start and finish of the 500th anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus December 26, 2003 to Dec, 26, 2004 (Gregorian) which is the time frame we gave exactly.

However looking deeper into the prophecies we see that at the exact time of the strike and tsunami in Dec 26, 2004, the so-called “CHRISTMAS Comet” of 2004 passed through the constellations of the Orion and the Pleiades and continues its run through February, March, April and May 2005.

(Comet Machholz was passing the Pleiades cluster when Stefan Seip at Oberjoch, Germany, photographed it on the evening of January 7th, 2005)



Interesting enough this comet, called comet Machholtz, was first discovered in August of 2004 which is the exact year and the exact month, that Welch saw foretold in the prophecies of the Nostradamus for the appearance of the Comet, although he clearly missed the impact date of the meteor altogether. The fact this is tied in with the double impact of the meteor strikes in Bam and Asia on Dec. 26 2003 to Dec. 26 2004 timed exactly with the 500th year prophecy to the day and hour, suggests that this in fact is the very comet that Nostradamus mentions in Quatrain 2:62 and other places that is the herald and famed “Christmas comet” of Nostradamus which throughout its “run” all these final events begin to transpire on the earth.



(The path of Comet Machholz during February, March, and April 2005. Comet symbols show its position at 0:00 Universal Time on the dates indicated--which is on the evening of the previous date local time in North America. S&T: Gregg Dinderman)



We stand now at this very hour on the threshold of the nuking of New York City, Saddam (mabus) has already been captured and his political career is dead. The new elections in Palestine (Mahmoud Abbas who Bin Laden has denounced as a “Baha’i”) and elections in Iraq (which have been denounced by Muslims sources as a “sham”) have transpired. As we have stated before, it is the plan of the current administration in the US, following the plan of the Mongols to invade “Persia”, (also foreseen by both Nostradamus and the Bible, that is, Iran next. We stated this several years ago in 2001 after Bush first came to office and began to fulfill the prophecies for the arrival of the “king of Terror” also foreseen by Nostradamus.

This appearance of Comet Machholz, and the specific prophecy “when the comet shall run” shows us that this run from August 2004 well into the year 2005 is the prophesied comet-herald that Nostradamus has spoken of. The fact that Saddam Hussein was captured on the exact date and time of the 500th anniversary of the birth of Nostradamus (Julian date), and this same prophesied date translates into the exact astronomical dating of the double meteor impacts in Dec. 26, 2003 to Dec. 26, 2004, in Bam and the Indian Ocean, shows the clarity and brilliance of the prophecies of Nostradamus.

These are the terrible events that Nostradamus sees occurring just prior to the world-wide projection of the message of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, as we have explained in the Book “King of Terror” which shows Nostradamus as a follower and believer in the prophecies of the Bible for the coming of Baha’u’llah and Jesus to establish this Kingdom of God on earth once and for all time.

The catastrophe is upon us now, a world war on the earth over oil and religion. Meteor strikes one after the other 2 years in a row like clockwork, on the same day signalized by the anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus and the capture of Saddam. The rise of the “King of Terror” and the fundamentalist powers of the radical fanatics of the East and the West, in both a fanatical pseudo-Christianity and a fundamentalist apostate-Islam, both of whom have twisted the scripture away from the truth of what God has given. All these things and much, much more, show the pure in heart and the open minded that these are the very days foretold of by the seer and in the Bible as the time of the Great Projection of the message of the Kingdom. Yet all the people remain asleep in the “dust of the earth” which are their material things.

Yet with a mighty trumpet call (news media) they shall all awake! All the world shall hear the name of Baha’u’llah and that name shall be on all the lips and tongues of all the people for many years to come! “Upon the throne of David, to order it and establish it, once and for all time. The zeal of the Lord of Hosts shall perform this!” (Is. 9:6-7).

This is the Day of the prophesied establishment of the Kingdom of the Father on earth as it is in heaven. Only those who are sheltered beneath the Covenant of God, beneath the “shadow of the branch” (Surih-i-Gusn) will be spared the chastisement.

Even as the prophecies for the catastrophe are fulfilled like clockwork to the letter, so even more, are the prophecies of the good things to come given to us by God in His Holy writ, so that all may be saved, and that all should receive redemption – if they would only choose to do so! Their deeds alone keep them out.



The 500th year commenced and culminated by double meteor impacts and disasters, marking the capture of Saddam and the rise of the “King of Terror” to now world-power over all peoples, is only the OMEN of what is still yet to come, as Nostradamus clearly foresees another meteor strike – the big one – more terrible and destructive than the first two we have already seen in Bam and South Asia. One that shall strike in the Mediterranean, and wipe out both the Pope in Rome and the Covenant-breakers off of Mt. Carmel in Haifa, Israel. We expect that to happen after the projection of the true message of Baha’u’llah into the worldwide news media, when all the peoples are prophesied to denounce God from the pulpit, pounding “Antichrist! Antichrist!” in opposition to the Cause. Moreover Baha’u’llah Himself has so prophesied, in the Tablet of the Holy Mariner, that a burning meteor shall drive them off of Mt. Carmel as well.

Nothing can keep prophecy from happening. All prophecy is promise from God. AND GOD NEVER MAKES A PROMISE BUT THAT HE KEEPS IT! It shall come like a thief in the night, when the people least expect it, like the Christmas disasters of 2003 and 2004, on the fulfillment of the 500th year anniversary of the birthday of Nostradamus. The people are asleep in their lethargy. The next cataclysm will be worse than all the rest that have already happened put together. The Kingdom has come, and now the worldwide disaster clears the way for it to be done on earth as it is in heaven.

Nostradamus prophesies that it would be five hundred years from himself to the revealing of the truth of his prophecies and the individuals he refers to towards the close of the age.

*For five hundred years one will keep count of him
Who was the ornament of his time:
Then **suddenly** great light will he give,
He who for that same century will render them very satisfied.
(Century 3 Q94)*

The “Great Light” has a twofold meaning, one spiritual and one material. The spiritual meaning is the Light of the Great Message of the Kingdom (Davidic), which is projected throughout the world now that the prophesied date of the 500th birthday of Nostradamus has been fulfilled, and we have all entered into the Year of his Quincentennial (Dec 2003 – Dec. 2004). The material meaning of “suddenly Great Light” is the greatest explosion in the universe ever witnessed occurred at the exact same time as the close of the five hundred year period given by Nostradamus.

Galactic Tsunami

On the first day after the quincentennial of Nostradamus’ birthday on the Julian Calendar (December 27, 2004 = December 14, 2004 Julian Calendar), the day after the Indonesian Tsunami on December 26, 2004, the “greatest cosmic explosion ever monitored” occurred which sent out a wave of light and Gamma radiation that hit the earth after having traveled 50,000 light years across the galaxy.



Monster star burst was brighter than full Moon

By Richard Ingham

Paris

February 20, 2005

PARIS (AFP) – “Stunned astronomers described the greatest cosmic explosion ever monitored -- a star burst from the other side of the galaxy that was briefly brighter than the full Moon and swamped satellites and telescopes.

The high-radiation flash, detected last December 27 [2004], caused no harm to Earth but would have literally fried the planet had it occurred within a few light years of home.

Normally reserved skywatchers struggled for superlatives.

“This is a once-in-a-lifetime event,” said Rob Fender of Britain’s Southampton University.

“We have observed an object only 20 kilometers (12 miles) across, on the other side of our galaxy, releasing more energy in a 10th of a second than the Sun emits in 100,000 years.”

“It was the mother of all magnetic flares -- a true monster,” said Kevin Hurley, a research physicist at the University of California at Berkeley.

Bryan Gaensler of the United States’ Harvard-Smithsonian Center for Astrophysics, described the burst as “maybe a once per century or once per millennium event in our galaxy.

The flare, detected by satellites and telescopes operated by NASA and Europe, was so powerful that it bounced off the Moon and lit up the Earth’s upper atmosphere. For over a tenth of the second, it was actually brighter than a full Moon, and briefly overwhelmed delicate sensors, RAS said.

This event took place, as referred to in this article, in the constellation of Sagittarius:

“The blast was caused by an eruption on the surface of a known, exotic kind of neutron star called SGR 1806-20, located about 50,000 light years from Earth in the constellation of Sagittarius and about three billion times farther from us than the Sun.”

... the exact date of the year in 2004 where mars and Mercury and the full moon are joined together is December 26, 2004, the exact day of BOTH the meteor strike and Asian Tsunami.

“What he [Nostradamus] means by “joined together.” He uses the French words “joint ensemble,” written in English as “joined together.” How are they joined



together? This occurs when they are in the same sign. Mercury (the first planet, the theme of communication) entered Sagittarius on November 4, 2004, and was joined there by Mars (the fourth planet, the theme of war) on December 25, just hours before the earthquake/tsunami event. Mercury and Mars are in the same sign a few times during that year, and so to pin it down Nostradamus adds, “and the silver.” Think of how the light from the full Moon is very silver in appearance. All Nostradamus interpreters accept that “l’argent,” or “the silver,” is Nostradamus’ code for the full Moon (he likes it because it is easy for you, the reader, to picture and understand):

‘Mercury and Mars joined together, and the Full Moon.

“The Full Moon occurred on December 26, 2004, the day of the event. This configuration occurs at no other time in 2004. We have now constructed the entire date for the event, December 26, 2004.”

(Mark Provo, *Nostradamus Revealed*, 2005)

This star burst from the constellation of Sagittarius is described as being brighter than the full moon and this is the event that Nostradamus referred to in his prophecy for this period of time. Now the entire scenario is revealed as to all the events that have taken place in connection with this 500-year time span that Nostradamus gives. The “Great Light” that occurred is the star quake that caused a galactic tsunami that hit the earth with a burst of light brighter than the full moon from the constellation of Sagittarius on the very first day of the calendar closing the quincennial of Nostradamus. This “great light” came from the physical cosmos heralding the “great light” of the spiritual message of Baha’u’llah that is about to be proclaimed to all the people of the world through these earth-shaking catastrophes.

*For five hundred years one will keep count of him
Who was the ornament of his time:
Then **suddenly** great light will he give,
He who for that same century will render them very satisfied.
(Century 3 Q94)*

Only one person has given the specific explanation from Nostradamus of all these things. There is no one else who has.

THE PROPHESED “COMMENTATOR” OF NOSTRADAMUS

Nostradamus scholars understand that this quatrain (Century 3 Q94) refers to the appearance of the prophesied “Commentator” of Nostradamus who will expose the complete and true meaning of Nostradamus’ message being revealed to all the people of the world at the appointed time frame



given in the quatrains. They place the date for the appearance of this person and the great projection of the message between the years 1987 to 2055, but Nostradamus specifically refers to 500 years from his birth in 1503 which places this in this year 2003 A.D. All the scholars likewise agree that many impostors have tried to impose this prophecy to refer to themselves, but none of them of the past or of the present fulfill the appropriate criteria as none of them are of the BRANCHES (Aghsan) as are ‘Abdu’l-Baha and his descendants from the line of King David being seated on the throne of David as the current Guardians of the Baha’i Faith. In his conversation with Chavigny, Nostradamus makes it clear that the promised commentator and the promised king from the line of David, “the man whose name is the BRANCH”—Aghsan—(Zech. 6:12 KJV) are one and the same person:

CHAVIGNY: “This message of yours should mean all the world to him, ‘born under shadows’ as you say. **Will he recognize it, see it as himself?**”

NOSTRADAMUS: “**That is my hope,**” Nostradamus told him. “**My purpose is that he shall read it,** and feel the ancient royal strength [of the line of David] flow through his sword arm. My hope is to give him confidence of victory, of freedom for his people—our people [that is, all the people of the world].” (*Nostradamus*, Lee McCann, pp. 167, 181)

Thus, as none of the rest are the Branch of the line of David through Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha, and none of them appear at the promised date, 2003, with the explanation of the “King of Terror”, “Mabus/sudaM” and the destruction of New York City, none of the others qualify. The purpose of this is not so the promised “commentator”, the promised king, will have “confidence of victory and freedom” for himself but as a mercy of God so all people should have confidence that God has not lied, and that the line of David has continued for ever so that in the aftermath of this great war of TERROR, the people WILL NOT re-build the current system of war, greed and evil, but instead shall establish what has never been established on earth before, the heavenly Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven with justice and freedom for all peoples, a Golden Civilization of unity in diversity, which is what God has wanted all along for his children, i.e. all the people of the world.

Regarding those false claimants and the prophesied date of 500 years hence (C3 Q94), Erika Cheetham explains:

“This has been used by almost every interpreter of Nostradamus’ quatrains to date as a guarantee of the inspired nature of their works.”

She goes on to say that obviously (at the time of her writing, years ago):

“No further comment is needed. The [promised] commentator has not yet appeared.”
(*The Prophecies of Nostradamus*, Erika Cheetham, p. 160)

This is because the year of the projection of the meaning of Nostradamus’ works is the year 2003 AD, 500 years after Nostradamus’ birth in 1503. At the time of Cheetham’s writing, this date



had not yet come to pass. Cheetham further explains that this date will be simultaneously marked by “an event which will occur during this century...” Since the 9-11 attacks, the date of which we also gave beforehand in our many press releases, and NOW with the prophesied upcoming EVENT, this is all being fulfilled.

Therefore, this is the year, 2003 AD, that the person who fulfills these prophecies for the promised “commentator”, the one who exposes the truth of the prophecies, is recognized by all the people of the world as one of the BRANCHES, as this explanation of the quatrains is published simultaneously with the promised “Great and Terrible Event!” This is really the Great Projection of BAHÁ’U’LLAH, as the current king, the BRANCH, is only himself a male line descendant of King David through Baha’u’llah (the ANCIENT ROOT), the Second Coming of Christ in the potency of the everlasting Father seated upon the throne of David (see Isaiah 9:6,7). Thus the man whose name is the BRANCH is only the servant of God, “I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH” (Zech. 3:8 KJV) the current Guardian of the Baha’i Faith seated on the Throne of David.

This same Guardian of the Baha’i Faith (BRANCH) has been warning of this destruction for years and years, harping on how it will come as Nostradamus prophecies with “Alus”—Allied/U.S.—forces starting another war with Iraq and destroying the rule of “Mabus”—Saddam Hussein—in which they had attempted to kill him in his bunker, as explained previously, and then captured him on the prophesied date of Dec. 13, 2003. All this will result in a great retaliation against the U.S. with the sudden destruction of New York City by a terrorist nuclear weapon.

*“Mabus [Mabus/sudAM: Saddam in the mirror] shall come,
and soon after shall **DIE**,
of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction,
Then **ONA SUDDEN the vengeance shall be seen!**”
(Century II, Quatrain 62.)*

The destruction of Saddam’s rule and his capture leading up to the destruction of New York City and the UN building is the ominous herald and the great Trumpet Call that gathers the outcast of the Baha’i World under the protection of the Covenant of Baha’u’llah and the everlasting Covenant of the line of David that is fulfilled in the Guardian of the Baha’i Faith who is the great “Commentator” who, after 500 years, **suddenly** reveals a ‘great light’ that will cause the 21st century to become educated into the Plan of God and the Second Coming of Christ in Baha’u’llah. This will happen as a result of New York being **suddenly** destroyed, and the truth of this message and this Cause will appear in the worldwide media, as this message will be proclaimed as a “Testimony to the Nations” (Matthew 24:14) for the world to see and judge for themselves. This is the Day of Judgment. It is the people themselves who judge the truth to see whether or not they will follow God’s Will and either accept or reject God’s Promised Ones, as it is the people themselves who have the ability to choose.



CHAPTER XVII

POPE-SIGN! DEATH OF POPE JOHN PAUL II

“pontefice barbaro”

The death of Pope John Paul II during the reign of the “King of Terror” and the election of German cardinal Ratzinger as his successor Pope in support of Bush’s War of Terror is explicitly prophesied by Nostradamus and Malachy as the turning point and ominous portent heralding the impending invasion of Iran (Persia) and the nuking of New York City and other major world metropolis to be likewise consumed in the on-rushing fires of the spreading War on (of) Terror.

In Century VI Quatrain 49 Nostradamus calls this new Pope a “War Pope” “The great Pontiff of the party of Mars” Mars being the God of War. Others have likened this “War Pope” to a “Black Pope” meaning one in favor of war that has the black heart. Further in Century VII Quatrain 22 he names the people of the Muslim lands of “Mesopotamia” which includes Syria, Iraq and Iran, as the targeted peoples of the war aggression which is already upon us now. Edgar Leoni comments concerning the War Pope of Century VI Quatrain 49: “A Papal crusade against Moslem invaders appears to be indicated here” (Leoni, p. 664), thus showing the alliance of the new Pope with the Bush War on Terror, which primarily focuses on Muslim “terrorists” that have invaded Western soil such as the 9-11 attacks.

Nostradamus explicitly prophesies the precise time-frame for this transition of papal power and authority, playing into the hands of the new world order elite, assembling the people to the battle of Armageddon, that takes place now at the death of the “non-Italian pope” (“pontefice barbaro”) who will become sick in “February” of 2005 and die in April of that same year to be immediately preceded and followed by the great “quaking of the earth” which is the twin aftershocks of the Indonesia meteor strike event, the 8.7 on March 29 (3 days before the Pope’s death on April 2) and the second quake 6.0 on April 10, the day following the Pope’s burial.



Nostradamus furthermore gives the exact timing and dating of this pivotal event of the death of the pope and transition to new papal authority, by stating this even shall transpire at the same time that “the bones and tomb (sepulture) of the great Roman” are uncovered. The discovery of the tomb of St. Paul, who had Roman citizenship and was therefore the first Roman to ever be converted to Christianity, having been discovered and publicly announced by the Vatican press agency as of February 16, 2005, at the same time as the Pope’s first February illness and his receipt of the catheter that led to urinary tract infection and blood-poising from septic shock that stopped his heart.

Nostradamus (Century III, Quatrain 65) explicitly reveals:

*“Quand le sepulcre du grand Roman trouve,
Le jour après sera elu Puntife:
Du Senate guetre il ne sera prouve
Empoisonne, son sang au sacre scyphe”*
*When the tomb of the great Roman [Paul] is found,
After that day [February 16, 2005] another Pontiff will be elected,
Of the Senate (Conclave) scarcely he will not be established
Poison his [predecessors’] blood with the
“sacre scyphe” siphoning of the sacrum
[i.e. insertion of a catheter, “siphon” inserted in the urethra
or area of the “sacrum” the pelvic region of the spine]
(Century III, Quatrain 65)*

Here Nostradamus tells us that it will be Blood poisoning “Empisonne son sang”: “Poison in his blood” caused by the insertion of the “sacre scyphe” or “sacrum siphon”, which can only be a catheter or siphon or tube-drain inserted into the area of the pelvis, that is for draining the bladder which sits near the bones of the sacrum in the pelvis, that shall kill the Pope. Nostradamus being a medical doctor was well aware of this type of procedure as well as the location of the bladder and the urethra and genitals in the area of the sacrum, of which siphon we today call “catheter”.

“The problems arose after the pope suffered septic shock, or blood poisoning and the collapse of his blood vessels, when a urinary tract infection spread to his bloodstream Thursday afternoon.” (Experts: Pope’s chance of surviving septic shock is slim, Rome, April 1, 2005).

Nostradamus further goes on to specify and explicitly reveal that this will be a non-Italian pope who shall be in power during the time of the “King of Terror” who shall die. Nostradamus specifically names the month of February that “shall bring mortality”, which is when the Pope first became ill and received his catheter.

Nostradamus moreover gives the exact day of the year in which this took place, which is the same exact date (February 16, 2005) of the announcement of the discovery of the tomb of St. Paul “sepulcher of the great Roman” who founded the Roman Church. The Calendar of Nostradamus’



day was the Julian calendar, which was then changed in the later 1500's to the Gregorian calendar by adding ten days. In order to bring his dates current with our Gregorian calendar, ten days must be added making February 6th (Julian), February 16th (Gregorian) the exact dating of this Signal Event, the announcement of the discovery of the tomb of Paul on Wednesday, February 16, 2005, between the Pope's two February, 2005 illnesses in early February and later when he received his throat tracheotomy (another type of siphon "scyphe") having already received the catheter for his urinary problems from his first illness, that led to the blood poisoning and his ultimate death in April spanned by two quakes which Nostradamus likewise prophesied. Century VI, Quatrain 66:

*Au fondement de la nouvelle sect,
Seront les os du grand Romain trouves,
Sepulcre en marbre apparaitra couverte,
Terre trembler en Avril, mal enfouez*

*At the foundation of the new sect
[the death of one pope and the election of another],
The bones of the great Roman [Paul] will be found [February 2005]
A sepulcher covered by marble will appear,
Earth to Quake in April, bad burial.
(Century VI, Quatrain 66)*

Thus, Nostradamus gives the month of the Pope's death and the day and the month of the Pope's burial. The Pope died on April 2, 2005 after the mega March 29, 8.7 aftershock quake, and was buried on April 8th, 2005, that day being dated by the tremendous aftershock quake again in Sumatra at 6.0. Yet unlike the December 23 Tsunami, these quakes were just as large, in the same spot, but no Tsunami. Why? No simultaneous meteor strike.

The discovery of Paul's Tomb is found etched in marble as well, giving the month of February when the Pope first became sick and received the blood poisoning infection that led to his septic shock the eventually killed him.

Archeologists discover St Paul's tomb

"From cathnews.com: Archeologists discover St Paul's tomb.

"Vatican archeologists believe that they have identified the tomb in Rome's St Paul Outside the Walls basilica, following the discovery of a stone coffin during excavations carried out over the past three years.

"Catholic World News reports that a sarcophagus - or stone coffin - which may contain the remains of St Paul has been identified in the basilica, according to Giorgio Filippi, an archeology specialist with the Vatican Museums.

"The tomb that we discovered is the one that the popes and the Emperor Theodosius (379-395) saved and presented to the whole world as being the tomb of the apostle,'

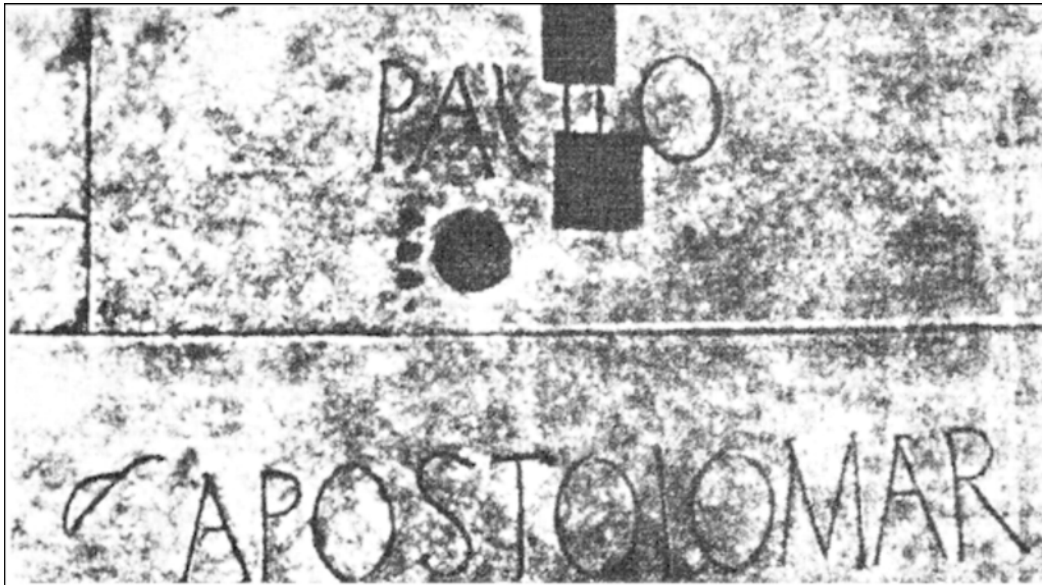


Filippi Catholic World News after a brief item appeared in an Italian news report Wednesday, February 16, 2005.

"An initial survey enabled archeologists to reconstruct the shape of the original basilica, built early in the 4th century," Catholic World News reported. The article continues:

*"A second excavation, under the main altar of the basilica, brought the Vatican team to the sarcophagus, which was located on what would have been ground level for the original 4th-century building. Under the altar s **a marble plaque** was still visible, dating back to the 4th century, and bearing the inscription: "Apostle Paul, martyr." Filippi remarks that surprisingly, "Nobody ever thought to look behind that plaque." When the Vatican team looked, they found the sarcophagus."*

(Catholic World News, February, 2005)



(Inscription on marble plaque: 'Apostle Paul, Martyr'. Archaeologist Filippi remarks that surprisingly, "Nobody ever thought to look behind that plaque." The discovery of the tomb and bones of Apostle Paul, whom Nostradamus calls the great Roman, exactly date the time and transition from Pope John Paul II to the next Pope who comes now at the appointed hour of Armageddon.)

These prophecies are so darn accurate; in fact, Pope John Paul II was the first non Italian Pope since the lifetime of Nostradamus himself 455 years ago, when the last non-Italian Pope circa 1522 AD was Pope Hadrian VI! Nostradamus was therefore very, very familiar with the term "pontefice barbaro", which is the official Italian title for the non-Italian Pope, and so he prophesied the death of Pope John Paul II using this title, again stating that the sickness would occur in February 2005 that would bring his ultimate death.



The month and year of February 2005 is explicitly revealed by Nostradamus in the same Quatrain (Century 8 Quatrain 49) as well, in an unusual and rare star conjunction, where both Saturn and Mars are seen by the prophet “playing in the waters of the Milky Way” with Saturn by the “cheek” of Taurus and Mars in Sagittarius. Considering he explicitly names February as the month this conjunction and interplay of the planets and constellations in the Milky Way is rare and unique indeed! Taurus and Sagittarius being the only two points of connection and visual contact between the Zodiac stellar band of constellations of the ecliptic through which the planets such as Saturn and Mars are seen to travel and the giant loop of the Milky Way band as visualized from our perspective on earth of the universal galactic disk we call the waters of the Milky Way. Century VIII, Quatrain 49:

*Satur au beouf joue en l'eau, Mars en fleche,
Six de Fevrier mortalite donnera,
Ceux de Tardaigne a Bruge si grande breche,
Qu'a Ponteroso chef Barbarin mouraa.*

*Saturn at Taurus plays in the water [Milky Way] with Mars in Sagittarius,
Six [16th] of February will bring mortality,
Those of “Tardaigne a Bruge” so great a breach,
That Non-Italian Pope has to die.
(Century VIII, Quatrain 49)*

Here Nostradamus states that the Non-Italian Pope has to die, and this due to the “great breach” like those of “Tardaigne” and “Bruge” which are references to the schism and division within the Catholic Church and Christian World throughout history, which eventually led to the creation of many Protestant sects at the time of Martin Luther, which is when Nostradamus lived. In fact, Martin Luther himself was officially excommunicated on January 3, 1521 by Pope Leo X, who was immediately succeeded by the last non-Italian Pope Hadrian VI who reigned a little over one year (January 1522 to September 1523) that had inherited the tremendous schism that had thus been created.

The term “Ponteroso chef Barbarin” is Nostradamus’ trademark and signature style translation of the Italian phrase “pontefice barbaro” with the addition of the explicit term “Chief”, which he has used in reference for the Pope being the leader (chief) of the entire Catholic church. Thus as the schism of Luther took place during the reign of Hadrian VI, the non-Italian Pope, of Nostradamus’ life-time with no other until 455 years later of John Paul II, Nostradamus sees the influence of the “King of Terror” upon this new and pivotal papal election and how it will effect Armageddon, falling into the plan of God’s irrevocable decree, as all the prophecies of God in the Book of Revelation are to be fulfilled to such an extent and degree that no one can deny. The accuracy of the Bible and Nostradamus, who has been inspired by it, is spine chilling in its exactness, and in its awesome fulfillment, which will result in one third of mankind being killed in one hour of thermonuclear war with every American city of population 100,000 or more being the target; it is bloodcurdling to say the least, sending chills up and down the spine!!



The use of the word “joue” in dating this quatrain has dual meaning of both “cheek” as a noun and “to play” as a verb. Thus Nostradamus places Saturn by the “cheek” of Taurus, while at the same time “playing” in the water (l’eau) of the Milky Way. Mars too is also playing with Saturn in the water of the Milky Way but at the opposite side of the Zodiac in Sagittarius. The center of the Milky Way galaxy is located in Sagittarius, while that portion of the Milky Way in Taurus would be considered the outer part or “cheek” of our galaxy as well.

“Those of “Tardaigne a Bruge” so great a breach”:

The first schism within the church is related to Hippolytus who is considered in history as the first “antipope”. Antipope meaning another pope, a rival claimant to papal authority against someone else who is proclaimed pope, thus two popes as leaders of two major factions or breaches of Catholics or Christian peoples. The fight between Hippolytus and finally Pope Pontianus was so cantankerous and disruptive that Maximinus the Thracian banished both of them to the Tin mines of Sardinia in 235 AD. Thus Nostradamus references the first occurrence of schism and antipope in this quatrain as Tardaigne, deliberately using the letter “T” at the beginning of Sardinia to denote the schism and banishment to the Tin mines where these two, pope and antipope, both died.

Bruges is no exception to this theme of division and split within the people of the church or Christianity, for with the advent of the House of Burgundy in the city of Bruges in 1384, the country of Flanders (now known as Belgium) became involved in the struggle for religious freedom which were then agitating Europe. The new prince, Philip “le Hardi” (1384–1404), openly and fervently backed Robert of Geneva, who was elected to the papacy at Fondi, 20 Sept. 1378, by the French cardinals in opposition to Urban VI, thus making him the first antipope of the Great Schism.

Thus by clear references to the Sardinia Tin mines, and the Great Schism backed by Bruge which led to the papacy being in Avignon in France for many years, along with the direct reference to “so great a breach” and the fact that the last Non-Italian Pope 455 years ago reigned during the time of Nostradamus and Martin Luther, all shows that he has not only explicitly foretold of the death of Pope John Paul II, but has further indicated of the great division or great controversy to now take place within Christianity after his prophesied death.

Bruges is furthermore famous for the Basilica of the Holy Blood, in which the relic of the “Holy Blood” is kept. Legend relates in an apocryphal gospel that Joseph of Arimathea preserved the Blood of Christ after he had washed the dead body of Jesus. Tradition states that count Diedrik van den Ertzas’ brought the relic containing the holy blood back from Jerusalem to the city of Bruges after the second crusade. Recent investigation, however, dates the relic to at least the 11th of 12th centuries.

Nostradamus was aware of the meaning of the Holy Blood of Christ as it is a symbol for the bloodline of the King David that is promised and prophesied to last forever. By relating the division in Christianity to occur at the death of this Pope to Bruges, Nostradamus is further relating the split that shall occur over the acceptance of the lineage and blood Line of Christ which continues through the current living descendant of King David seated upon the throne today. Baha’u’llah



and ‘Abdu’l-Baha, “Baha” means “Glory” versus the pagan doctrines of the Incarnate God Lie upheld by the mainstream peoples defended not only by the Roman Catholic Pope but by most all protestant clergy as well.

They shall be divided on the issue of the Holy Blood, the prophet tells us. That being the bloodline of King David continued through Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha to this day. The relic of the Holy Blood only being a symbol of the real controversy over the genuine Holy Blood that comes down us in the lineage and genealogy of Baha’u’llah of the throne-line of Kings from David and Solomon on down to today.

THE RELIC OF THE HOLY BLOOD IN THE CITY OF BRUGES



This great controversy therefore involves both the Proclamation of Baha’u’llah as being of the Holy Blood and lineage and throne-line of King David, whose genealogy was unfurled for the first time at the 9-11, and the simultaneous appearance of Bush as the prophesied King of Terror, who has now become the first American President to lower all American flags at half mass at the death of a Pope as well as the first American president to attend a Pope’s funeral. Why? Bush – the King of Terror – wants a Pope like Pius XII, in office, that had been called “Hitler’s Pope” by writers and historians.

This is what Pope John Paul II and his major faction of supporters in the church feared most, and has been expressed in recent news articles and journals. The current Guardian of the Cause, the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, recently sent the Pope John Paul II an important package containing the Proclamation of Baha’u’llah and this very book “The King of Terror” only a few short months ago on October 16, 2004, which did not go unnoticed.

In two recent articles ‘Politics in Red Robes’ and ‘Latest Neocon Target: The Vatican’ Bush’s designs on politically hijacking the administrative authority in the Catholic church in order to achieve his political ends and those of his fundamentalist supporters is exposed as it is also written in the scriptures that “three foul spirits like frogs”: one from the mouth of the Beast [American President: UN and news media], one from the mouth of the dragon [Islam and its corrupted clergy], and one from the mouth of the false prophet [Pope and Christian clergy] are now assembling the peoples to the final battle of Armageddon, which is the final battle of this so far 100 years war, begun in August of 1914, with the advent of WWI, and to end with the invasion of Muslims lands such as Iraq and Iran with one third of mankind to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war.



‘Abdu’l-Baha tells us that there have been good popes and bad popes. This last Pope was an outspoken opponent of both Gulf War I and II against both Bush Sr. and Bush Jr. in their flagrant disregard for international law, and their aggressive first strike war mongering policies.

This Pope, as well his supporters, such as Cardinal Lustiger, lived through the atrocities of Hitler and World War II, and saw the Nazi spy network absorbed into what became the foundation of the American CIA which the Bush family and grandpa Bush has had ties with both the Nazi party and the CIA. This Pope was keenly aware of how even, like the traitor Sauroman of Tolkien fame, or Caiaphas the High Priest at the time of Jesus, Pope Pius XII had been seduced to ally himself and the church administration with Hitler, and helped to create the “rat-line” that allowed Nazi War criminals to escape justice in this world by fleeing to Catholic South America in countries such as Argentina and Brazil. This last Pope spoke out against these atrocities, prayed at the wailing wall, and exonerated Galileo in 1992 from being condemned, admitting for the first time in the history of the Church that “Truth Cannot contradict truth” upholding Baha’u’llah’s principle that true science and true religion must correspond, stating that interpretation of the scriptures must be tempered with and in accord with scientific fact.

How lucky is George Bush that these last six months have seen both the deaths of Pope John Paul II and Yasser Arafat, whom this Pope supported in the plight to end the oppression against the Palestinian peoples? The PLO is now headed by a pro Bush supporter of Muslim persuasion, whose family (Abu Mazen) has come out of the great violation of the sans-Guardian Covenant breaking Baha’is. Thus in Bin Laden’s eyes, “mouth of the dragon”, he sees the sans-guardian Covenant-breakers on Haifa as having hijacked the PLO. Now the Pope who spoke out against Bush is dead. Though he was old, couldn’t they have kept his catheter clean? Nostradamus’ Quatrains (experts state) suggests the murder of this Pope, in order that the “king of Terror” should have his man in place to help assemble the people to Armageddon (Revelation chapter 16).

The worst fear for John Paul II and his supporters that survive him is the return of the global threat the like of Hitler that they themselves lived through, of whom Nostradamus spoke of as the second of three major antichrists who would come and take peace from the world. We, as educated and informed Baha’is, know the first is prophesied as Napoleon, and the third as “main” the Hands. Now only one Hand remains yet alive, but like Ruhyyih Khanum and many fundamental Christian clergy, these ones also support the UN and Bush’s war of terror. Soon all freedom of religion and freedom of speech shall be suppressed if these atrocities should go unchecked, as it has been said: The only thing necessary for the triumph of evil is for good men to do nothing.

Pope John Paul II, lamented:

“John Paul II was not only strongly opposed to George W. Bush’s unprovoked invasion of Iraq but came out vocally against Bush’s father’s Desert Storm invasion. Speaking to ABC’s This Week on April 3, Jim Nicholson said that during his last meeting with the pope in March, before he departed his post as American ambassador to the Vatican to take up the position as secretary of Veterans Affairs, the pope wanted to know where Bush intended to take America in the world with



its awesome temporal power. It is no secret that the late pope had no time for Bush and his bellicose and aggressive ways and, according to well-placed journalists for Catholic Italian newspapers whom I spoke to in 2003, the pope commented to some of his closest assistants that ***what he feared most in Bush was the coming of the Antichrist as prophesized in the Book of Revelation***. It was the fear of the arrival of the Antichrist during his priesthood that plagued John Paul II since his earlier years in Poland [Poland that Hitler had invaded in WWII].”

“The dream candidate of the neocons for the next pope is the Archbishop of Vienna, Cardinal Christoph Schoenborn [Schoenborn is the favorite disciple of Ratzinger who has now been elected Pope Benedict XVI. Ratzinger is head of the modern Inquisition on dogma and Schoenborn, his favorite disciple is the author of the new Catechism. Ratzinger and Schoenborn stand in the exact same camp]. According to a major neocon media outlet of convenience, The Jerusalem Post, Schoenborn, on a recent visit to the Hebrew University of Jerusalem, echoed the Christian Zionist line of George W. Bush, Tom DeLay, Newt Gingrich, and neocon Catholic and New American centurion Michael Novak. Schoenborn referred to Israel as “God’s chosen land” for the Jewish people. Responding to the comments of a clearly pained Palestinian priest, who questioned the cardinal on his support for Israel’s usurpation of Palestinian lands and homes, basically said that as a refugee from war time Czechoslovakia he understood the pain of refugees. Commenting further, Schoenborn said that was a matter of international law while the Jews’ inheritance of the Holy Land trumped international law because it was prophesized in the Bible and that all Christians should embrace Zionism as the fulfillment of that Biblical prophecy...It will now be in the interests of Bush’s extreme right-wing evangelical base (and Bush’s Svengali, Karl Rove) to ensure that someone like Schoenborn [Ratzinger] assumes the papacy.”

“For the neocons, Schoenborn [and Ratzinger his mentor] would become a rubber stamp for America’s plans for global domination. Like Pope Pius XII who gave a wink and a nod to Adolf Hitler’s conquests, Schoenborn would see Washington’s continued wars as fulfillment of his interpretation of biblical prophecy. In that respect, Schoenborn would complement Bush’s other religious supporters—Pat Robertson, Jerry Falwell, James Dobson, and Sun Myung Moon—and bolster the neocon movement with the might of the Vatican. The result of such a power shift would help bring Latin America, Catholic Europe, Francophone Africa, and parts of Asia firmly within the American sphere of influence.”

“The nightmare pope for the neocons, their fellow travelers in the Israeli Likud regime, and the evangelical right is both a Frenchman and a Jew. He is the recently retired Archbishop of Paris, a veteran of the faculty of the Sorbonne, and a very close confidant of John Paul II. Cardinal Jean-Marie Lustiger, whose See was the Cathedral of Notre Dame on Paris’s Seine River, was born Aaron Lustiger in 1926. At the age of 13, Lustiger was placed in safekeeping with a French Catholic family



by his Polish Jewish immigrant parents. Lustiger's mother and father later perished at Auschwitz. At the age of 14, Lustiger converted to Catholicism. Lustiger remains a powerful member of the College of Cardinals and John Paul II considered Lustiger to be his personal liaison to the French government and people.

"Although Lustiger is a supporter of Israel, his unique viewpoints and very office and religion are anathema to the Orthodox rabbis who dictate religious policy in Israel. Lustiger is an enigma to the Orthodox religious figures in Israel: for them Lustiger is an apostate and a potentially dangerous proselytizer.

"Unlike Schoenborn, Lustiger would not only continue John Paul II's policies of opposing Bush and the neocons but would ratchet things up a bit. His abhorrence for Bush's preemptive warfare policies stem from his own bitter experiences with Hitler's similar policies that ravaged his native France and all of Europe." (Wayne Madsen, *'Latest Neocon Target: The Vatican'*, April 5, 2005)

"Paris' Jean-Marie Lustiger, 78, is the son of Polish Jewish parents who emigrated to France. The Nazis deported his mother to Auschwitz, where she died. Brought up by Catholic guardians, he converted at the age of 13 and changed his name from Aaron to Jean-Marie. He told reporters recently that he considered himself a Jew with "dual affiliation." (Daniel Williams, Alan Cooperman, *'On eve of conclave, cardinals face question: Continuity or change?'*, The Washington Post Published: Sunday, Apr. 17, 2005)

This is the "schism" that Nostradamus foresees at the time of the passing of Pope John Paul II, the Non-Italian Pope, the divisions over the Hitler-like policies now exported by the "King of Terror" on a global scale. This division is deep within all the peoples of the world and affects all peoples including the Catholic peoples who are divided internally over the world war Bush is waging. It is like that old saying about Hitler:

**First they came for the Jews
and I did not speak out--
because I was not a Jew.
Then they came for the Catholics
and I did not speak out--
because I was not a Catholic.
Then they came for the trade unionists
and I did not speak out--
because I was not a trade unionist.
Then they came for me--
and there was no one left to speak out for me.
(Martin Niemöller, 1938)**

To that end, regarding those of the other persuasion in the Church like Schoenborn: "Now the social agendas of conservative Catholics and Republicans [Bushites] are indistinguishable."



(Sidney Blumenthal, 'Politics in Red Robes', April 7, 2005, The Guardian) This split over international affairs and the war for oil, greed is further magnified as internal split over religion by the proclamation of Baha'u'llah, that Pope John Paul II had just received only a few months prior to his death.

These Quatrains are even more specific, as Nostradamus names 5 Popes who will succeed a Pope that shall rule for 17 years exactly. This did not happen until the 20th century, and the fifth Pope, who has now just died of Blood-poisoning due to septic shock, is the non-Italian Pope that is the fifth on the list; leaving the next Pope to be the one who presides during Armageddon and comes at the time of this spilt, over both politics (Bush) and religion (Baha'u'llah). Century V, Quatrain 92:

*Après le siege tenu dix-sept ans,
Cinq changeront en tel revolu terme:
Puis sera l'un élu du meme temps,
Qui des Romains ne sera trop confrome.*

*After the See has been held for seventeen years,
Five will change within the same period of time:
Then elected will be One at the same time
Who the "Romains" will not be too confrome.
(Century V, Quatrain 92)*

Here Nostradamus conforms to the same vision as that contained in the Prophecies of St. Malachy, which gives only two prophetic names or titles in succession to this last Pope. Nostradamus here adds these two as being simultaneous, one that is elected by the "Romains" and the other "One at the same time" those same Romains and their new leader, "Peter the Romain" will not be in conformity with. Obviously what the Roman Catholics are not in conformity with in their catechism is that Baha'u'llah fulfills the prophecy for the second coming of Christ, the Father, from the blood and lineage of King David.

At this time, after the death of Pope John Paul II, Malachy further states that Rome will be destroyed, and the great Judge shall Judge the world, which experts agree refers to the Judgement Day of the World at the advent of the second coming of Christ. It should be noted that Malachy, like Nostradamus, is giving the time frame of when the Good News of Baha'u'llah, Christ come in the Potency of the Everlasting Father seated upon the throne of David that is to last forever (see Is. 9:6-7) is to be proclaimed and projected to all the world, and likewise the simultaneous destruction of Rome which shall be along with many other cities throughout the world due to the one hour of thermonuclear war that is upon us now since the 9-11, every American City population 100,000 or more to be destroyed in that one hour.

Malachy refers to the last pope to rule at the time of this proclamation of Baha'u'llah and the destruction of Rome as "Peter the Roman" who we can see is the grand Inquisitor and hardliner, the mentor of Schoenborn, Ratzinger. By Peter the "Romain", "Romain" is meant the Catechism that Schoenborn has codified as enforced through the office of the Inquisition headed by Ratzinger himself.



“Cardinal Joseph Ratzinger, the 78-year-old German bishop closely associated with the papacy of John Paul II, was today named as Benedict XVI, the 265th Pope...

*“Cardinal Ratzinger has long served as prefect of the Congregation for the Doctrine of the Faith, the institution once **known as the Inquisition**. He was known as “God’s rottweiler” for his unswerving defence of Catholic orthodoxy.*

“He has denounced ...other religions [such as Islam] as ‘deficient’”.

“The new pope was elected after just three or four ballots, which is one of the quickest papal elections in history, perhaps beaten only by an election in 1939 [of Hitler’s Pope Pius XII] after two ballots.”

(Ratzinger named as Pope Benedict XVI, Staff and agencies, Tuesday April 19, 2005)

This ancient “Romain” theology of Babylonian doctrine of the Incarnate God Lie is in direct opposition to the concept of the second coming of Christ as the descendant of King David that Baha’u’llah fulfills. This further gives credence to the idea that by ‘Glory of the Olive’, Glory meaning ‘Baha’ and the Olive a reference to the genealogy of King David, that the split in the world today will be between those hardliners who uphold their false doctrines and theologies of the Incarnate God Lie versus the truth of the second coming of Christ in the name of “Baha” of “Baha’i” – OF GLORY – seated upon the throne of David which is to last forever, which is the Glory of God – Baha’u’llah – promised to come in this day today. Thus the “Romains” includes both Catholics and Protestant hardliners and their leaders such as [Ratzinger and Schoenborn] and their catechism and theologies that are not in conformity with the truth of God’s plan for the coming of Baha’u’llah, as Nostradamus has foreseen.

Malachy named the Popes in enigmatic mottos, a list of prophecies that predate the time of Nostradamus that he would have had access to as he was supported by both the royalty and church of his day.

For example, the Pope preceding John Paul II is named as “the half moon”. John Paul I ruled the Church for only 33 days, and the motto half moon, is said to refer to his brief reign, as well as the fact that he was born and died during mid-month having ruled only about one month in total. The next Pope was prophesied of by Malachy as the “toil of the sun”. Pope John Paul II was both born and buried during a solar eclipse, and “toil of the sun” is known as a metaphor for the eclipse of the sun in ancient times. More important than this however, is the fact that Pope John Paul II was born in Poland in the same town as that of Copernicus, who first wrote that the earth revolved around the sun, and that the earth was not the center of the solar system. Copernicus was a Catholic and dedicated his book to the Pope of his day. After this, a next Pope, a friend of Galileo was forced under political pressure and the threat of death, to have Galileo condemned for supporting Copernicus’ ideas. Not until about 400 years later had this last Pope born from the same town as Copernicus during a solar eclipse exonerated Galileo in his reign in 1992, thus completing



the “toil of the sun” and upholding Baha’u’llah’s principle that true science and true religion must correspond.

The name by Malachy “Glory of the Olive”, again, some experts believe will be the Messiah Himself, as this is a reference to the lineage of King David which was anointed in a ceremony with olive oil, in which case would refer to Baha’u’llah Himself, seated upon David’s throne. Others see a person of Jewish origin who in fact is in conformity with the second coming of Christ, and is “of glory” that is a Baha’i firm in the Covenant and will support and promote the true Kingdom of God on earth, which continues through Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s sons and successors, entitled AGHSAN – BRANCHES – who are the rulers seated upon David’s throne which comes down to us today.

The name listed after that, which is simultaneous with “glory of the Olive” is “Peter the Roman”, named in Latin as “Petrus Romain” the same “Romain” term that Nostradamus here uses to state will not be in conformity with the “One at the same time” suggesting that “Peter Romain” will be a Pope who is against the second coming, against Baha’u’llah, and remains strong in the pagan doctrines of the Romain theology that corrupted true Christianity of Jesus and the apostles.

Yet as Nostradamus foresees, this will also be divisions throughout the whole world as well as within the people of the church and the Christian world as a whole, not only over the division on Bush’s War of Terror but also on the stand taken concerning the proclamation of Baha’u’llah. The truth is that this division already exists within the Catholic people as it does within the hearts of all Christian people and for that matter all peoples of faith throughout the world, that knows this killing spree and evangelical American crusader war for oil and religion is plain wrong, just as Napoleon and Hitler were wrong, wrong, wrong as well.

Experts clearly see the Pope who was to rule for 17 years as the 20th century Pope Pius XI who ruled for exactly seventeen years within a day (crowned Pope on February 12, 1922: died February 10, 1939). The fact that he died on the same day as his seventeenth anniversary coronation, has led many to suspect he, like many other Pope’s in history was murdered, especially as he was succeeded by the infamous Pius XII who has been labeled Hitler’s Pope. Was Pius the XI killed to make way for the political hijacking of the church administration by pro-Hitler factions and power brokers, the international banksters of their day? Is Bush now up to the same thing?

At any rate, he is clearly the Pope that rules for exactly 17 years to the day. No other pope in all history can match this. He is succeeded by 5 Popes precisely, bringing us to the dire circumstances now confronting us today. These five are: 1) Pius XII (1939–1958); 2) John XXIII (1958–1963); 3) Paul VI (1963–1978), 4) John Paul I (Aug.–Sept. 1978); and finally, 5) John Paul II, (October 16, 1978–April 2, 2005)!

Thus with the finding of the Tomb of Paul – the tomb of the great Roman, the first Roman citizen to support the true Jesus – found February 16, 2005, and the death of the non-Italian Pope by septic shock of Blood-poisoning, who is clearly the 5th after the only Pope in history to rule for 17 years, Nostradamus has completely and clearly dated the death of this last Pope to be followed



by the split in the church over the war over oil and religion—which comes at the poignant time of the world wide projection of the message of the Kingdom of Baha'u'llah seated upon David's throne and the destruction of the cities in nuclear world war three, New York City as one of the first target cities to be nuked. This split typified by the so-called "Peter the Romain" not in conformity with "Glory of the Olive" Baha'u'llah and the Baha'i faith, in the terms of the vision of Malachy.

The death of this Pope marks the prophetic milestone by Nostradamus as supported by Malachy, as clearly no other Pope, the ONLY non-Italian Pope in 455 years since the days of Nostradamus, is so priceless referred to. Why? Why does Nostradamus dedicate so many quatrains for the fulfillment of this prophecy? Why?

Because, this SIGN of the PAPAL PORTENT is the FINAL WARNING of Nostradamus! He clearly prophesies that the death of this Pope shall signalize the appearance of a "second sun" from out the cloud, which experts agree is the thermonuclear blast! When that first nuke is loosed – all the rest shall follow!!!

*La grande etoile par sept jours brulera,
Nuee fera deux soleils apparoir:
Le gros matin toute nuit hurlera
Quand grand pontife changera de terroir.*

*The great star [thermo-nuclear blast in that city] will burn for seven days,
The cloud will cause two suns to appear
The big mastiff will howl all night
When the great pontiff will change country.
(Century II, Quatrain 41)*

According to Henry Roberts, the Great Pontiff changing country refers explicitly to the coming of Pope John Paul II, who was again the first non-Italian Pope, thus changing country of the pope in 455 years. Edgar Leoni further relates this to the death of the Pope and a thermonuclear blast referred to as a "second sun" to appear shortly after. As this Pope that has died was from Poland, at the election and crowning of his successor, the papacy will again "change country". Leoni comments, echoing Cheetham and the rest:

"All sorts of prodigies are to take place when a Pope dies... It is perhaps worth noting that nuclear explosions have been likened to a 'second sun'". (Leoni, Nostradamus and His Prophecies (1961), p. 591)

Now that Ratzinger has been elected, the Papacy has again changed country from Poland to Germany, as Ratzinger is from Germany and the previous Pope was from Poland.

"The Great Mastiff" is an allusion to the United States, UN and its allies (AI-US: Allied US forces), that having been nuked in one of its most important cities will "howl all night" that is, this will be the excuse needed for further invasions of the world by Bush. In fact in his "Epistle of Henry", included in the Prophecies, between Centuries 7 and 8, Nostradamus explicitly states that



this “Great Mastiff” will use this as the excuse to go forth with more destructions and conquests of the world in the King of Terror’s “War of Terror”:

“Thereafter, [after the appearance of the “second sun” CII:Q41] the very great Mastiff (“le plus gros matin”), the biggest of curs, will go forth and destroy all, the same old crimes [as Hitler and Napoleon] being perpetrated again.” (see Leoni, p. 332 and p. 333 for French text and translation).

As Sharon meets with Bush in Texas, and Scott Rider has declared the US imminent plans to invade Iran, who will be surprised at this last hour, when after the death of this pope, New York City is nuked, as we have foretold for over 15 years?

Death of Pope John Paul II: *“pontefice barbaro”*: FINAL WARNING from Nostradamus!

Woe to those who have profited off the misery of others.



CHAPTER XVIII

KING OF THE FLEUR-DE-LYS

*“I am a rose of Sharon, a lily of the valleys.
As a lily among brambles, so is my love among maidens.”
(Song of Songs, 2:1,2 RSV)*

The author Lee McCann relates a conversation between Nostradamus and the lawyer, scholar and theologian Jean-Ayme de Chavigny, who resigned from his position as mayor of Bearne to study under Nostradamus, in her book *‘Nostradamus: The Man Who Saw Through Time.’* Lee McCann is a French and Latin scholar who bases her writings on original research done in French archives. The conversation between Nostradamus and his only student bears witness to the promise latent within the prophecies that he had revealed. Nostradamus refers to a great king who will appear during the time of these terrible catastrophes who will usher in the age of peace and justice in accordance with prophecy and guide people to the true Universal House of Justice (House of the Lord) away from the path that leads to destruction.

“‘Grand Dieu!’ cried Chavigny, ‘but this is all horrible. I begin to feel its sorrow like a black shadow. Is this to be the end of France? France without her robe of glory—it is unthinkable. Is there no hope?’

‘Hope! Ah, yes take heart, my friend! Hope and splendor such as France has never known. But this will only come after a long and cruel wounding. A crucifixion of all that she holds most dear.’

‘And what is the nature of this great hope?’ Chavigny questioned.

Nostradamus’ fine features kindled to quick enthusiasm. ‘A king. The greatest and most glorious kings of the earth. A son of ancient France and of the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys.’



‘Born into shadows of the times and secret effort. He will be sovereign in his rule and kindness, His lineage will be that of the lily flowering from its ancient vase, He will transmute the age of bronze to gold’ (C.V-41). (ibid., Lee McCann)

The symbol of the Fleur-de-lys (lily or iris) is a symbol of kingship that goes back far into antiquity to the origins of civilization and is found as such in the archeology of Egypt, Mesopotamia, India, Assyria, etc. and other ancient cultures.

Being that it is an ancient symbol, this shows that it is a prophetic symbol given to the people from the time of Adam to the present, and has been said to represent the three-part Covenant of the Blessing, Curse and Re-gathering of the people of Israel given by Moses recorded in the Book of Deuteronomy (chapters 28 and 30) in the Old Testament.



Fleur-de-lys

*“And they sing a new song before the throne [Davidic]
and before the four living creatures and before the elders.
No one could learn that song except the hundred and forty four thousand
who had been redeemed from the earth.”
(Revelation 14:3)*

*“And they sing the song of Moses [three-part Covenant],
the servant of God, the song of the Lamb”
(Revelation 15:3)*

These three aspects of the Covenant are represented in the three petals of the flower. The two drooping petals symbolize the Blessing and the Curse and the upright petal symbolizes the Re-gathering of the people. These are equated with the two trees given to Adam in the garden of Eden,



being the tree of the knowledge of good and evil (the blessing and the curse), which represent the things of this world, and the Tree of Life which represents the re-gathering of the people into the Promised Kingdom (Genesis 2:9).

The three lines of Abraham, through his three wives: Sarah, Hagar and Keturah, in which “kingship” (The Book of Genesis, chapter 17) was promised, are symbolized by the three petals of the fleur-de-lys. Only one is upright as this is the one through which the everlasting Covenant is promised through Sarah, from which David and Baha’u’llah come, that will be established in the male line for ever. The fleur-de-lys (or lily) was used by the Davidic Kings as a symbol of their lineage, that is promised to blossom forever, as depicted on Jewish coins from the time of Antiochus VII, 138-29 B.C.E., and is a precursor of the French Fleur-de-lys.



Judaean (Davidic) Coin depicting Fleur-de-lys

The symbol of the Lily is further given in the Bible in reference to David and Solomon in the Song of Solomon. Solomon declares:

*“I am a rose of Sharon, a lily of the valleys.
As a lily among brambles, so is my love among maidens.”*
(Song of Songs, 2:1, 2 RSV)

In relation to the lineage of David, the three petals represent: 1) the lineage (blessing) from the time of David and Solomon to Jehoiachin, the last king in Jerusalem; 2) the lineage continued in exile (exilarchs) (scattering) from Jehoiachin to Baha’u’llah; and 3) the lineage (re-gathering) of the Kings over the Kingdom of God on Earth as it is in heaven from Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha to the present day, which forms the point of unity of the re-gathering of all the peoples of the world, as promised by God so long, long ago.

For a long while since the time of Charlemagne “those of the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys” claimed divine right to rule as kings. They made this claim through the lineage of King David, as it is written in the scripture that God has given unto him and his heirs the throne of His Kingdom forever. One of the earliest archeological examples of the Fleur-de-lys in France is Charlemagne holding a scepter with the fleur-de-lys as the top of it.

Scholars know that Charlemagne, who married into the daughters of the Exilarchs, is also himself of the house of David through his mother, Bertrade (no queen ever sat upon the throne of David), and that through her two brothers, Therrii (called Machir) and Girart (Gershom), many of the kings and European families, Dukes, Earls, Counts and other royalty as well as common or “regular folk” can trace back their family tree. The lineages of the descendants of David in Europe are all descended from David through the female line and never inherited the throne.



How did this happen?

Circa 737 AD, the French Court of Charles Martel* (which became that of Pepin and Charlemagne) requested an ambassador to be sent from the Jewish Exilarch seated upon the throne of David in Baghdad who was the top advisor (grand vizier) to the Caliph of the Abbasid Court. Both the French and the Abbasids in Baghdad had been battling the Umayyad Muslims who were now the main problem for the French kings as the Umayyads held their stronghold in Spain. The French wanted to enlist the aid of the Jewish population to further help oust the Umayyad Muslims from France in the area of Septimania or Narbonne (called the Midi) that borders Spain, and they needed leadership from the line of David to unite the people in that area. The Exilarch sent his sisters' son to fill the bill. After they arrived in France, Pepin married a daughter of the ambassador's family, and the ambassador married Pepin's sister. Charlemagne was the son of Pepin and the Jewish princess.

None of the descendants of David from the Jewish ambassador that went to Europe ever sat on the Throne. Just as Jesus did not sit on the Throne of David as Jesus says, "My kingdom is not of this world." Jesus was descended from Solomon's brother, Nathan, and did not inherit the Throne (see Luke 3: 23, 31). While Jesus was hanging on the cross in Jerusalem, there was a descendant of King David who was seated on the Throne of David in Babylon, the Exilarch Liunan son of Babutan, that all the Jews everywhere paid taxes to. Neither Jesus, nor the ambassador to France, ever sat upon the throne of David. The lineage of the Throne Line continued in Babylon and moved to Persia.

THE HOUSE OF DAVID THE HOUSE OF DAVID IN BABYLON

"The institution of the Babylonian Exilarchate came when King Nebuchadnezzar took Jehoiachin, King of Judah (and descendant of David seated on the Throne of David), in Jerusalem captive to Babylon in c. 597 B.C. (Nebuchadnezzar destroyed the Temple and took the throne of David into captivity along with the king.) After being imprisoned for 37 years Evil-merodach, King of Babylon, released Jehoiachin and 'he spoke kindly to him and gave him a seat of honor higher than those of the other kings who were with him in Babylon' (Kings 25:28). Archeology has discovered the royal accounts recording the food allowance granted to Jehoiachin and his five sons in prison in Babylon†. From Jehoiachin arose a royal Davidic dynasty in Babylon reigning from

* "After the legendary siege of Narbonne, Charlemagne, or, according to others, **Charles Martel** or Pepin the Short, granted numerous privileges to the Jews of the town in reward for the part they had taken in its surrender, and presented them with one-third of the city... in his work entitled "Milhemet Mizwah," refers to the privileges which **King Charles** granted to the Jews of Narbonne; and Abraham ibn Daud says, in his "Sefer ha-Kabbalah," that the calif Harun al-Rashid, at the request of Charlemagne [*sic* Charles Martel], sent to Narbonne Machir, a learned Jew of Babylon, to whom the emperor gave numerous prerogatives and whom he appointed head of the community." (Jewish Encyclopedia, Narbonne).

† See W.F. Albright, 'The Biblical period From Abraham to Ezra', for more.



their own palace and court over the Jewish communities of the East (and the West all throughout the world). They reigned in regal splendor until the beginning of the fifteenth century when Tamerlane deposed them in 1401 and a branch of the family transferred to Baghdad to lead the Jewish community until 1700.

“Gershom and Machir went to Narbonne (as ambassadors on behalf of the Exilarch in Baghdad)*, and founded the Western Dynasty (of David) there, towards the end of the seventh and beginning of the eighth century. Pepin (king of France) installed Machir, son of the Exilarch’s sister, as the Jewish King of Narbonne. Machir (Theiry/Theuderic) married a sister of Pepin called Alda. His son Guillame [i.e. William] d’Orange, also famous in the French Chansons, was nicknamed ‘Hook Nosed’. He was fluent in Arabic and Hebrew. The Heraldic device on his shield was the same as that of the (exiled kings – Exilarchs – seated upon the throne of David)—the Lion of Judah. (Hugh Capet, the first king of the Capetian Dynasty was a descendant of Machir through Guillame or William.) Guillame observed the Sabbath and Sukkot during his campaigns. Machir’s (granddaughter)†, known as Bertha Bigfoot, married Pepin and became the mother of Charlemagne.” (Athol Bloomer, *The family trees of Makir/Thierry David descended from Jehoiachin* (with notes and corrections))

Three books that document the history of the House of David, from the offspring of Bostanai coming to Northern Spain and Southern France are: Arthur Zuckerman, *A Jewish Principdom in Feudal France*; Joaquin Javaloy Garcia, *The Jewish [Davidic] Origin of European Royalty*; and Michel Call, *Royal Ancestors of Some American Families*.

THE JEWISH RULERS OF NARBONNE DESCENDANTS OF DAVID

“There was once a semi-autonomous Principality in Narbonne (Southern France) described by Arthur J. Zuckerman (“A Jewish Principdom in Feudal France, 768-900”, New York, 1972). It was ruled by a Jewish Prince of the House of David whose offspring intermarried with the aristocracy and Royal Line of France and these with that of Normandy, Scotland, and England. From these houses descend many aristocratic and common families of France, Britain, and other lands.

The first Jewish ruler of the House of David in Narbonne was called Machir. Machir and his sons were probably practicing Jews but most (though not all) of his family quickly assimilated and became Christians. Machir of Narbonne had several wives as did the Frankish monarchs and many of the aristocrats at that time. Machir gave his sister‡ to Pepin and took the sister of Pepin as one of his wives. The son

* See Jewish Encyclopedia article on “Narbonne” and “Machir” for more.

† Bertrada was the daughter of Theiry/Machir and the wife of Caribert of Laon. Their daughter is the mother of Charlemagne.

‡ Granddaughter or niece in different accounts.



of Machir was William while the son of Pepin was Charlemagne and the son of Charlemagne was Louis. Different accounts say that a daughter of William married either Charlemagne or the son of Charlemagne, Louis (814-840). William (the son of Machir) ruled over the area of Septimania. He was made Duke of Aquitaine and is referred to as “King of the Goths” since the area of southern France was a place of Gothic settlement. At one stage many Goths converted to Judaism and the terms “Goth” and “Jew” in southern France were used synonymously. Descendants of Machir intermarried with French monarchy and upper echelons of the aristocracy. Their descendants helped fertilize the nobility of France, Flanders, Scotland, (Russia) and England. Some points of possible importance are: One of the sons of William (grandson of Machir) was Bernard of Septimania who was the alleged physical father of Louis-III of France. The wife of William the Conqueror was Matilda of Flanders who was descended from Machir. The Dukes of Aquitaine (in western France) were also possibly descended from William son of Machir. They were amongst the ancestors of English Kings. It is said that Louis the Stammerer the King of Aquitaine was also the son of Bernard of Septimania. Isabella of France was one of his descendants and she married Edward-II of England (1307-1327).

The Plantagenet Kings of England in the male line were descended from Gershom the brother of Machir. “Rollo the ancestor of William the Conqueror was in the direct male line descended from Machir Theodoric of Narbonne!” One of the sons of Halfdan (son of Harald) the grandson of Machir was Rurik of Kiev (Novgorod, the Rus) who founded the Russian state. Machir ben Judah and his wife Aude were the ancestors of the medieval kings of Russia, Sweden, Norway and Denmark. (*The House of David and the Lost Tribes*, Yair Davidy)

Hugh Capet from the House of David

The first of the Capetian kings of France, Hugh Capet, is descended six generations from Machir, the Exilarch in Narbonne from the daughter of William d’Orange, the son of Machir and Pepin’s sister. The lineage of David traced through Charlemagne was through the Exilarch’s sister who married Pepin. It was through the descendant of David, Machir, who married Pepin’s sister that the lineage of Hugh Capet is descended. Thus the Fleur-de-lys represents the line of King David, which not only the French Kings of the Carolingian claim but also that of the Merovingian of Clovis claim, as well as the whole of the Capetian dynasty of France. But none of these descendants of David sat on the Throne of David as this throne was kept in Babylon through the Exilarchs in the East.

*“The sixth angel poured his bowl on the great River Euphrates, [Iraq],
and its water was dried up [by the ‘King of Terror’ nuking it],
to prepare the way for the [Davidic] kings from the east...”*
(*Revelation 16:12*)



Furthermore the Fleur-de-lys was used in Old French as the *semé* with fleur-de-lys which according to legend: “During his baptism by St. Rémi in Reims on Christmas Day 496, an angel brought from the heaven a shield, “semé with fleur-de-lys which was immediately adopted by the new Christian king.” As you can see from the picture this is a symbol of the Lapis Lazuli Ring stone of the golden stars of the Universe backed by the azure blue, which is the symbol for the throne of David given by God in the book of Ezekiel. (Ezekiel 1:26, 10:1 RSV)



The Royal Banner of France



The ancient banner of France
(France Ancient)

“The Azur, Semé de lis Or made its first royal appearance on Louis VIII’s seal, but we know that Philip II (1180-1223) already used it on his banners; his cloak was blue, embroidered with golden lilies (to recall the stars of heaven: it was actually called the ‘cosmic cloak’). Besides, the stylized lys pattern could be found on coins of the times of Louis VI (1081-1137) and Louis VII (1120-1180).” (Pierre Gay, 29 September 1998.)

By recalling the “stars of heaven” this “cosmic cloak” is a symbol of the Lapis Lazuli, which represents the throne of David in the Bible.

*“And above the firmament over their heads there was the likeness of a throne [Throne of David] in appearance like Sapphire [footnote: Lapis Lazuli]”
(Ezekiel 1:26; 10:1 RSV)*



Thus by the claim of “lineage of the Fleur-de-lys” these French Kings of the female line, like their British, Spanish and other European counterparts, all claimed the Throne of David, by RIGHT of the lineage of David that they married into in spite of the fact that marrying into that line does not entitle one to the throne. Moreover, they had all married into and were descended from Bostanai’s descendants who were not of those seated upon the Throne of David at all, as this passed through Shahriyar, Bostanai’s son, and remained in Mazindaran (also called Tabaristan in ancient times) through which the Second Coming of Christ Baha’u’llah, and His son ‘Abdu’l-Baha are descended.

All of Baha’u’llah’s ancestors sat on the throne of King David. Baha’u’llah’s father sat on the throne of King David, and His grandfather sat on the throne of King David, His great-grandfather sat upon the throne of King David, in an unbroken chain of father to son descendants of King David, all the way back to King David himself. Baha’u’llah, in His Proclamation on page 89, said that He “ruleth upon the throne of David.” This lineage of King David is to last forever:

“Once for all I have sworn by my holiness; I will not lie to David. His line shall endure forever, his throne as long as the sun before me. Like the moon it shall be established for ever.” (Psalms 89:35, 36) (*Book of the Establisher, The Most Mighty Document*, p. xix)

Thus, Baha’u’llah sat on the actual ruling Throne of David that was passed down from father to son in an unbroken chain of father to son descendants all the way back to King David himself. The descendants of David are too numerous to imagine as they literally cover the earth and the European families, monarchies, Earls, Dukes, Counts, and all the aristocracy can trace their lineage back through this promised line.

*“As the host of heaven cannot be numbered,
neither the sand of the sea measured:
so will I multiply the seed of David my servant,
and the Levites that minister unto me.”
(Jeremiah 33:22)*

But as King David had many sons and daughters, he only chose one of his sons to succeed him on the Throne. This was Solomon who was appointed by his father David to be the next king. Likewise, Solomon had many sons and daughters, but only chose one, Rehoboam, to succeed him. This pattern of the king seated on the Throne of David choosing only one of his sons to succeed him continued from the time when the king was in Jerusalem, to when they were captured and lived in exile in Babylon, and finally when the Exilarch seated on the Throne of David, Isaac Ben Moses, was converted by the 8th Imam Al-Rida and accepted Jesus as the true Suffering Messiah ben Joseph for the Jews and converted to Shi’a Islam. In 817 AD, the Exilarch moved himself and 800 other Jews to the area of Mazindaran, Persia where the rulership of the Exilarchate continued to exert authority as the kings seated on the ruling Throne of David. The ruling line of Exilarchs continued to pass down the Throne of David from father to son all the way down to Mirza Buzurg,



the father of Baha'u'llah, who passed the Throne of David to his son. This is the One whom the whole world awaits. This is the Messiah who can prove His lineage without any doubt whatsoever and whose sons succeed him to this day. This is the accepted criteria, of the father appointing his son to succeed him, and this is the only criteria for recognizing the ones seated on the Throne of David that continues in the world today.

For Nostradamus, who was knowledgeable in all these things, the Fleur-De-Lys, the Davidic promise through France, was his way of telling the people about the coming of this descendant of David seated on David's Throne.



CHAPTER XIX

THE FAMILY OF ST. REMY

One of the most celebrated Saints of France is Saint Remy who helped educate and who baptized Clovis, the first Christian king of France, in the cathedral at Rheims. This is significant; as the Remy family is one of the oldest traceable families of France, and is where Nostradamus was borne (St. Remy) as well as his maternal grandfather, Jean de Remy. Nostradamus, in his conversation with his student, Jean-Ayme de Chavigny, he tells him that this promise of the great king who is to appear from the lineage of David will also have a link with his own lineage through his mother who is from the Remy family.

The conversation as related by Lee McCann continues:

“‘It is magnificent,’ [referring to the promise of the king of the Fleur-de-lys of David] Chavigny exclaimed. There is the glory of Charlemagne and Saint Louis both about this Prince Capet [Hugh Capet]. I wish that I could see his like on the throne of France today [all France will be Baha’i]. Tell me, have you seen him, actually looked upon him?

‘Yes, I have indeed,’ Nostradamus said smiling. ‘And searching his face I find there justice, sympathy and the wisdom to serve his people. **Four centuries separate him and me...** By such standards of time I become a very ancient man compared to him. So I hope that he would not, if he knew, take it as an unbecoming liberty that I should love him as a son.’”

Nostradamus tells us that it would be a period of four hundred years that separate these kings from Nostradamus and at the same time tells us that it would be from this line of David, as well as his own through the lineage of Remy, by saying that he would be like ‘a son’ to him. This is the same as the beginning of his prophecies where he tells us that he meditates on the BRANCHES. The BRANCHES are the sons of David as already explained, and it is the THREE BRANCHES that Nostradamus refers to. He says that the BRANCHES are configured in a tripod, i.e. THREE



(C1 Q1). The three BRANCHES are the symbol of the Fleur-de-lys. These three BRANCHES are the three most recent Guardians of the Baha’i Faith including the one who is today seated on the Throne of David who represents the re-gathering and is the one who is the great ‘Commentator’ prophesied to appear by Nostradamus.

In the genealogy of the Exilarchs it traces the lineage of the Throne of David down to Baha’u’llah who is the Second Coming of Christ. Baha’u’llah appointed his son, ‘Abdu’l-Baha (named by Baha’u’llah as the “Most Great BRANCH”), to succeed Him.



‘Abdu’l-Baha—The Most Great BRANCH
Son of Baha’u’llah

‘Abdu’l-Baha was also known as the ‘Mystery of God’ as it was in the Plan of God for this line of David to continue down to the Second Coming of Christ and then for it to go into the adopted line of kings. This was to fulfill the most ancient of prophecies concerning this lineage, the prophecy of Shiloh.

Shiloh

*“The Scepter shall not depart from Judah, [Throne of David]
nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come;
and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.”
(Genesis 49:10)*

Shiloh was the place where the Ark of the Covenant was kept temporarily while the Temple of Solomon was being built. This represents the time between when the lineage of the descendants of David transfers from the birth lineage (between his feet) into the adopted lineage, and back again.



‘Abdu’l-Baha being the ‘Mystery of God’ fulfilled what was required of him, even though he did not have a male heir, as his only son had died in infancy. ‘Abdu’l-Baha became the last king in the three thousand year history of the descendants of David to be seated on the Throne of David, and thus adopted Charles Mason Remey in 1903 who was a student of architecture at the time going to school in Paris, France. This was exactly four hundred years—“four centuries”— from the birth of Nostradamus in 1503 in St. Remy from the lineage of Remy. Mason Remey was the Guardian of the Baha’i Faith until his death in 1974 at the age of 99. Mason Remey adopted Joseph Pepe Remey whom he lived with in Florence, Italy and succeeded his father upon his death. Some say that the Fleur-de-lys gets its name from ‘Florence’ as it was another prophecy referring to the lineage of David through the Fleur-de-lys being connected with the ones of the family of Remey who lived in Florence, Italy, where both ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s son and grandson, Mason and Pepe, are buried to this day.

Today the adopted son of Joseph Pepe Remey, the third Guardian of the Fleur-de-lys that signifies the “Re-gathering”, is Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan who was the only duly appointed and adopted son to succeed Joseph Pepe Remey as the Guardian of the Baha’i Faith according to the criteria established by ‘Abdu’l-Baha (see *Will and Testament of Abdu’l-Baha*, p. 12). Neal Chase is a natural branch (of Jewish descent) grafted back in, from the same family of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha (but not of those that broke the Covenant).* An adopted son has all the rights and privileges of a natural son including the right to inheritance and matters of succession. This third BRANCH of the Fleur-de-lys is he who has unlocked all the mysteries behind the prophecies of Nostradamus and is warning the world of this imminent disaster coming from the King of Terror, George Bush. The token of inheritance that was given from Joseph Pepe Remey to his son to symbolize the continuation of the Throne of David was the escutcheon of the Lapis Lazuli ring that is the symbol for the Throne of David in Ezekiel as well as the seme of the Royal Banner of France of the azure blue standard with the golden Fleur-de-lys.

Nostradamus is very explicit in his prophecies, seeing the identity of these three successive guardians in order, being projected to the entire world simultaneously at the time of the great calamity brought on by “the King of Terror.”

*The royal scepter will be obliged to take
that which his predecessors have pledged
since they will pretend not to
understand about the ring, when they
will come to sack the palace.
(Century VII, Q23)*

* According to Nostradamus, his prophecy stating that “Four centuries separate him and me...” has a double meaning referring to both Mason Remey and his grandson Neal Chase. Through the Remey line, Nostradamus is of the same family as Mason; and through the line of David, Nostradamus is of the same family (Jewish) as Neal. Not only is there 400 years from the birth of Nostradamus in 1503 to the grafting in of Mason Remey by ‘Abdu’l-Baha in 1903 (1503 + 400 = 1903), but here Nostradamus also gives four centuries, 400 years, from the year of his passing in 1566 until 1966, which is the year that the third guardian, the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, was born on Sunday, January 30, 1966 (1566 + 400 = 1966).



“The royal scepter” is the one seated upon the throne of David who holds the seven-sealed scroll (see Rev. 5:1), which is the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha that was sealed with seven seals, that shows his authority to be the Executive branch of the Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah.

He “will be obliged to take that which his predecessors have pledged” means that he will be obliged or obligated to ascend the Throne of David as did his predecessors, as the natural Branch grafted back into the continuation of the guardianship of the Baha’i Faith which is to last for ever.

However the Bible explains that “From the throne issue flashes of lightening, **and voices** and peals of thunder,” (Rev. 4:5) meaning “voices will be raised” both for and against the Throne “since they [the violators of the Covenant—antichrists] will pretend not to understand about the ring [lapis lazuli]” that passed from Pepe to his son, the third guardian, “when they will come to sack the palace”, meaning the personal home of the third guardian.

In the Book of Haggai, it is written of the prophesied BRANCH:

*“On that day, says the Lord of Hosts, I will take you...
and make you like a signet ring;
for I have chosen you, says the Lord of Hosts.”
(Haggai 2:23)*

Throughout history, from Solomon to the present, the Davidic Kings of the family and lineage of aghsan are described as having a signet ring in their possession with the name of God written upon it in a special design sometimes resembling the form of a “lion” or the form of a “bee” (wasp or fly) to those people who were unable to read its letters and understand its design. This is documented in the Jewish Encyclopedia under the headings, Solomon, Seal of; Seal; Bostanai; and Fly.

SEAL

“Seal-rings were worn generally in Babylon, according to Herodotus and Strabo; but since they were regarded as a mark of distinction, Mohammed’s second successor, the calif Omar (581-644), forbade Jews and Christians to wear them, although he made an exception in favor of the exilarch Bostanai, who was thus enabled to give an official character to his documents and decrees.” (for his emblem see Jewish Encyclopedia, iii. 331a, s.v. Bostanai).”

Bostanai at the Court of the King

“The figure of the wasp in the escutcheon of the exilarch was made the subject of another legend. The king had taken delight in the clever boy, and, spending one



day with him, saw, as he stood before him, a wasp sting him on the temple. The blood trickled down the boy's face, yet he made no motion to chase the insect away. The king, upon expressing astonishment at this, was told by the youth that in the house of David, of which he had come, they were taught, since they themselves had lost their throne, neither to laugh nor to lift up the hand before a king, but to stand in motionless respect (Sanh. 93b). The king, moved thereby, showered favors upon him, made him an exilarch, and gave him the power to appoint judges of the Jews and the heads of the three academies, Nehardea, Sura, and Pumbedita. In memory of this Bostanai introduced a wasp into the escutcheon of the exilarchate. The genizah fragment says that the incident with the wasp occurred in the presence of the calif Omar, before whom Bostanai as a youth of sixteen had brought a dispute with a sheikh, who filled his office during the exilarch's minority, and then refused to give it up. Bostanai was exilarch when Persia fell into the hands of the Arabians, and when Ali came to Babylon, Bostanai went to meet him with a splendid retinue, whereby the calif was so greatly pleased that he asked for Bostanai's blessing. The calif, on learning that Bostanai was not married, gave him Dara, the daughter of the Persian king, as wife; and the exilarch was permitted to make her a Jewess and to marry her legitimately. She bore him many children." (Excerpts from the Jewish Encyclopedia)

Thus, this refers to the Lapis Lazuli ring with the Baha'i Ringstone symbol on it used as an escutcheon for impressing in wax a seal, symbolic of the 144,000 being "sealed on the forehead" meaning by using their intellects (on the forehead) and going by the Covenant, in the sacred Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, they are in acceptance of the living BRANCH, the current president of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah. Solomon's ring was made of Lapis Lazuli.



Baha'i Ringstone Symbol,
Gold Inlay Lapis Lazuli

Nostradamus further goes on to prophesy:

*"Issued from the true branch [aghsan]
of the fleur-de-lys
placed and lodged as heir of Etruria (i.e the Duchy of Florence):
his ancient blood woven by long hand,
he will cause the escutcheon of Florence to bloom"
(Century V Q39)*

"Issued from the true branch [aghsan] of the fleur-de-lys" refers to Mason Remey Aghsan the first aghsan guardian over the blessing that moved to Florence, Italy. Thus, "placed and lodged as heir of Etruria (i.e. the Duchy of Florence)."

The "heir of Etruria (Florence)" is Joseph Pepe who is the heir of Mason Remey Aghsan and the second aghsan guardian over the period of the scattering or when the curse fell upon the people



because of the violation of the Covenant. Both Mason and Pepe are buried in a double tomb in Florence, Italy to this day.

From Florence (Etruria): “his ancient blood [the natural Branch and third aghsan guardian over the re-gathering], woven by long hand, he will cause the escutcheon of Florence [signet ring from Pepe to him] to bloom [meaning the third guardian shall prosper and re-gather all the remnant of the people].”

Thus Nostradamus prophesies the details of all first three guardians in chronological order.

CHAVIGNY: “This message of yours should mean all the world to him, ‘born under shadows’ as you say. **Will he [the guardian] recognize it, see it as himself?”**

NOSTRADAMUS: “**That is my hope,**” Nostradamus told him. “**My purpose is that he shall read it,** and feel the ancient royal strength [of the line of David] flow through his sword arm. My hope is to give him confidence of victory, of freedom for his people—our people [that is, all the people of the world].” (*Nostradamus*, by Lee McCann, pp. 167, 181)

It is because of the immense importance of the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth, that Nostradamus, a true believer, was given very, very specific and intimate detailed visions of the Kingdom at the time of the Great Projection and of the descendant of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha who would be alive at the time of the Great Announcement. This event is simultaneous with the exposure of the “King of Terror” and the nuking of New York City and the unfurling of the banner of the genealogy of Baha’u’llah all the way back to King David, Abraham and Adam. Being both a descendant of Remy and David (a Jew) himself, Nostradamus plays an intimate role in his experience and felt both obligated and compelled to publish his visions in which he also sees the personal situation of the current guardian in an intimate and personal manner. Lee McCann writes of Nostradamus’ important role in the Plan of God and then concludes his conversation with Chavigny about the king, “the man whose name is the BRANCH” (Zech 6:12 KJV):

“Time wore on. The fruit of the prophet’s nocturnal visions multiplied enormously as the history of events to come unfolded its vast stretches before his eyes. Nostradamus, in common with most men of genius, began to **feel the urge to share his visions with the world.** Yet he knew he would have to move very cautiously in presenting his work to the public. Its peculiar nature made necessary all possible safeguards against suppression or destruction not only during his own lifetime but in the future centuries with which his prophecies were concerned. His plans must be carefully made; there must be no mistakes.

He had shown some of his prophetic verses to close friends, and already some of these forecasts had been fulfilled with impressive exactitude. He talked it all over with Ayme de Chavigny, who says that Nostradamus kept his prophecies by him for a long time, reluctant to bring them out because of the risks, which the times made so menacing to scholars. Chavigny, himself a lawyer, scholar and theologian, saw



the difficulties clearly, but he, too, was eager for the world to know the marvelous work of his teacher and friend.

Referring to the prophecies of the coming of the great King:

‘Will not that give them hope?’ The prophet cried. ‘And there is more that I have seen, but it is not yet shaped into verses. There is still an immense amount of work to be done on my prophecies.’

‘This message of yours should mean all the world to him, ‘born under shadows’ as you say. Will he [the third guardian] recognize it, see it as himself?’

‘That is my hope,’ Nostradamus told him. **‘My purpose is that he shall read it,** and feel the ancient royal strength [of the line of David] flow through his sword arm. My hope is to give him confidence of victory, of freedom for his people—our people [that is, all the people of the world].’” (*Nostradamus*, by Lee McCann, pp. 167, 181)

Only when these prophecies are explained in context with the “tripod” of the three BRANCHES (agh-san) of Nostradamus’ Century 1 Quatrains 1 and 2, does the deep meaning of the long awaited promise of the Kingdom of God (Davidic) to be established upon the earth as it is in heaven come into full light.

What the people have failed to understand is that the CRITERIA for the truth of recognizing the Kingdom is not taking the wait and see attitude concerning the prophecies of the destruction. The people who take the wait and see attitude will see that all this is true. But then it will be too late, for they will have been destroyed in the Catastrophe in the onslaught being unleashed from the Great River Euphrates, which flows through Iraq, by the “King of Terror” and his unjust, bigoted and oil driven religious war of hate, prejudice and greed.

As already explained, the purpose of the descendant of King David being the president of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah is so we can recognize the true Kingdom of God from the fake and usurping “world orders” and corrupt international systems of man like the UN, Bush and others.

The Muslim clergy and people originally martyred the Bab and 10,000 Babis and imprisoned Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha for forty years of exile, torture and banishment as well as martyring 20,000 Baha’is over a much longer period of time. So you cannot say that we are pro Muslim and we are certainly not pro-terrorism, whether that comes from Bush or someone else. But we are PRO-JUSTICE and this war against the Muslim peoples and peoples of color overseas is unjust and wrong.

If the people were spiritual then any system of government would work. People need to become mature and realize that we need an international government established on justice and fairness for all. Even a flawed international government would be better than no international government



at all, for any type of international government machinery would at least have the power to arrest and stop militant tyrants like King George Bush II from exporting war, death, disease, pestilence and famine to other peoples who have the right to live and the right to life in peace and justice. Furthermore even if its machinery was flawed, we as spiritual people could always remove these flaws through good legislation and repair its working. But you cannot legislate spirituality and make people spiritual. Therefore, we are having this catastrophe.

‘Abdu’l-Baha stated that if the people were spiritual then any system would work, and if they were not spiritual than no system will work. That includes the Baha’i system. As the people become spiritual by being purified through these destructions of ever increasing ferocity and duration, they will all accept God’s system of His kingdom because they will all want to show God that they are right with God, as He alone is their true Love.

As this system originates from God and not from man, its machinery is flawless, as delineated in the sacred Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha which is the CHARTER for the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven. When in full working order, with the two forces of the Covenant working in harmony, the decisions of this House of Justice will be “freed from all error”:

“And now, concerning the House of Justice which God hath ordained as the source of all good and freed from all error, it must be elected by universal suffrage, that is, by the believers. Its members must be manifestations of the fear of God and daysprings of knowledge and understanding, must be steadfast in God’s faith and the well-wishers of all mankind. By this House is meant the Universal House of Justice...” (*Will & Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha*, pg. 14)

“This House of Justice enacteth the laws and the government enforceth them. The legislative body must reinforce the executive, the executive must aid and assist the legislative body so that through the close union and harmony of these **two forces**, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself.” (ibid. pg. 15)

Without the Executive branch of the living Davidic King there can be no House of Justice. The Executive branch is integral and without it there can be no justice. The reason the descendant of King David must be the president of the Universal House of Justice, is so that we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah from fakes, frauds and imitations.

“He that turns to whatsoever else is indeed in grievous error.” (*Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha*, p. 26)



CHAPTER XX

A Natural Branch Grafted Back into the Tree

The current guardian of the Baha’i Faith, the third aghsan guardian, the first guardian over the period of the re-gathering, is a natural (biological) Branch from the French line of David (fleur-de-lys) through his mother’s mother; and is a natural Branch in the direct male line through his father back to Shahriyar, the son of Bostanai, from those who had moved up into Russia from Persia (Mazindaran and Tabaristan) thus being a natural Branch from the same family and line of descent from Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha and not of those who broke the Covenant.

‘Abdu’l-Baha himself had given just such explicit instructions to his son Mason, which were carried out by his son, Pepe, that a natural Branch (Jewish)—from the same Davidic line of descent from Baha’u’llah—was to be grafted back in and that this would be the promised third guardian of the Baha’i Faith seated upon the throne of David as president of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah. Mason explained this to the people in his open statement on the succession:

Statement on Succession
By MASON REMEY AGHSAN,
Guardian

“The traditional background of the Prophets of Israel is that of a special and family descent from earliest times and from which seed the Prophets and Manifestations of God were descended.

I, Mason Remey, feel... that the descent of the Guardianship can be brought back again into the line of descent from Baha’u’llah [a natural branch]. This can be accomplished as soon as there may arise amongst those of this chosen descent one who will qualify. All this can be attained in conformity with the Will and testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha.”

Mason Remey AGHSAN, August 1964



The Mystery of Christ

Mason Remey was a Gentile (non-Jew) who had been grafted into the lineage of David and the family tree of Baha'u'llah through his adoption by 'Abdu'l-Baha and fulfilled that which the Apostle Paul explained to be the "Mystery of Christ" and part of the eternal Cause of God.

"When you read this you can perceive my insight into the **mystery of Christ**, [Davidic kingship] which was not made known to the sons of men in other generations as it has now been revealed to his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit; that is, **how the Gentiles are fellow heirs**, members of the same body, and partakers of the promise in Christ Jesus through the gospel. [Good News of God's Kingdom] ... This was according to the eternal purpose [The Eternal Cause of God]. (Ephesians 3:4-6,10)

Baha'u'llah named 'Abdu'l-Baha the "Mystery of God":

"He ['Abdu'l-Baha] is, above and beyond these appellations, the 'Mystery of God'—an expression by which Baha'u'llah Himself has chosen to designate Him,

In the Kitab-i-'Ahd, moreover, Baha'u'llah solemnly and explicitly declares: "It is incumbent upon the Aghsan, the Afnan and My kindred to turn, one and all, their faces towards the Most Mighty Branch. Consider that which We have revealed in Our Most Holy Book: 'When the ocean of My presence hath ebbed and the Book of My Revelation is ended, turn your faces toward Him Whom God hath purposed, Who hath branched from this Ancient Root.' The object of this sacred verse is none other except the Most Mighty Branch ('Abdu'l-Baha) ... They who deprive themselves of the shadow of the Branch, are lost in the wilderness of error, are consumed by the heat of worldly desires, and are of those who will assuredly perish.'" (Shoghi Effendi, *World Order of Baha'u'llah*, pp. 134-135)

Thus, the "Mystery of Christ", as Paul explains, is the physical lineage of David being given to the Gentiles. 'Abdu'l-Baha as the "Mystery of God" fulfills this eternal purpose by grafting a Gentile, Mason Remey, into the lineage of David (Christ).

In an account of the final visit Mason Remey had with Abdu'l-Baha in 1921, Mason recorded in his diaries the following:

Abdu'l-Baha to Mason: "**I have adopted you as my son.** You have to appreciate this favor very much indeed. One should see that you are living according to the requirements of this sonship. You should be aware of your responsibilities. My prayers will help you. I always pray for you."

It had always been explained that Mason Remey was the adopted son of Abdu'l-Baha, but those who were against this lineage continuing chose to reject this concept and declared Mason Remey to be a violator of the Covenant. On the other hand, there are also those who accept Mason



Remy as the succeeding Guardian, but again, deny that this was a ‘father to son’ lineage, i.e. “Aghsan” lineage that Mason inherited, thus denying the adopted son of Mason (Pepe) and the adopted son of Pepe (Neal). This excerpt quoted above came from the personal diaries of Mason Remy that Mason had deposited in libraries throughout the world in hermetically sealed steel boxes that he instructed were not to be opened until the year 1995 to allow the test of the Aghsan lineage to continue.

The Apostle Paul further explains in his address to the Gentiles as recorded in the Book of Romans, that a natural Branch would be grafted back into this tree.

“Now I am speaking to you Gentiles. Inasmuch then as I am an apostle to the Gentiles,... But if some of the branches were broken off, and you, [Gentiles] a wild olive shoot, were grafted in their place to share the richness of the olive tree, do not boast, remember it is not you that support the root, but the root that supports you. You will say, ‘Branches were broken off so that I might be grafted in.’ That is true. They were broken off because of their unbelief, [Muhammad Ali, the half-brother of ‘Abdu’l-Baha who was to succeed ‘Abdu’l-Baha, was broken off because of his unbelief and violation of the Covenant of Baha’u’llah] but you stand fast only through faith. So do not become proud, but stand in awe. For if God did not spare the natural branches, neither will he spare you.... For if you have been cut from what is by nature a wild olive tree, how much more will **these natural branches be grafted back into** their own olive tree” (Romans 11:13, 17-24)

Today, the great Mystery of God, the Mystery of the Kingdom, is no longer a mystery. The physical blood lineage of David passed from ‘Abdu’l-Baha to the gentiles through Mason Remy Aghsan and his son Joseph Pepe Remy Aghsan and has been grafted back to the natural Branches with the third Guardian of the Baha’i Faith, Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, the Branch of the re-gathering. This is what was revealed would take place at this time in the Book of Revelation.

*“But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel,
when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished,
as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.”
(Revelation 10:7 KJV)*

‘Abdu’l-Baha explains in the book ‘Some Answered Questions’ that the seventh angel is a man who would appear after the writing of this prophecy in 1908 and be the one to establish the Kingdom of God.

“The seventh angel is a man qualified with heavenly attributes, who will arise with heavenly qualities and character. Voices will be raised, [both for and against] so that the appearance of the Divine Manifestation will be proclaimed and diffused. In the day of the manifestation of the Lord of Hosts, and at the epoch of the divine cycle of the Omnipotent which is promised and mentioned in all the books and writings of the Prophets—in that day of God, the Spiritual and Divine Kingdom will be established...” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, *Some Answered Questions*, Page: 66)



The Establisher of the Baha’i Faith, Dr. Leland Jensen, who was appointed by God to establish the BRANCH as recorded in the third chapter of Zechariah, is this seventh angel whom ‘Abdu’l-Baha explained would appear and establish this Kingdom (‘Abdu’l-Baha, *Some Answered Questions*, p. 66). The “seventh angel” is the establisher of Baha’u’llah, even as ‘Abdu’l-Baha explains, the “sixth angel” is Quddus, the establisher of the Bab, and the “fifth angel” is Ali the establisher of Muhammad. Dr. Jensen along with his beloved wife, Opal, were the only Baha’is in the world that supported the continuation of the Guardianship through the promised everlasting line of David that the two gentile guardians, Mason and Pepe, had been grafted into. Dr. Jensen supported the Guardianship and magnified the importance of the Everlasting Covenant of David and raised up a whole new generation of Baha’is whom he educated into this central and eternal purpose. One of these whom he raised up and personally educated was the natural Branch, Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan, whom the last gentile guardian, Joseph Pepe Remy Aghsan, adopted and appointed as his successor (according to the provisions of the sacred Will and Testament) and was grafted back into this promised family tree of the throne-line of the Covenant of David.

Thus Nostradamus sees himself before the three BRANCHES in C1Q2, that is he sees the first three aghsan guardians: 1) Mason, the guardian over the blessing; 2) Pepe, the guardian over the curse or scattering; 3) and Neal, the guardian over the re-gathering, of the fleur-de-lys, being this symbol of the House of David.

The lineage of the Fleur-de-lys is continued down through the French ancestors but none of which sat upon the throne of David, which was kept in Persia. Nostradamus, being of Jewish as well as Remy descent, knew that the Throne of David was in Persia with the ancestors of Baha’u’llah, as shown above. Aside from enigmatic references to this in his prophecies he explains, in his open letter to King Henry II, that he addressed his epistle to him and not the “Kings of Persia of whom to come near it was forbidden”:

“Notwithstanding, seeing your royal splendor joined with an incomparable humanity, I have made my address to it, not as to the Kings of Persia of whom to come near it was forbidden...” (Henry C. Robert’s, *The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus*, pp. 231, 232.)

This is because the lineage of David, which resided in Persia at the time of Nostradamus’ Epistle to Henry II, was a well-kept and guarded secret that Nostradamus preserved in his prophecies that was to only be revealed in this promised Day. Had he written to Baha’u’llah’s ancestor in Persia, back then, Nostradamus would have let the cat out of the bag, so-to-speak, 500 years too soon, and thus “to come near it was forbidden.” The well-guarded secret is only revealed today.



CHAPTER XXI

A BRANCH OF PUREST GOLD

*His lineage will be that of the lily flowering from its ancient vase,
He will transmute the age of bronze to gold.
(Century V Q41)*

In the quatrain Nostradamus gives regarding this king of the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys (King David), he says that the age will be transmuted into the age of gold, or the “Golden Age of Humanity.”

‘Abdu’l-Baha recognized the ancient plan of God, which through the authority of the Revelation of Baha’u’llah would come this “Golden Branch” and the education of the world.

“...certain personages guided the people with a staff grown out of the earth, [wood] and shepherded them with a rod, like unto the rod of Moses. Others trained and shepherded the people with a rod of iron, as in the dispensation of Muhammad. And in this present cycle, because it is the mightiest of dispensations, that rod grown out of the vegetable kingdom and that rod of iron will be transformed into a rod of purest gold, taken from out the endless treasure houses in the Kingdom of the Lord. By this rod will the people be trained.” (*Selections from the Writings of ‘Abdu’l-Baha*, p. 166)

To implement this Divine Plan, ‘Abdu’l-Baha designated his grandson Shoghi Effendi to succeed him after ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s death in 1921, naming him the “Center of the Cause of God” in his Will and Testament and instructing the Baha’is throughout the world to obey Shoghi Effendi as one would obey God.

“O my loving friends! After the passing of this wronged one, it is incumbent upon the Aghsan (Branches), the Afnan (Twigs) of the Sacred Lote-Tree, the Hands (pillars) of the Cause of God and the loved ones of the Abha Beauty to turn unto



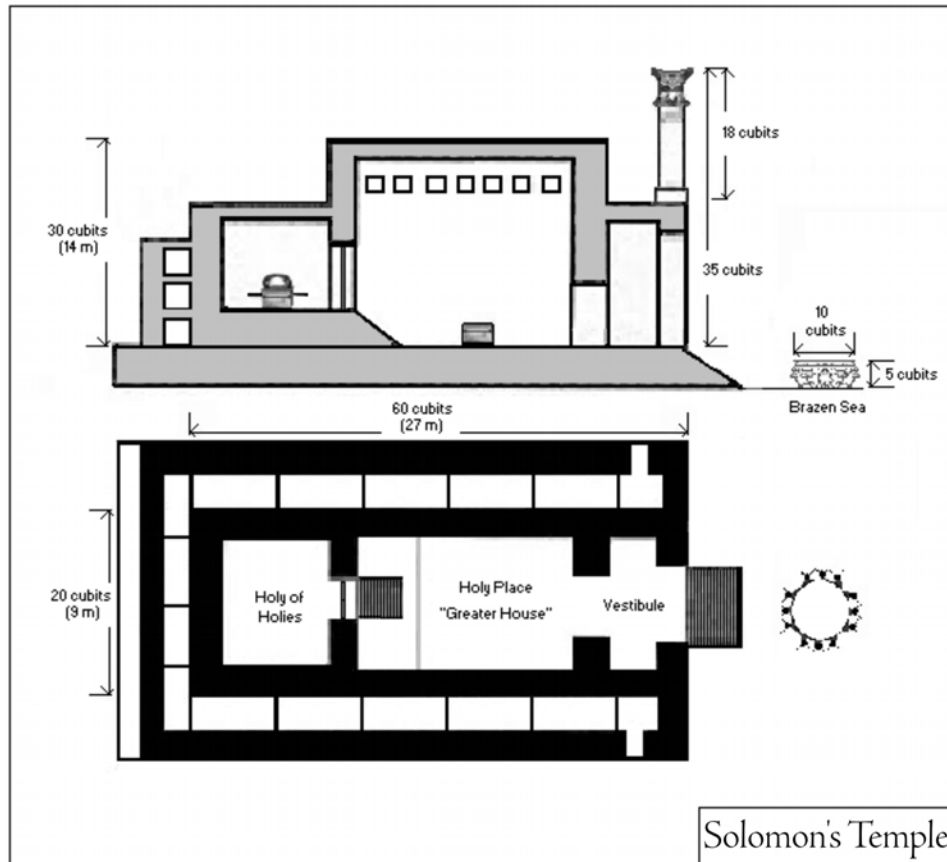
Shoghi Effendi—the youthful branch branched from the two hallowed and sacred Lote-Trees...whoso disputeth with him hath disputed with God; whoso denieth him hath denied God; whoso disbelieveth in him hath disbelieved in God;...” (*Will & Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha*, p. 11)

Shoghi Effendi had a unique genealogy because he was of both the lineage of Baha’u’llah and the Bab (the forerunner of Baha’u’llah). This is the reason for ‘Abdu’l-Baha using the phrase concerning Shoghi Effendi as “the youthful branch branched from the two hallowed and sacred Lote-Trees”. Because the Bab was also a direct descendant of Muhammad, and within Shoghi Effendi, the two lines of the Davidic Kings and Muhammad became one. The line of the Davidic Kings is representative of the natural BRANCHES of wood, and the line of Muhammad is symbolic of the branch of iron as is Jesus, as both Muslims and Christians are part of the same plan of God as are all the people of the world to be grafted in through belief as the branch of iron (magnetic). Thus these two branches are represented in the two inseparable forces of the Universal House of Justice (UHJ). The Executive branch of the UHJ is the continuing line of Guardians who are the male descendants of Baha’u’llah. These are the “BRANCHES” of David that continue to branch forth and grow from this exalted lineage. The Persian/Arabic word used to denote “Sons of David” by ‘Abdu’l-Baha in his Will and Testament is “Aghsan” which in English is “Branch”, like the branch of a tree. The son is the one who branches forth from his father. Thus the guardians of the UHJ are as the branches of wood. The Legislative branch (iron) is the representatives from all nations of the world being attracted to the proof of God’s latest Manifestation, Baha’u’llah. These are also symbolized as two rods or sticks in the Book of Ezekiel chapter 37 where the branch of wood is symbolic of David and Judah, which is the executive branch of the Kingdom, and the rod of iron is symbolic of Joseph and Ephraim, which literally means “multitude of nations”, which represents the elected body of the Universal House of Justice which is to be elected from all the men and women of all the nations of the world; thus Ephraim means “multitude of nations.”

THE BRANCH OF WOOD

During the formative stages of the nation of Israel, it was guarded by a Branch of Wood, the Davidic Kings. This guardianship was only for those people who were part of the nation of Israel and for the system of guidance that had been set up by Moses: the Tabernacle. As the Tabernacle was the point of unity for all Israel, it was also a body of education instructing the people of Israel into the Laws of Moses. The Tabernacle consisted of a tent divided in half with two rooms: one for the sanctuary, and the other for the Holy of Holies where the Ark of the Covenant was kept.

This building was the place where the High Priest and the other Levitical priests conducted their daily sacrifices and instruction for the people of Israel. The people were guided by this system that had been brought by Moses, but as the surrounding nations were in opposition to the people of Israel, a king was needed to protect the Tabernacle, which later became the Temple, and its people from the threats of war through mustering armies and acting as commander and chief of these armed forces.



The Branch of Wood, being the Guardians of the Temple, were also a system of preservation for the chosen lineage of the Davidic Kings and was only designated for those who were a part of that heritage. In essence, the Branch of Wood is a representation of the natural heritage of the chosen line of David. This Branch of Wood was only for those people who had a physical heritage through being a descendant of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob Israel and the twelve tribes that came from them. This was a natural heritage as a tree naturally has many branches. But these natural branches were destined to be broken off and others grafted into their place. No longer could a person receive their spiritual evolvment from simply being a physical descendant of the chosen line of Israel. With the coming of Jesus Christ this physical heritage was changed to a promise of understanding. Not only did Jews accept the Gospel of Jesus Christ but Gentiles as well. In fact, more Gentiles accepted Jesus Christ than did Jews and they did so through proofs.

The Rod of Iron and the Power of Attraction

The Jews were grafted back into the Plan of God after rejecting Jesus through some of them recognizing Muhammad and how he fulfilled prophecy, and after that through recognizing the Bab and then Baha'u'llah. This grafting process is through the power of attraction. The person, no matter of what physical lineage he may be from, is attracted to the Plan of God and His Manifestation through proofs. This Manifestation, like Jesus or Muhammad or the Bab or Baha'u'llah, comes with clearly discernable proofs as to their station. They come fulfilling prophecy by Name, Date,



Address and Mission just like on any ordinary business card. Everything you need to know to be able to locate and recognize that person is on the business card: his name, his hours of business, his place of business and his occupation: Name, Date, Address and Mission. This Divine Calling Card of the Manifestations is part of the power of attraction. When an iron rod is electrified it becomes a magnet. And then all other pieces of iron are attracted to it. When those pieces of iron come in contact with this magnet, they too become magnetized and attract other pieces of iron. This is the basis for the Kingdom of God on earth, the power of attraction. In the Baha'i Faith the one thing that is prescribed above all things to do is to teach the Cause.

“In these days, the most important of all things is the guidance of the nations and the peoples of the world. Teaching the Cause is of utmost importance for it is the head corner-stone of the foundation itself.” (*Will & Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha*, pg. 10)

When a person teaches they become electrified with the spirit of true faith and then they also attract others. To teach a person is to take them through the Baha'i fireside classes, which are centered on the proofs of the Manifestations and the Plan of God. Through this requirement of teaching, the world becomes educated and progresses towards a true global civilization. This is the branch or rod of iron that is spoken of so frequently in the Bible. Jesus upon his second coming is described as having this iron rod because he comes with clear and discernable proofs.

*“And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword,
that with it he should smite the nations:
and he shall rule them with a **rod of iron**...”*
(*Revelations 19:15*)

This is what Jesus does when he comes, he teaches through the use of criteria and proof and then teaches others to do the same thing. This method of education grows and grows until the predestined time at which all the nations of the world come under the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and then they elect representatives to a Universal House of Justice which represents this rod of iron with a Davidic descendant Guardian, or Branch of Wood, at its head. It is this Plan that will be followed which will finally bring peace to the nations of the world. This is the great “Golden Age” of a true spiritual world civilization. This is the Age of which Nostradamus prophesied would come during this time after this great catastrophe.

Jesus Christ delivered the “Gospel” of the Kingdom of God on earth. This “Gospel” or “Good News” was that, instead of just the nation of Israel having the promise of God, the whole world would be a part of this great promise. Jesus truly gave this “Good News” by being the Manifestation who qualified these prophetic criteria so that anyone would be able to recognize the Promised Ones when they came.

Jesus was of the lineage of David but he did not sit upon the Throne of David. The one who sat upon the Throne of David during the time of Jesus was the Exilarch in Babylon. The Exilarch was the Branch of Wood who preserved the lineage of the Throne of David and ruled the nation



of Israel. Jesus, being a Branch of Iron, had twelve apostles who took the message of Christianity to the Jews as well as to the Gentiles and taught the nations of the world Christianity through their Gospels and Epistles.

Muhammad fulfilled the prophecies that Jesus gave for the one who was to come by the name “Comforter” or “Counselor” in the 14th, 15th and 16th chapters of the Gospel of John. “Comforter” in the Aramaic language Jesus spoke is “Ahamad” so when Jesus said “his name ‘the Comforter’, “he said “mu-Ahamad”. Muhammad was prophesied by Name, Date, Address and Mission and taught not only Arabs, but also Jews and Christians and Africans and Europeans alike. This is the Branch of Iron, the education of the peoples of the world.

To go through all the prophecies would be too immense, but here in the next chapter we can see in detail how both Jesus and Baha’u’llah come in the Golden Criteria of the prophesied **name**, prophesied **date**, prophesied **address**, and prophesied **mission**.

The Kingdom of God is the uniting of the two Branches of wood and iron, the education of the world and the Davidic Kings, into one Branch of purest Gold.



CHAPTER XXII

NEW CRITERIA THE GOLDEN CRITERIA OF PROPHECY FULFILLED!

Every time a Promised One of God comes he is rejected by the people that he comes to, or as in the case of Moses, by the Pharaoh of Egypt. Moses gave the Pharaoh ten proofs, which consisted of ten plagues. When Jesus came, the Jews were waiting for the coming of a Messiah that would free them from the Roman yoke of oppression and set them up in ascendancy over the whole world. But when Jesus Christ came he fulfilled none of their expectations which led to his crucifixion. The first thing that he established was a new criteria for the recognition of a Promised One that was different than the criteria of Moses. To show that he was the promised anointed Christ, he presented his lineage back to King David. This is recorded in the first chapter of the New Testament (Matthew 1:6-17).

Then he showed that he was prophesied by **name, address, date and mission.**

Name

He was prophesied to come in the name Emmanuel, in the Hebrew language, which is Jesus in the Greek:

*“Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign;
Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son,
and shall call his name **EMMANUEL.**”
(Isaiah 7:14)*

*“Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son,
and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us...
And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son:*



and he [Joseph] called his name JESUS.”
(Matthew 1:23, 25)

This showed that he was prophesied to come by Isaiah.

Address

Jesus also showed that he was prophesied to come in Bethlehem, the address for the coming of the Messiah.

“And they said unto him, In Bethlehem of Judaea: for thus it is written by the prophet, And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Judah, art not the least among the princes of Judah: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel.”
(Matthew 2:5, 6)

He was prophesied to come in Bethlehem by Micah:

“But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from old, from everlasting.”
(Micah 5:2)

The fulfillment of Micah’s prophecy was explained by Matthew: “Now when Jesus was born in Bethlehem of Judaea...” (Matthew 2:2). This shows that Jesus came from Bethlehem. This is where the wise men found him.

Date

For the Advent of Jesus Christ, the prophet Daniel gave seventy weeks from the order of Artaxerxes on March 21st, 457 BC until the Messiah (Jesus Christ) is cut off. In seventy weeks there are 490 days, and according to the Holy text each day is as a year (Numbers 14:34). That is, there were four hundred and ninety years from the order of Artaxerxes to the crucifixion of Christ. That is, Jesus was crucified at the age of 33 in 34 AD. For a fuller explanation refer to ‘Abdu’l-Baha in *Some Answered Questions*, pp. 48-49.

But in the twenty-fifth verse of the ninth chapter of the Book of Daniel this is expressed in another manner of seven weeks and sixty-two weeks and one week, the week of the Covenant. It took seven weeks, or 49 years, after the order to rebuild Jerusalem (issued on March 21st, 457 BC) for the city to be rebuilt. In 408 BC the city was rebuilt including the walls and the moat. Then there was an interim period of sixty-two weeks, or four hundred and thirty-four (434) days/years, between the rebuilding of the city and the last week. That brings us to March 21st, 27 AD, when John the Baptist began his ministry. Three and one-half (3-1/2) years later he baptized Jesus on September 21st, 30 AD (Luke 3:21-23):

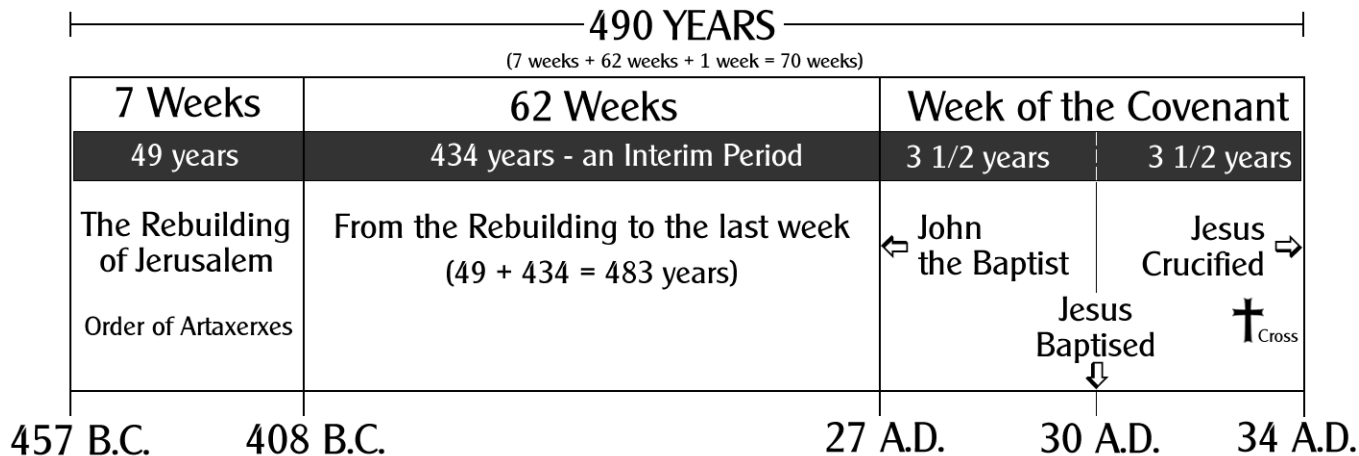


*“Then the Spirit of God descended on Jesus saying,
Today I have begotten* thee to be my Son.”
(Luke 3:21-23, footnote “k,” RSV)*

*“And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age,
being... begotten of Joseph as the son of Joseph...
which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David.”
(Luke 3:23, 31)*

Then three and a half (3-1/2) years later on March 21st, 34 AD, Jesus was crucified. Jesus at the age of 33 in 34 AD was martyred. See *Some Answered Questions* by ‘Abdu’l-Baha, p. 48 for a more detailed explanation.

There are 490 years from the Order of Artaxerxes in 457 BC until the crucifixion of Jesus as is shown on the following scale: —



Profession or Mission

‘Abdu’l-Baha tells us that there were seven Universal Divine Manifestations. Four of them came before Adam[†], but there are no traces of them left, as they were wiped out in great world upheavals. The three in the Adamic cycle are Adam (Sydyk), Jesus and Baha’u’llah. The other six were local, that is, for specific people—such as Moses came for the Israelites. Jesus, being a

* Ouday and Qusay were killed exactly 1290 days from January 9th 2000 AD (the jubilee date given for the cycle of the "Seventh Seal") and Saddam was captured 144 days later. Mysteriously, these are the numbers of the Bible from Daniel 12:11 and Revelation 21:17. About 9 days later, on January 18, 2000 ("silence in heaven for about a half an hour") is the death of Khanum from which we calculated the date for the 9-11 Trade Tower destruction almost two years before it happened.

† “We have been taught that BAHÁ'O'LLAH was the Seventh of a series of great World (Universal) Manifestations of this present cycle, Christ being the sixth, Melchisedec (Adam) the fifth, while the first four were before the compilation of our present world history, and of them we have no records;” (Abdu’l-Baha, *Questions and Answers, Star of the West, Vol. I, No. 12*, p. 2-3)



Universal Manifestation, had a message for the entire world. He told his Apostles and disciples to go out and teach the nations. He left no administration. His mission in general, being in the potency of the Son, was to spiritualize the nations, that is, to free them from sin by having them stop sinning and await the coming of the Revelation in the potency of the Father, Baha'u'llah. He said: "For whoever is ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him will the Son of man [a man] be ashamed, when he comes in the glory of his Father" [Baha'u'llah] (Mark 8:38 RSV), Who would bring the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven. That is, Jesus was the herald to the nations for the coming of the Kingdom of God. His death on the cross did not free men of their sins, but his message, which he gave his life for, would free them from sin. That is, Jesus' mission was to free men of their sins:

*"Therefore he [Jesus] is the mediator of a new covenant, so that those who are called may receive the promised eternal inheritance, since a death has occurred which redeems them from the transgressions under the first covenant [of Moses]. For where a will is involved, the death of the one who made it must be established. For a will takes effect only at death, for it is not in force as long as the one who made it is alive. Hence the first covenant was not ratified without blood." (Hebrews 9:15-18) ...But as it is, he has appeared once for all **at the end of the age** to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself, and after that comes judgment, so Christ [Jesus], having been offered once to bear sins of many, will **appear a second time, not to deal with sin** but to save those who are eagerly waiting for him. (Hebrews 9:26-28 RSV)*

Jesus freed those that accepted him from having to follow the Laws of Moses, that is, they wouldn't be sinning by not following Moses' Laws. This way he freed them from sin.

Here also Jesus has established a criteria to show his authenticity. That he was prophesied to come in the **Name, Address, Date and Mission**. Now there may have been other people that were named Jesus, or EMMANUEL, and some of them might have come from Bethlehem. But there was only one person in this entire world who was prophesied to come in the name of EMMANUEL, or Jesus; who had a forerunner that came in 27 AD and baptized him when he was about 30 years of age in 30 AD, and who was crucified at 33 years of age in 34 AD. Only one person fulfilled the prophesied mission of a suffering Messiah (a descendant of King David) depicted in Isaiah, chapter 53. Only one person in this world could have possibly fulfilled these criteria. Now we need to put this to the test to see if one is to come who is prophesied by **Name, Address, Date and Mission**, thus fulfilling the criteria for the coming of a Promised One of God.

CRITERIA FULFILLED

Baha'u'llah in His Proclamation said that He, "the Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the throne of David." His genealogy that is found in history books shows that His genealogy is in an unbroken chain of father-to-son descendants of King David seated upon the throne of David. This throne is a real throne with seven steps. The difference between Baha'u'llah's and Jesus' genealogy is that none of Jesus' ancestors sat upon the throne of David except David himself.



When Nebuchadnezzar conquered Jerusalem, he brought King Jehoiachin and the throne of David that he sat upon into Babylon. He placed Jehoiachin in prison where he remained for 37 years. Then another king seated on the throne of Babylon, Evil-merodach, took Jehoiachin (or Jeconiah) out of prison, dressed him back into his royal robes and placed him back on his throne of King David in Babylon (2 Kings 25:27-30). Jehoiachin's son, Shenazzar, moved from the city of Babylon to the Area of Pure Lineage, where he built a temple using some of the material of the one that was destroyed. Shenazzar succeeded his father on the throne in Babylon. Jehoiachin and Shenazzar and his descendants remained in the country of Babylon and were called exilarchs, meaning King David's lineage in exile. They survived well in the Zoroastrian empire, then in the Greek empire, then the Parthian empire, then under the Sassanian Dynasty. Many of the Parthians converted to Judaism. Then at the start of the Muslim empire the Davidic King, Bostanai, married Princess Dara, the daughter of Yazdegird III (the last king of the Sassanian Dynasty), by the matchmaking of Ali, the successor of Muhammad (being the first of twelve Imams). Thus Baha'u'llah gets His lineage back to King David through Bostanai and His lineage from Zoroaster through Dara. In 817 AD the Exilarch* Isaac Iskoi Ben Moses was **converted** to Islam by Imam Ali al-Rida†. They then, for protection, moved from the area of pure lineage to Mazindaran, and the lineage continued on to Baha'u'llah Who was born in 1817 to Mirza Buzurg, the Grand Vizier of the Shah of Persia.

When Cyrus the Great conquered Babylon, being a Zoroastrian believing in the One True Invisible God, he made an edict allowing some Jews to go back to the site of Jerusalem that was destroyed and to rebuild their temple. He didn't let any of the exilarchs nor the throne of David go back to Jerusalem. He chose Zerubbabel as his subject to be the governor of Jerusalem, who was a descendant from David but not of the lineage of David seated on the throne. (See this genealogy in Luke 3:23 from Jesus to Zerubbabel (Luke 3:27) and then to Nathan, a son of David (Luke 3:31) who was not seated on the throne. Nathan was the brother of King Solomon, the reigning son of David. Therefore Jesus said that his kingdom was not of this world.

Name

Baha'u'llah is prophesied by name so many times throughout the Bible that to give them all would be too much. I will just give the ones that are the most known and used. This occurs in the 43rd chapter of Ezekiel. Here I will give the Aramaic word that the English word was translated from:

*“Afterward he brought me to the gate [Bab], even the gate [Bab] that looketh toward the East:
And, behold, the glory of the God [Baha'u'llah] of Israel came from the way of the east:*

* Exilarchs were the Monarchs, the descendants of King David, in exile.

† “When the Chief of the Exile (note 22: The Resh Galuta [Exilarch], a prince or ruler of the exiles in Babylon, to whom Jews, wherever they were, paid tribute.) came into the presence of that Luminary of divine wisdom, of salvation and certitude, the Imam Rida - had the Imam, that mine of knowledge, failed in the course of their interview to base his arguments on authority appropriate and familiar to **the Exilarch**, the latter would never have acknowledged the greatness of His Holiness. (‘Abdu'l-Baha, *The Secret of Divine Civilization*, p. 36)



and his voice was like a noise of many waters [multitudes, many nations, peoples and tongues]:
and the earth shined with his glory [Baha'i]."
(Ezekiel 43:1, 2)*

*"As the glory of the Lord [Baha'u'llah] entered the temple [His mission] by the gate [the Bab] facing east [the Bab on the west side of the Euphrates], the Spirit lifted me up, and brought me into the inner court; and behold, the glory of the Lord [Baha'u'llah] filled the temple [the great Revelation of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven]."
(ibid., verses 4, 5 RSV)*

*"While the man was standing beside me, I heard one speaking to me out of the temple; and he said to me, "Son of man [a man], this is the place of my throne [the throne of David] and the place of the soles of my feet [literally meaning this man "Baha'u'llah" has feet], where I will dwell in the midst of the people of Israel [those that strive with God] for ever..."
(ibid., verses 6, 7 RSV)*

Address

*"Afterward he brought me to the gate,
the gate facing east. And behold, the glory of the God
[Baha'u'llah] of Israel came from the east..."
(Ezekiel 43:1, 2 RSV)*

Baha'u'llah came from the east near the city of Tehran, Iran in the Province of Mazindaran, the site of the throne of King David that Baha'u'llah's father sat upon, whereas the Bab appeared west of Mazindaran. Thus Baha'u'llah came from the east to Mt. Carmel in Haifa, Israel.

*"The wilderness and the dry land shall be glad, the desert shall rejoice and blossom;
like the crocus it shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice with joy and singing.
The glory of Lebanon shall be given to it, the Majesty of **Carmel and Sharon**.
They shall see the glory of the Lord [Baha'u'llah], the majesty of our God."
(Isaiah 35:1, 2 RSV)*

The valley of Sharon is the land between the foot of Mt. Carmel and the Mediterranean. Baha'u'llah established that Mt. Carmel would be the site of His new world order. He indicated that the site of the true House of Justice would be built on top of Mt. Carmel. At present the top of Mt. Carmel is not Baha'i property, therefore the Covenant-breakers don't have their phony House of Justice on the site indicated by both Baha'u'llah and prophecy.† The Covenant-breakers have their Headless Monster House of Justice on Golomb Street where it belongs. The meaning of the word "Golomb" is "an evil, man-made monster without a soul, deformed, no head." God would not allow the Covenant-breaking "Hands" to corrupt the top of Mt. Carmel with their evil, mad, Headless Monster.

* Revelation 17:15

† Isaiah 2:2



“The word that Isaiah the son of Amoz saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem. And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain [Mt. Carmel] of the Lord’s house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.”
(Isaiah 2:1, 2)

Date

Daniel gave four dates for the coming of Jesus Christ. The first one, as we have already shown, applied only to Jesus of Nazareth. The disciples of Jesus Christ wanted to know when he would return:

“As he sat on the Mount of Olives, the disciples came to him privately, saying, “Tell us, when will this be, and what will be the sign of your coming and of the close of the age?” And Jesus answered them, “Take heed that no one leads you astray....”
(Matthew 24:3-5)

Then Jesus told them to turn to Daniel the prophet for the dates:

“So when you see the desolating sacrilege spoken of by the prophet Daniel, standing in the holy place (let the reader understand).”
(Matthew 24:15 RSV)

Daniel gives three dates for the return of Jesus Christ. Jesus said that he was the Door (Bab) of the sheep:

“So Jesus said again to them, ‘Truly, truly, I say to you, I am the door [Bab] of the sheep. All who came before me are thieves and robbers; but the sheep did not heed them. I am the door [Bab]; if any one enters by me, he will be saved, and will go in and out and find pasture.’”
(John 10:7-9 RSV)

Jesus didn’t speak English, therefore he didn’t say “door” but the Aramaic word “**BAB**”. Daniel gave the date for the return of Jesus as The BAB. Daniel said that it would be for 2300 days, then the sanctuary would be cleansed:

“‘For how long is the vision concerning the continual burnt offering, the transgression that makes desolate, and the giving over of the sanctuary and host to be trampled under foot?’ And he said to him, ‘For two thousand and three hundred evenings and mornings; then the sanctuary shall be restored to its rightful state.’”
(Daniel 8:13, 14 RSV)

‘Abdu’l-Baha tells us that this is figured from the order to restore Jerusalem in 457 BC. It was figured from this date as this was the same date given by Ezra for the rebuilding of Jerusalem.



The temple had already been built but they did not cleanse the sanctuary. Thus the sanctuary was never cleansed. Jesus said that his blood cleansed the sanctuary in heaven; he didn't cleanse the sanctuary here on earth. To cleanse the sanctuary it would take a sacrifice as great as the one Jesus made. 'Abdu'l-Baha said that the 2300 days are 2300 years. From the order of Artaxerxes in 457 BC there are 456 years to the birth of Christ, and from the birth of Christ until the manifestation of the Bab there are 1844 years. When you add 456 years to this number it makes 2300 years. The fulfillment of Daniel's vision took place on March 21st, 1844. This is the date the Baha'i calendar began. The return of the manifestation of Jesus, the Bab, made his Proclamation on May 23rd, 1844. The sanctuary can only be cleansed with blood. The sanctuary was cleansed with the blood of the Bab and 10,000 of his followers in martyrdom. In the temple of Moses the sanctuary is the Ante-chamber to the chamber of the Holy of Holies. The sanctuary is symbolic. It pertains to the Revelation of the Bab. The Holy of Holies pertains to the Revelation of Baha'u'llah. Later on there will be graphics that explain this very well.

Daniel gives the date for the return of Jesus as the Christ in the twelfth chapter:

“At that time shall arise Michael, the great prince who has charge of your people. And there shall be a time of trouble, such as never has been since there was a nation till that time; but at that time your people shall be delivered, every one whose name shall be found written in the book. And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. And those who are wise shall shine like the brightness of the firmament; and those who turn many to righteousness, like the stars for ever and ever. But you, Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, until the time of the end. Many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall increase.”
(Daniel 12:1-4 RSV)

The meaning of the word “Michael” is “Who is like God.”* The ones who are like God are the Divine Manifestations, who are the intermediaries between God and Man. This “Michael” refers to Baha'u'llah, the great prince, for He was to succeed His father that sat upon the throne of David. Baha'u'llah fulfills the prophecy of Isaiah chapter nine:

*“For to us a child is born, to us a son is given; and the government will be upon his shoulder, and his name will be called “Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.” Of the increase of his government and of peace there will be no end, upon the **throne of David, and over his kingdom**, to establish it, and to uphold it with justice and with righteousness from this time forth and for evermore. The zeal of the Lord of Hosts will do this.”*
(Isaiah 9:6, 7 RSV)

Christians think that this applies to Jesus Christ, as they have the belief in the trinity (a Pagan concept) and that Jesus is God, that God became incarnate in Jesus, and that Jesus' physical body

* The dictionary definition of the name “Michael” is “Who is like God” [Hebrew] (Masculine Name). (*The Readers Digest Great Encyclopedic Dictionary*)



resurrected and went up into the sky and will literally return on a cloud. Therefore they believe that all the prophecies for future Promised Ones were already fulfilled in Jesus of Nazareth. The Muslims likewise believe that there is not going to be another Promised One after Muhammad, as Muhammad said that he was “the seal of the prophets.” Therefore, like the Christians, they believe Jesus will descend bodily from the sky. Thus, this way of thinking prevents the people of this belief from recognizing the One sent to them by God as prophesied in Holy Scriptures, such as the Bab, Baha’u’llah and today, the return of Jesus the High Priest after the Order of Melchizedec. Their prejudices prevent them from even considering the possibility.

To begin with, only the first two statements in Isaiah 9:6,7 could apply to Jesus: He was born and he was a son, as this applies to all men. None of the rest of the prophecy could apply to Jesus. He did not have the government upon his shoulders. The only thing on his shoulder was carpentry. The only thing he said about government was to give unto Caesar the things that are of Caesar’s. Jesus claimed to be the Son, not the Father. Also he did not claim to be the Prince of Peace. He said he did not come to bring peace, but a sword.* Had he claimed to be the Prince of Peace, he would have been the biggest failure of all time, as we have had nothing but war in the world ever since his coming. He also did not sit upon the throne of David, as the throne of David remained in Babylon. While Jesus was hanging on the cross at Jerusalem, an exilarch—a descendant of King David—was seated on the throne of David in Babylon. This shows how stereotyped and erroneous people are in their thinking and beliefs.

There has never been such a time of trouble as we have today. And it says that at this time every one whose name that is found written in the book will be delivered. This means every one that is prophesied by **name** will be delivered (delivered—to be freed from restraint, evil, danger, etc.). That is, they will be recognized by the people who are awake, those who are non-indoctrinated and looking for the truth. Those who are asleep in the dust of the earth (materialism) will awake (becoming knowledgeable), some to everlasting life and others to shame and everlasting contempt. Those who are wise (who use their intellect and independently search for the truth) will shine like the brightness of the firmament, like the stars forever and ever. Daniel was told to seal the book until the time of the end, meaning that no one would be able to understand the meaning of the prophecies until the one comes at the end that fulfills the prophecy. Therefore the Covenant-breaking, “mainstream Baha’is” don’t understand the prophecies for the return of Jesus the High Priest after the Order of Melchizedec, Jesus the Lamb with seven horns and seven eyes, who is to come at the end of the six-thousand year cycle that began with the prophet Adam in 4000 BC. We are now coming to the end of this cycle, and the return of Jesus explains the meaning of all of these prophecies. It is today that people are running to and fro with all the rapid transit, and knowledge has increased 10,000 fold since 1844. We have gone from the age of the horse and buggy to putting a man on the moon.

*“Many shall purify themselves, and make themselves white, and be refined;
but the wicked shall do wickedly; and none of the wicked shall understand;
but those who are wise shall understand.”
(Daniel 12:10 RSV)*

* Matthew 10:34



The wicked are those that refuse to use their intellects that God gave them by refusing to go by the principle of “Independent Investigation of the Truth” that Baha’u’llah gave them, making them Covenant-breakers. This is about the worst thing that could possibly happen to anyone. Therefore they remain ignorant unto death. They are bound under the restraints of the violators. The wise are those that use their intellects that God gave them and independently investigate the matter for themselves, unrestrained. Jesus said, “seek ye the truth and the truth will make you free.” They become free from the oppression of the Covenant-breakers.

*“And from the time that the burnt offering is taken away,
and the abomination that makes desolate is set up,
there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.”
(Daniel 12:11 RSV)*

Jesus continued the burnt offering in the Eucharist. It was Muhammad that did away with all ritual of sacrifice. ‘Abdu’l-Baha tells us that these 1290 days are 1290 lunar years. They are from the Proclamation of Muhammad to the Proclamation of Baha’u’llah. Baha’u’llah made His Proclamation in 1280 A.H. (After the Hegira—the start of the Muslim calendar). Muhammad made his Proclamation ten lunar years prior to the Hegira (the flight of Muhammad from Mecca to Medina). When you add these ten lunar years to 1280 you have 1290 lunar years. Thus Baha’u’llah came at the prophesied date for His Advent, which in the Christian calendar is April 21st, 1863.

The Mission of Baha’u’llah

Being the Prince of Peace, Baha’u’llah is to establish peace in the world. In order to have peace there must be justice. The world really never did have justice. Each Manifestation accentuates a certain quality of God: Moses = obedience to the law, Krishna = detachment, Zoroaster = purity, Buddha = meditation, Jesus = love, Muhammad = submission, and Baha’u’llah = justice. In order to have justice Baha’u’llah gave us the Universal House of Justice. In order for the Universal House of Justice to be just, it had to be infallible. In order for it to be infallible, it had to be erected including all the ingredients put forth in ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s *Will and Testament*, that is, to have both the executive branch, which is a descendant of King David, and a legislative branch, the membership of which was appointed by Shoghi Effendi. It was supposed to go through four stages: 1. International Baha’i Council; 2. a World Court; when its body became elected by a number of Baha’i nations it would become 3. the International Baha’i Tribunal; and when all nations became Baha’i it would then be elected by all the nations and would be 4. the Universal House of Justice. Throughout all these four stages it would be infallible, for the perfections of the adult are in the embryo. Shoghi Effendi, on January 9th, 1951, set up an infallible embryonic Universal House of Justice which he named: the first embryonic International Baha’i Council. This was dismantled by the Covenant-breaking “Hands” and then it was brought to America by the executive branch. On January 9th, 1991, exactly forty years later to the day, it was reassembled by the return of Jesus, the Lamb, as the second International Baha’i Council. Right after New York City—the City of the Covenant—is nuked, this second International Baha’i Council will become the World Court.



Baha'u'llah, in the *Tablet of the Holy Mariner*, tells us that the Covenant-breaking Baha'is will be driven off of Mt. Carmel by a burning meteor. They had determined to establish Divine Unity by going against the Arabian Youth, Shoghi Effendi:

*“They have desired to ascend unto that state which the Lord hath ordained to be above their stations. Whereupon the **burning meteor** cast them out from them that abide in the Kingdom [Davidic] of His Presence. And they heard the Voice of Grandeur raised from behind the unseen pavilion upon the Height of Glory [Baha]: ‘O guardian angels! Return them to their abodes in the world below [hell].’”* (*Tablet of the Holy Mariner, Baha'i Prayers*, pp. 223, 224)

This meteor is prophesied throughout Holy Scriptures. One of the places is in the book of Revelation:

*“And the second angel sounded, and as it were a **great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea**: and the third part of the sea became blood.”*
(*Revelation 8:8; 16:3*)

An asteroid is a large chunk of stuff, sometimes as big as a great mountain. When it enters the atmosphere of the earth it becomes **red hot** from the friction, and then it is called a **burning meteor**. Some of the seers predict that this meteor will hit in the Mediterranean Sea somewhere near the Aegean Sea, that is, somewhere near Greece and Turkey. It will cause a tidal wave possibly a mile high. It will then wipe off those bozos on Mt. Carmel meeting on Golomb Street who think they can thumb their nose at Shoghi Effendi, and thus God, and not suffer severe retribution, both in this life and the next. This meteor will cause the great earthquake also prophesied in the book of Revelation. It will hit with such speed, velocity, large size and weight that it will go right down to the bottom of the Mediterranean and so **jar** the earth that it will be felt all over the earth, causing tremendous destruction.

*“And the seventh angel [Jesus II] poured out his vial into the air [TV]; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven [second IBC] from the throne [Davidic], saying, It is done. And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a **great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great**. And the great city [Jerusalem] was divided into three parts, and the **cities of the nations fell...**”*
(*Revelation 16:17-19*)

‘Abdu'l-Baha explained the seventh angel in *Some Answered Questions*, p. 66. He said the seventh angel was a man that would come [in the future], and he would establish in this world the Divine Manifestation of Baha'u'llah and His **Kingdom**, as the Covenant-breakers did away with the **Kings** of the **Kingdom**, and thus the **Kingdom**. He said:—

*“The seventh angel is a man qualified with heavenly attributes, **who will arise** [will come into being] with heavenly qualities and character. Voices will be raised [by his followers], so that the appearance of the Divine Manifestation [Baha'u'llah] will be proclaimed and diffused.... In that day of God, the Spiritual and Divine **Kingdom** [Davidic] **will be** established.”* (*Some Answered Questions*, p. 66)



Name, Address, Date and Mission

Baha'u'llah came in the prophesied name, "Baha'u'llah." He didn't choose that name. He was born Hussein Ali, but the Bab renamed Him "Baha'u'llah" and this was before He knew that He was the Promised One. His cognizance came later when He was in the Black Pit (Siyah Chal) of Tehran and the angel came to Him and told Him that He was the One.

He fulfilled the prophecies given in Holy Scriptures for the **address** where He would appear. He came from the East to Acca and Mt. Carmel. He didn't come there of His own volition but as a prisoner, against His will.

He fulfilled the prophecy of Daniel for the **date** for the second coming of Christ on April 21st, 1863, when He made His historic Proclamation in the Rose Garden across the Euphrates from Baghdad, Iraq.

He gave the laws, ordinances and teachings for the Kingdom of God on earth, fulfilling the prophecies for His **mission** being the Prince of Peace. His Revelation is based upon Justice. Any peace without justice is tyranny. His House of Justice has the Davidic lineage as its president. This fulfills the Covenant that God made with David: that his lineage seated upon his throne would last forever (Psalm 89). This is important, for it distinguishes Baha'u'llah's House of Justice from man-made ones. Those that don't have a descendant of David as its head are bogus.

There were four Czars of Russia who were sympathizers, or friends, of the Babi and the Baha'i faith. Czar Nicholas I was instrumental in having Baha'u'llah released from the Siyah Chal (the Black Pit) where He was a prisoner in chains.

While in Akka, Baha'u'llah wrote to Czar Alexander II of Russia, who is famous for beginning his reign by implementing Baha'u'llah's reforms, such as immediately ending the Crimean War, lifting the censorship of the press, establishing educational reform at the universities, lifting the restrictions on travel, and most significantly, abolishing serfdom in the first Edict of Emancipation on March 3rd, 1863, all of which won for him the popular title "the Czar Liberator." He corresponded with Abraham Lincoln stating that if Lincoln freed the slaves, he would free the serfs. Of course Lincoln established the Emancipation Proclamation similar to that edict of the Czar; all of which has its origin in Baha'u'llah. He was unable to implement the World Court himself, as he was assassinated for freeing the serfs. This was passed to his grandson, Nicholas II, who called the nations together at the Hague, thus revealing Baha'u'llah's plan for a World Court to settle disputes instead of going to war. He was so eulogized for coming up with such a brilliant idea that it went to his head, and he took the credit himself. Therefore he failed to proclaim Baha'u'llah. Thus without a Davidic King seated at its head, the World Court failed and led us to World War I.

President Wilson's daughter embraced the Baha'i faith, and it was due to her influence that her father set up the League of Nations. He died a broken man in spirit as he was unable to get the United States to join, and thus he didn't proclaim Baha'u'llah. Because it did not have a Davidic King as its president, it failed, and we had World War II.



President Franklin Roosevelt and his wife Eleanor had embraced the Baha'i faith but didn't declare it, as it wasn't politically sound. His plan was to set up the United Nations, and as the atom bomb was nearing completion, his plan was to call the heads of nations to the Nevada proving grounds, explode an atomic device for them to see its total destructive power and then proclaim Baha'u'llah. He was then going to put the atom bomb under the control of the United Nations and have all the nations simultaneously disarm. But he died just before the bomb was exploded, and President Truman didn't go along with President Roosevelt's plan. Truman said, "We've got the bomb. Now the world can dance to our tune." As a result there was no simultaneous disarmament, and most importantly, there is no descendant of Baha'u'llah (a descendant of King David) seated as the president in the United Nations. As a result we will have World War III.

God was gracious. He gave us another chance for peace. God had Shoghi Effendi to make a plan to set up a World Court on Mt. Camel in 1963 with a descendant of David seated at its head. Shoghi Effendi did this when he set up the first International Baha'i Council with Baha'u'llah's grandson ('Abdu'l-Baha's son) as president. As this is a hereditary position, 'Abdu'l-Baha's son would be the Davidic president of that World Court. Then when the body became elected, this Davidic descendant would be the president of the International Tribunal that was to bring peace to the world. Then all the nations would join and it would effloresce into the Universal House of Justice. We would have the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven. But those Covenant-breaking "Hands" did away with all this. Now you and all your family and friends will witness all the horrible destruction that wayward mankind will have to suffer in World War III.

I have shown that Baha'u'llah has fulfilled the **criteria** given by Jesus Christ of **name, address, date and mission**. It proves beyond a shadow of a doubt that Baha'u'llah, and no one else, is the second coming, or the second Christ, as prophesied in scriptures, as well as showing that the criteria of Jesus is sound and accurate.

There may have been other people who assumed the title of Baha'u'llah. Some of them may have gone to Mt. Carmel to make their claim. But there was only one person in this world Who was **named** Baha'u'llah; Who went to the **address**, Mt. Carmel, as a prisoner in chains against His will; Who made His Proclamation on the **date** given by Daniel for the second coming or the second Christ; and Who fulfilled the prophecies for the **mission** of the second Christ, as He was a descendant of David seated on the throne of David. Baha'u'llah continued this lineage that is to last forever in His Covenant by appointing His son, 'Abdu'l-Baha, to succeed Him on the throne, who continued that lineage by adopting a son. Baha'u'llah's House of Justice was delineated by 'Abdu'l-Baha in his *Will and Testament* as the Universal House of Justice. 'Abdu'l-Baha appointed Shoghi Effendi to carry out 'Abdu'l-Baha's Divine Plan to set up the Universal House of Justice, which he did by setting it up, due to necessity, in four stages. This four-stage plan was to bring peace to the world. But the Covenant-breaking "Hands" did away with Shoghi Effendi's plan. Because of this the world will go through the prophesied four winds of destruction which will come in four great waves, each following the other. The first wave is upon us.

This shows that the criteria given by Jesus of **Name, Address, Date and Mission** is indeed the criteria to recognize the one sent by God. This criteria is sometimes called the business or



calling card of a professional. That is, people use the same method to determine the identity of a professional or business person as God uses to determine the ones He sends. A business card gives the **name** of the person, the **business** or **profession** that he is in, the **address** where he will be found, and the **date** or time that he will be there. For instance, John Brown (his **name**) is a lawyer (his **profession**). He has his office (**address**) at 310 Main Street in Racine, Wisconsin, and the office hours (or **date**) when he will be in his office. With these four things on his business card—**name, address, date and profession**—anyone in this country could take a bus, a train, fly, drive or walk to John Brown's office and find him there. There may be a million people **named** John Brown in this country, but there is only one person **named** John Brown at that **address**, at that **date** and in that **profession** in this entire world. Isn't it clever that people use the same method to identify themselves that God uses to identify His Promised Ones?

Anyone who claims to be a Promised One from God who isn't named in the lesser Covenant or is not prophesied by **name, address, date and mission** is a lying impostor. God uses this foolproof method to protect the people from following false and dangerous leaders. Anyone claiming to be a manifestation from God ere the passing of a full thousand years is a lying impostor. However, 'Abdu'l-Baha tells us that Jesus with his twelve Apostles will return, and he doesn't mean that he will come out of the sky. Therefore he would have to fulfill the criteria of coming in **name, address, date and mission**, or he would be a lying impostor. As I have mentioned earlier, Jesus has returned and he has fulfilled this criteria. He is the establisher of Baha'u'llah.



CHAPTER XXIII

LAND OF THE RHONE

*“Then let those that are in Judea, flee to the mountains
and let those who are inside the city depart.”
(Luke 21:20)*

In the conversation with Chavigny, Nostradamus relates some specific prophecies to the coming of the king who ushers in the Golden Age. One of these is Century VIII-38 where Nostradamus writes:

*“The King of Blois shall reign in Avignon,
Once more he shall be the sole ruler of his people,
He will build his wall on the land that is bathed by the Rhone.
Fifth of his name, and last of his rank before the Second Coming of Christ.”*

Blois was the area of Orleans for King Louis XII of the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys who became king in 1498 and made his hometown area the political center of France. This is referring to the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys, the descendants of King David who married into the female line of Machir, the Davidide, in Narbonne. Avignon was the city in Provence the Popes of Christianity made as their new capital:

“For some years Clement V (as he was called) lived at the cost of French cathedrals and monasteries, which he visited one after another; and then (AD 1310) he settled at Avignon, a city on the Rhone, where he and his successors lived for seventy years—about the same length of time that the Jews spent as captives in Babylon [Exilarchs]. Hence this stay of the popes at Avignon has sometimes been spoken of as the “Babylonian Captivity” of the Church.” (Catholic Encyclopedia)

Nine popes in succession ruled from Avignon. It was here that the great schism arose in the papacy. Clement VII ruled from Avignon; and in Rome in 1378 they elected Urbain VI. There were now two popes and no one seemed to know who had the recognizable authority.



The Covenant Broken

As Nostradamus is referring to the lineage of the BRANCHES (Aghsan), this is a prophecy of the great schism that has arisen in the Baha'i Faith. In 1957, the first Guardian of the Cause of God, Shoghi Effendi, died after having appointed 'Abdu'l-Baha's son, Mason Remey, to the head of the future Universal House of Justice. Through artifice and stratagem the appointed assistants to Shoghi Effendi, called the "Hands of the Cause of God" ("Hands" in French is "Main") falsely asserted that the guardianship, the Davidic Kingship, had come to an end and that they were now the authority the Baha'i World was to turn to. This was a blatant usurpation and violation of the sacred Will & Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha as well as the everlasting Covenant of David, that there would always be a Guardian/descendant of David seated on the Throne at the head of the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah. The "Hands" threw out the appointed body of the future UHJ called the first International Baha'i Council with the Guardian at its head and announced they were going to elect a bogus, headless "UHJ" in 1963 without a Guardian or "Sans-Guardian".

At this time, Mason Remey Aghsan, the Guardian of the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys, went into exile to Florence, Italy and made his proclamation to the Baha'i World that he was the next Guardian of the Baha'i Faith. Those Baha'is in the world who went by the second basic principal of the Baha'i Faith, "The Independent Investigation of the Truth", were not swayed by the actions of these usurping "Hands" and accepted Mason Remey. It is worthy to note that the only National Spiritual Assembly in the whole Baha'i world to accept Mason Remey as the succeeding Guardian was the Baha'i National Spiritual Assembly of France, which voted 5 to 4 in favor of the Guardianship.

In the quatrain quoted above, Nostradamus says of this king who comes forth: "Once more he shall be the sole ruler of his people." This again is a reference to the schism that occurred in opposition to the one in Avignon, which will be corrected as the Covenant-breaking Baha'is on Mount Carmel who elected their bogus, headless "UHJ" in opposition to the Plan of God, will be defeated and routed from their usurpation. This will come as a result of this message as well as this great catastrophe and the destruction of New York City (The City of the Covenant) announcing to the world the truth and purpose of God and his chosen BRANCHES.

Nostradamus, referring to how "He will build his walls on the land that is bathed by the Rhone", is the area of France where Nostradamus is from in Provence, as this is the land the Rhone River runs through. The walls are the defenses of the Covenant that are the criteria of succession that the current Guardian of the Baha'i Faith is the product of. The prophecies of Nostradamus that came from this area in France prove it is the lineage of the Fleur-de-lys, the lineage of the Throne of David that is the recognizable authority in the world, so we can turn to the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, the one he is the president of.

The Glory of France

The "Glory of France" will be given to this nation, but it will only come after a "great wounding", Nostradamus says. This wounding of France will come in the form of the Third World War that



the King of Terror George Bush is beginning. The countries of the northern hemisphere of the world will be caught in a nuclear exchange between east and west. France will be hit with nuclear weapons as will Russia, China, England and the United States and others.

If there was one warning of safety that could be given at this time to the people, it is to get out of the cities and major population centers and move to the mountains. Each country has great mountainous areas that are sparsely populated in comparison to the large cities, and France is no different. This is in accordance to the warnings of Jesus two thousand years ago when he said:

*“But when you see Jerusalem surrounded by armies,
then know that its desolation has come near.
Then let them let those who are in Judea, flee to the mountains,
and let those who are inside the city depart,
and let not those who are out in the country enter it;
for these are the days of vengeance, to fulfill what is written”
(Luke 21:20-22)*

This is referring to the ones who have become aware of the truth concerning the BRANCHES of the descendants of David from the tribe of Judah. That at this time there will be a great war that will have been started through “spite and vengeance” that will devastate the earth and the only safe places to be are in the mountains of the world.

The mountains that will provide the greatest place of safety for the people of France are the Rhone Alps that the headwaters of the Rhone come from. In North America it is the Rocky Mountains that will provide the greatest protection for the people away from the major population centers and military targets.



These mountainous areas will provide a geographical area of safety for people as they are at higher elevations and will act as a barrier to the clouds of radioactive fallout that will result from the destruction of the world’s great cities and the continued winds of destruction that are ready to blow.



Fifth of His Name

The last verse of this quatrain of Nostradamus says:

*“Fifth of his name [aghsan], and last of his rank
before the second coming of Christ”*

The current Guardian of the Baha’i Faith seated on the ruling Throne of David is fifth from Baha’u’llah. #1 Baha’u’llah, #2 ‘Abdu’l-Baha, #3 Mason Remey Aghsan, #4 Joseph Pepe Remey Aghsan, #5 Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan. The Guardian has said repeatedly that those who recognize and follow the Plan of God through Baha’u’llah are like Knights going into battle. These are the Apostles of Baha’u’llah who through their own search and investigation arise to fulfill the sacred trust that has been given to them. As the Guardian is the one who is the son and is appointed to this position, he is the least of the Apostles of Baha’u’llah as this is a position he must fulfill according to his lineage and appointment. Thus he is the “last of his rank” as the rest of the Apostles of Baha’u’llah must “arise and win their stations” according to the three part criteria set forth by ‘Abdu’l-Baha in *Tablets of the Divine Plan*: 1) Teach the Faith, 2) Live the Life, and 3) Firmness in the Covenant. These are really three aspects of the same thing. “Before the second coming of Christ” is this Day wherein the people are at this time still unaware of the prophecies that Baha’u’llah fulfills and the Great Proclamation as a “Testimony to the Nations” has yet to happen, but will once New York is destroyed and the reality of the second coming of Christ is recognized by the world and its people.

Joshua and Zerubbabel

Just as the Bab and Baha’u’llah fulfill prophecy for the appearance of the Twin Manifestations of God in the East at the close of this 6000 year Cycle of Adam, as we saw in the last chapter, so it is also prophesied that there shall be the appearance of Two Promised Ones in the West. These two figures are spoken of in the Bible as Joshua and Zerubbabel and represent the High priesthood of Jesus the establisher of the Kingdom, and the current living Guardian, the Davidic King alive in the world at this time.

“Behold, the man whose name is the BRANCH”

In the Book of Zechariah in Chapter 3 and Chapter 6 it speaks of a prophecy of the “man whose name is the Branch”. As already explained, “Branch” is the English translation of the Arabic and Persian word Aghsan (singular ghusn) and refers to the name of the male-line descendants of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha of AGHSAN of which the current guardian Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan is the fifth of this name: Branch – Aghsan seated upon David’s throne that is to last for ever. Here in the sixth chapter of Zechariah we read that he shall have a high priest by his side and a spirit of understanding shall be between them both.

“Behold, the man whose name is **the Branch**: for he shall grow up in his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. It is he who shall build the temple of the



Lord, and shall bear royal honor, and shall sit and rule upon his throne. And there shall be a priest by his throne, and peaceful understanding shall be between them both.” (Zech. 6:12-13)

This priest by his throne – the throne of King David – is the Promised One of today that fulfills prophecy for the coming of Joshua the High Priest. Joshua is the Hebrew equivalent of the Greek name “Jesus”. Now Jesus was a high priest after the order of Melchizedec and this is explained by Paul in the book of Hebrews chapter 5, 6 and 7; as well as by Jesus himself in his personal reference to his authority from Psalm 110, the Melchizedec Psalm (Matt. 22:43-44 RSV). In this book we learn that Melchizedec, who was the founder of the city of Jerusalem, met Abraham after the slaughter of the Kings outside the city walls. Abraham paid tithes to Melchizedec (gave him a tenth of all the spoils) and was presented with the Eucharist of the bread and wine, the same bread and wine that Jesus as High Priest and sacrificial Lamb offers the 12 at the last supper. Thus this is the bread of the true teaching of God of which if one eats he shall live for ever and ever and never go hungry – the true manna from heaven – and the wine of belief – belief in the firm covenant that the throne-line passed down from Adam to Abraham to David to Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha and to the current living heir shall never end. This is belief in the everlasting Covenant of peace (Ez. 37).

According to Halley’s handbook of the Bible and the Legends of the Jews by Louis Ginzberg, Melchizedec’s identity is actually the Blessed son of Noah, Shem. Shem’s real name was Job, of the book of Job in the Bible, who lost everything at the hands of the historical Satan (Nimrod, the King of Babylon, see Is. 14 for more) and then later had it restored to him. After meeting with Abraham, Shem allowed him to enter the city of Jerusalem which was surrounded by a wall which was a hundred feet high and a hundred feet thick, to keep out all the corruption of Nimrod and Semiramis and of all the people of the world. Within those walls was the school of the Bet Midrash – the College of the Holy Spirit, and the Bet Din of the Court of Divine Justice. Abraham entered therein and studied in that school for four years. When he graduated he wrote his book entitled the “Book of Formation” – the Sefer Yetzirah – which speaks of the mystery of the Divine and Ineffable Name of God. This is the original Holy Name which was given by God to Adam at the beginning of the 6000 years cycle. It was passed down only to Enoch and then to Methuselah and Noah.

The Sefer Yetzirah, therefore, speaks of the mystery of the Divine and Ineffable Name of God in specific relation to all Creation as one single integrated scientific understanding both spiritual and physical. Nostradamus as a Christianized Jew was more than fully acquainted with this work – the Sefer Yetzirah – and thus this knowledge of the Name and the letters and numbers correlation of Hebrew forms the basis of Nostradamus’ clear vision into reality and the future, along with Bible prophecy and science.

Thus these four Adam, Enoch, Methuselah and Noah possessed this secret as the succession of the throne was passed to them. On board the ark, Ham the cursed son of Noah, who was the father of Cush and the grandfather of Nimrod (Ham was also known as Canaan after he violated), stole the robes and other paraphernalia of Noah that Noah had inherited from Adam for himself, but he



was unable to gain possession of the True name of God. It is said that whosoever possesses the knowledge of the True Name possesses all power of Creation both material and spiritual, and all things and all doors are open to that one. Noah concealed this Secret and gave it to his beloved son Job. Thus Job became known as “Shem” as “Shem” in Hebrew means Name, as he was the only possessor of it and its secrets.

When Shem saw that Abraham fulfilled prophecy from the existing scriptures of the time, as his own promised tenth generation descendant, as well as the prophesied time-line contained within the masonry and blue-prints of the Great Pyramid of Gizeh, he bequeathed the Secret of this Name of God to Abraham as well as succession to the throne. This name was referred to outwardly as El Shaddai – God Almighty – and was known to the patriarchs before captivity in Egypt when it was lost.

When Moses received the Name YHVH he was told that this was not the name that God had given to the Patriarchs from Adam to Abraham of old, but was in fact a different name. When the lineage of the High Priest from Moses’ brother Aaron died out, this name YHVH was lost. Later the Jewish scribes added vowel points to the Bible in the Masoretic text and took the vowels of the pagan god Adonay, and added a-o-a to YHVH getting YaHoVaH from which the Germans translated as Jehovah which is a bastard name for God and not the real name of God at all. In the Book of the Revelation of Jesus Christ, it is prophesied that God will once again reveal His own new name, and this gift will be conferred upon all the true believers who accept the Twin Manifestations of the Bab and Baha’u’llah as well as the Twin Promised Ones of Joshua and Zerubbabel. Thus these Four together are a fulfillment of a form of the four letters of the Most Great Name of God.

Now I’m not going to give away the True Name here in this book, for it would be harmful for those who do not believe to say it in vain if they heard it and didn’t really understand what it is. It would be like giving a loaded gun to a small child – safety on or not – it could be that dangerous for someone in both this world and the next to take it in vain as possibly irreparably spiritually fatal to themselves in both this world and the next for all eternity. This name was so sacred that it was only known for thousands of years to one person on earth at a time. It is prophesied that when the second coming of Christ appears in the “Glory of the Father” which is Baha’u’llah, that He will reveal this Most Great Name. Now as God knew the mainstream Baha’is would all break the Covenant, He thus concealed the knowledge of this True Name from them as well, so all Covenant-breakers are so deprived. Not even those who profess to be “Baha’i” have knowledge of this True Name, unless they have learned this from the Two Promised Ones foreseen in the Bible and prophesied of by Nostradamus.

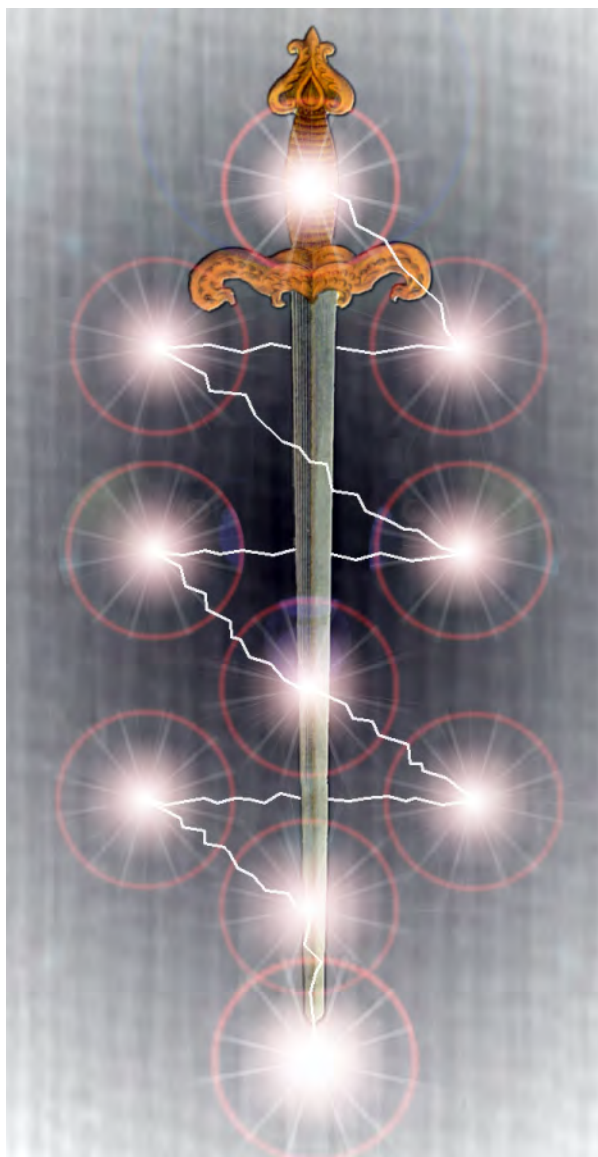
THESE TWO PROMISED ONES FULFILL PROPHECY

Like Jesus Christ that fulfilled prophecy in his day for his prophesied name, prophesied date, prophesied address and prophesied mission, these Two Promised Ones – representing the Twin Institutions of the Kingdom, the “House of the Lord” (Is. 2:2-4 RSV), the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah and the Executive Branch of the Guardianship “seated upon the throne of King David” (Is. 9:6-7;11:1-11 RSV) – are also both prophesied by their respective prophesied



names, prophesied dates, prophesied address' and prophesied missions as given in the Holy Bible. Nostradamus was fully aware of the prophecies in the Bible and thus having his third eye opened – the intellect – was able to see the coming of these two promised ones. Thus Nostradamus saw the fulfillment of these prophecies that are taking place at this time. This clear vision fired his prophetic imagination and enabled him to see the tests and trials, and woes and difficulties during the ministry of these two promised ones in the West whose mission was the establishment of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, in fulfillment of the Lord's prayer, as well as the Covenant of Baha'u'llah, even as ancient Joshua and Zerubbabel laid the foundation for the restoration of the second Temple at the time after the first exile of the Jewish people 490 years before the appearance of the first Jesus, 2000 years ago.

Without, therefore, giving anything away that could be dangerous for the people, the Book of Abraham, of which Nostradamus was aware as a Christianized Jew, espouses the foundation of creation upon four foundations or four structures, which are given in two aspects as both number and letter in the Ten Sefirot or Ten Numbers that form the Tree of Life (where 10 is equal to 4 – see below) and the other three structures contained in the three divisions of the 22 total letters of the Hebrew alphabet ($3+7+12=22$). Thus Abraham in preserving the original teachings of Adam upon graduating from the school of Shem showed that the first foundation is 1) the three mother letters, the second foundation is 2) the seven double letters and the third foundation is 3) the 12 simple letters. Thus $3+7+12=22$, which are the total letters of the Hebrew alphabet. Arabic, Greek, Persian, Latin are related to these Hebrew letters as are Phoenician and hieratic scripts in Egypt all of which whose letters have a numerical value (representing spiritual essence) as well. This later spread, through the propagation of the Phoenician form, to many parts of the world. Thus these three structures of letters 3, 7 and 12 and the final fourth structure being the Ten Sefirot or the Ten numbers themselves, which relate again to Four, as we will see later, and therefore to the completion of the cycle.



Now on one level, the three mothers are in fact the three wives of Abraham – Sarah, Hagar and Keturah – from which comes the everlasting covenant from “between the legs” of the genealogy of the 10, Nine Divine Manifestations and the final tenth sphere being the Land the Tree of Life is



growing from. These Nine Divine Manifestations are the source and origin of the combined fullest potency of the Nine Great Revelators of the 6000 year Adamic Cycle and are known by Nine Names of Power. These Nine are: Adam, Moses, Krishna, Zoroaster, Buddha, Jesus, Muhammad, the Bab and Baha'u'llah. Outwardly these Nine have each revealed a Divine name of the Infinite Invisible Essence of the Creator and with the appearance of the Ninth, Baha'u'llah, the Most Great Name was withheld and its Secret and its Knowledge are to be revealed unto man by the completion of the cycle which concurs with the Two Promised Ones in the West. Thus outwardly these nine revelations are empty husks of violation (klipoth) or shells whereas within them are enshrined the prophecy of the everlasting truth now fulfilled in this day. Thus a seeker can "ascend" into the reality of the Kingdom through any of these nine paths, if and only if like a path or a gate, they are made the absence of impediments and hallowed out like shells through which the people may pass to reach the real goal which is the presence of God and service to the True One.

Thus these Nine Revelators of the 6000 years cycle and the tenth being the Land that the Tree grows out of contains the final name of the establisher himself which in fact is The Land – Ha Eretz – which is the given name of the last Promised one, who is not a Divine Manifestation but is the establisher of the Kingdom and whose explanations and commentaries are the foundation of the Tree of Life – which is the Tree of the Covenant. His name is "the land" or Leland. "Le" is French for "the" and Land is land. Leland is a French surname and an English given name. Thus "he has a name which nobody knows but himself" (Revelation 19:12 "Leland") until he himself tells it to them.

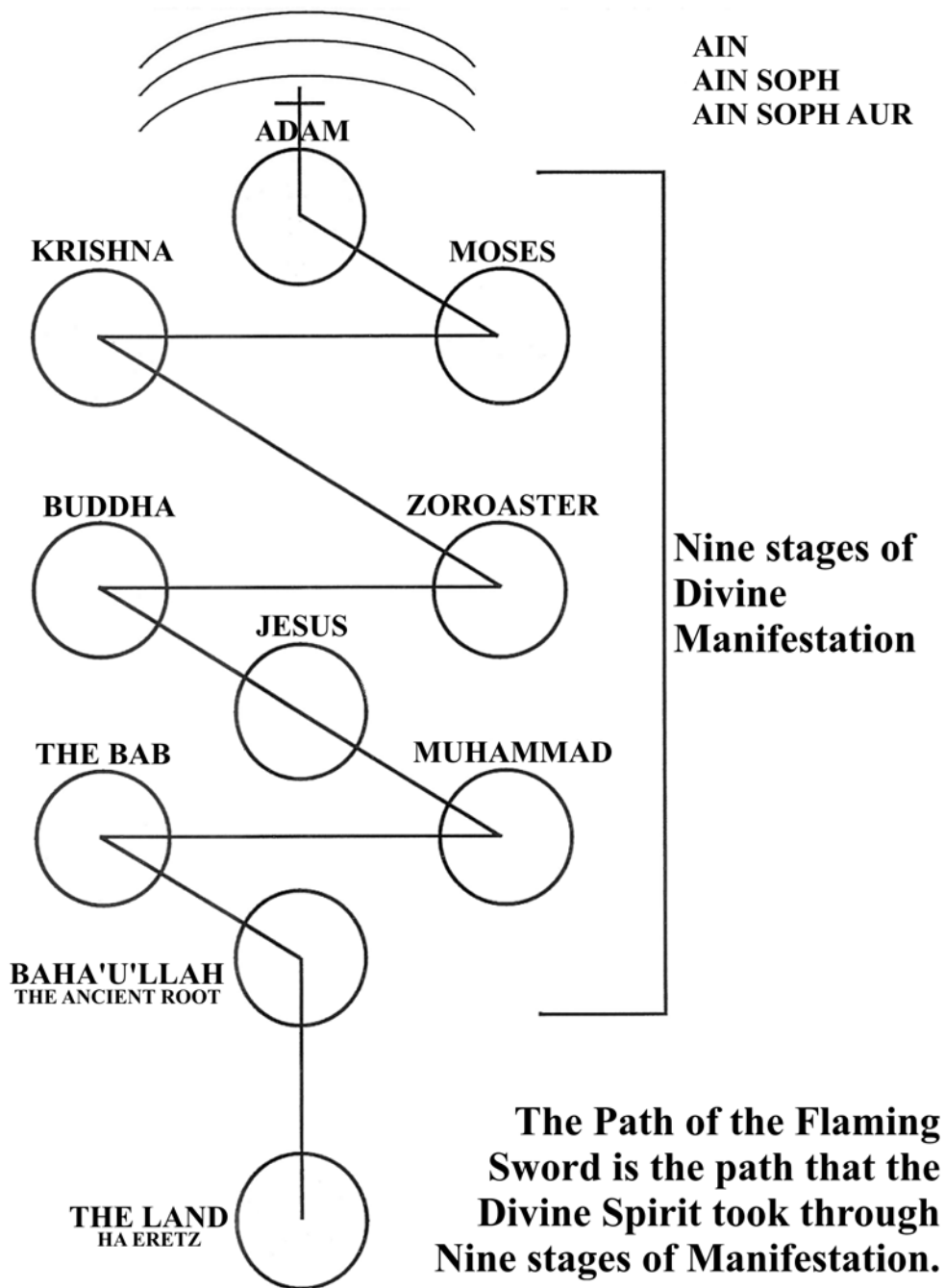
In the third Chapter of Zechariah in verse four, it states that God will remove the "gross injustice inflicted against" Joshua and later again in verse 9, the "gross injustice inflicted against" the Land shall be removed "in a single day". As the "gross injustice inflicted against" Joshua in verse 4 is the same "gross injustice inflicted against the land" in verse 9 this shows that Joshua and "the land" – Ha Eretz – are the same person, and thus the prophesied name of the promised Joshua is "the land" Leland. Some translations give "gross injustice" as "guilt" or "iniquity" – for this is the iniquity of the people of the world that inflicted persecution and iniquity against the promised Joshua, that is, the establisher and preserver of the true teaching of Baha'i including the Knowledge and the Secret of the True Name.

Now in the Book of Formation, Abraham reveals that the first three structures are the groups of letters as 3, 7 and 12 where the first group, the three mother letters are the letters A, M, and Sh. These are the letters in Hebrew for HEAR and NAME, as in "HEAR, O Israel, the Lord thy God is ONE." The word One in Hebrew, Persian, and Arabic is "Achad" which means "One" and is formed of the three letters AChD (A=1, Ch=8, D=4; 1+8+4=13) and has spiritual value of 13, representing Jesus and the 12 apostles as depicted for example at the last supper with Jesus in the middle and the 6 to his left and the 6 to his right. The Hebrew word LOVE – AHBH also has a value of 13 as A=1, B=2, H=5 and the second H=5 for a total 1+2+5+5=13. Thus the Unity of God or our Atonement – at One-ment – in our comprehension, communion and salvation is brought about by the power of the attractive or creative force in the Universe, which is the Love of God – AHBH. In the New Testament, Paul also relates to God as "God the Father" – Jesus is recorded as calling to the Father, and as obeying the Mysterious Will of not himself but of the Father. Paul



THE TREE OF LIFE

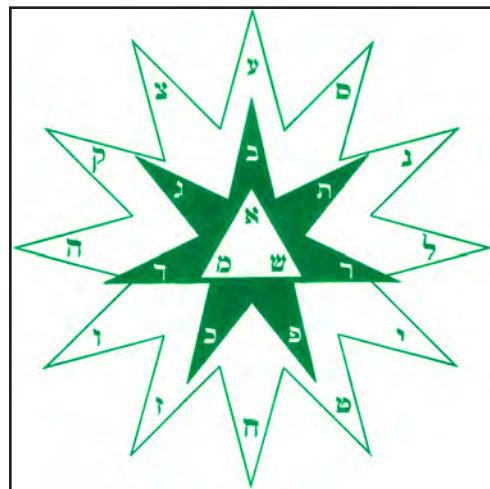
The Kabbalah Tree





relates that Jesus cried out ABBA – Father. Now ABBA has the value A=1, B=2, B=2 and A=1 which is total of 1+2+2+1=6. The sixth letter of the Hebrew alphabet is considered masculine, and represents the star of David – the six pointed star and is given in Persian and Arabic as the letter Vav, where expanded the first V=6 the A= 1 and the second V=6 which is again 13. Thus the value of AHBH LOVE = 13 and ABBA = 13 and the value of One AchaD = 13 shows that when both are united – the love of God (AHBH) is united with the knowledge of God (ABBA) – has the value of 26, where Y=10, H=5, V=6 and the final H=5 which totals 10+5+6+5=26. Thus the Love of God united with the knowledge of God has the value 26 the same essence as YHVH showing this is key to the knowledge of the True Name hidden in AHBH and ABBA.

Now the second group of letters called the doubles are B, G, D and K, P, R and Th, and these represent the double pronunciation of the TWO fold nature of the SEVEN Great Revelations in the world which stand like seven torches of fire from “before the throne”, that is given from before the appearance of the Bab and Baha’u’llah. These seven are 1) Adam-Indigenous-Native faiths, 2) Judaism from Moses, 3) Hinduism from Krishna, 4) Zoroastrianism from Zoroaster, 5) Buddhism from Buddha, 6) Christianity from Jesus, and 7) Islam from Muhammad. These are “double” as they both give greater and lesser covenants, and they are double as they both provided material and spiritual advancement in their day, and they are double as they are both originally from God yet hijacked and corrupted by clergy class for evil. Thus they are double being both good and evil influence in the world, until the Final Promised One of the Cycle arrives and unites the good in all of them and dispels the darkness from all of them through the Power of the Secret of the True Name, so God can be all and all to every one.



The three groups of the Hebrew letters according to the Sefer Yetzirah: Three Mothers, Seven Doubles, Twelve Simples.

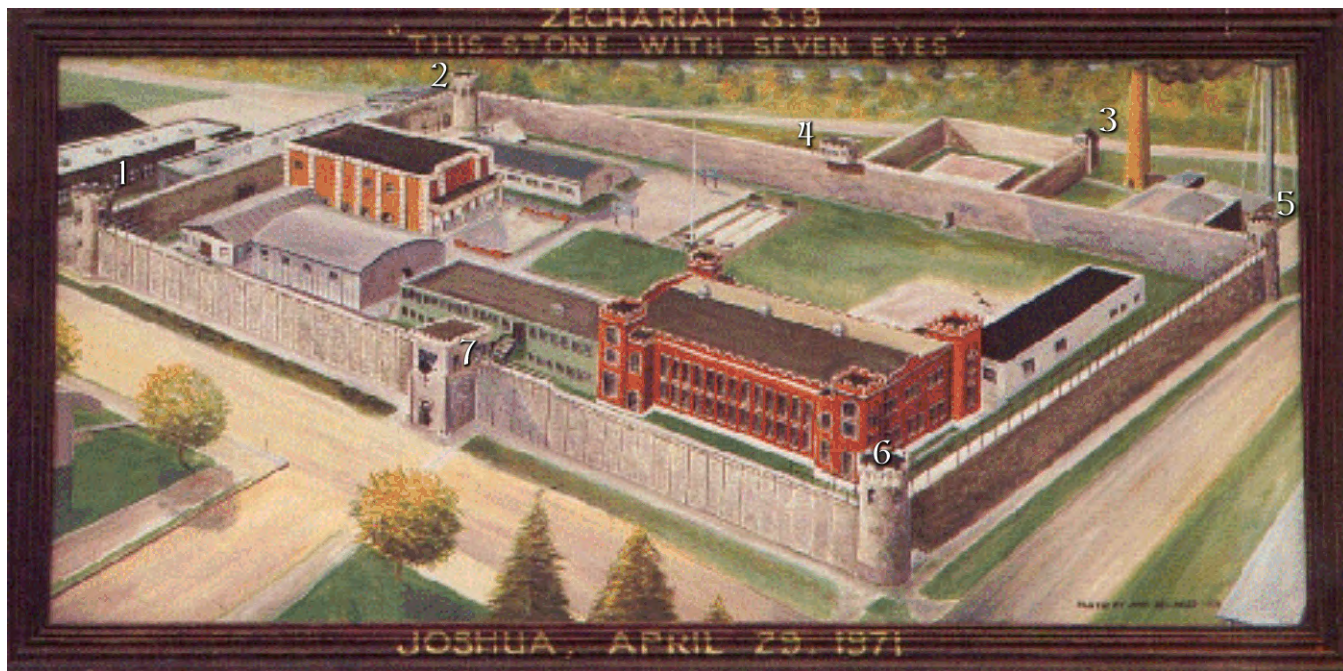
These seven contain a further mystery of double number of the great Cycle of Seven Times. For it is written by Abraham, that these seven are “fused together”.

“Seven double: B, G, D and K, P, R and Th. How did he fuse them together? Two stones build two houses, three stones build six houses, four stones build twenty four houses, five stones build one hundred and twenty houses, six stones, build seven hundred and twenty houses, seven stones build five thousand and forty houses. Make a beginning herefrom and calculate further what the mouth cannot pronounce and the ear cannot hear.” (Sepher Yetzirah, trans. Stenring and Waite).

Thus these seven are seen as “seven stones” fused together to form a house or temple in Hebrew. This house or temple is depicted also in the third chapter of Zechariah and described as the “stone with seven eyes” where these seven eyes are seven watchtowers built upon a solid stone wall into the prophetic seven towered Temple depicted in the last nine chapters of the Book of Ezekiel. This



structure fulfills Bible prophecy as the stone with seven eyes and the millennium temple, and is located in Deer Lodge Montana, originally built as the Old Montana State Territorial Prison, even as Baha'u'llah was prophesied to be a prisoner in the prison fortress of Akka, and Joseph was a prisoner in Egypt on a bunked up sex-charge, so His establisher Leland was prophesied to have the “stone with seven eyes before him” as his prophesied address between “two mountains of copper” as Butte Montana and Lincoln Montana are the worlds two twin largest repositories of copper. Most of Butte, south of Deer Lodge, has been mined already but that of Lincoln on the north is still mostly untapped. Jesus was arrested and jailed as were Paul and Peter, Joseph, the Bab and Baha'u'llah and His establisher. Apparently God has a habit of putting his promised ones in prison.



Now these seven letters are “seven double” for they also pertain to the double meaning of both the address of Joshua and Zerubbabel – for the one who fulfills prophecy for the Zerubbabel (seed of the gate of God Most High) received his aghsan letters of adoption and appointment legally passing on the throne to him while living in Deer Lodge as well – thus also a double meaning for the date of the Projection of these two; for the Joshua wrote that God would bring forth his “servant the BRANCH” (Zech. 3:8 KJV) at the appointed time. Thus these seven are fused together as stated in this manner:

“build five thousand and forty houses. Make a beginning therefrom and calculate further what the mouth cannot pronounce and the ear cannot hear.”

As they are “seven double” we therefore divide the 5040 by 2 and we get 2520 ($5040/2 = 2520$) which is the prophetic seven times given in the book of Daniel where each time is 360 degrees, a prophetic year or cycle of 360 and $360 \times 7 = 2520$. Calculated from the prophesied Biblical starting point when historic Joshua and Zerubbabel laid the “Foundation stone of the Temple” on



September 21, 520 BCE, brings us to September 21st, 2001 CE (520 BCE + 2520 years = 2001 CE) when God saw fit to bring forth his “servant the BRANCH” (Zechariah 3:8 KJV) and the identity of the living Davidic King was projected to all the people of the world. Thus the prophesied date is given as well. Baha’u’llah in the Aqdas relates this same prophetic number of 2520 to the cycle of the fulfillment of the property of inheritance within a Will. Thus those deprived of acceptance of the persons and identity of Joshua and Zerubbabel – which can be demonstrated, are Leland and Neal who are projected in 2001 AD at the completion of the cycle of 7 times of the 2520 years – are deprived of their inheritance of the Kingdom. Let those who read take warning.

THE SEVEN TIMES

2520 Prophetic Years

September 21st, 520 BC - September 21st, 2001 AD

In the book of Daniel, chapter 4, Daniel records the dream of King Nebuchadnezzar within which is given a prophecy: that there will be a period of “seven times” that a stump (or in other words the ancient root stock of the throne of David of the Tree of Life)* will be passed over “...until the Most High rules the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomsoever he will”† (Dan. 4, verses 15,17,23,25). This is the prophesied time period that the throne of David will be hidden in obscurity, being the subjects of other kingdoms.

A *time* is 360, known to scholars as the “prophetic year”. *Seven times* then is 360 multiplied by 7. This equals 2520. (7 x 360 = 2520). As one day of prophecy is equal to one year (Ezek. 4:6, Num 14:34) 2520 days is 2520 years. This is a date prophecy that refers to the time when God’s kingdom will be proclaimed and established – “the Most High rules the kingdom of men” – and more specifically to the time of the fulfillment of God’s promise that he would bring forth His servant *the BRANCH* (Zech 3:8, translated from the Hebrew *tsemach* – the grafted branch, grafted into the ancient root stock) in which the foundation stone to the kingdom of God will be laid. For the root stock of the tree of life, that is the stump, represents the foundation of the temple or the foundation upon which the house of God or Temple of the Lord is to be built. They are one and the same. Of this house Jesus stated we must build it upon the rock, that rock being the rock of ages, which Paul states is the Christ (1 Cor. 10:4), the anointed descendant of King David. The house built upon sand, the false ideas of man, shall fall. Here God gives 2520 years from the foundation of the second temple in 520 BC until the year 2001 AD, when ten days after the 9-11 God fulfilled his promise “Behold I shall bring forth my servant the BRANCH” (Zech. 3:8 KJV), and the identity of the living Davidic King, our guardian, is now known. Thus we recognize the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah, which is the temple of the Lord.

* Baha’u’llah referred to himself as the “Ancient Root”.

† Some versions read “...and gives it to whom it belongs” connecting it to the Shiloh prophecy of Gen 49:10 RSV which reads, “The scepter shall not depart from Judah until it comes to whom it belongs, and to him shall the gathering of the people be.” This signifies its connection to the throne of David and the promised Zerubbabel.



This prophecy of 2520 years is well known by bible scholars, and more specifically, many regard it as pointing to the year of 2001 (Baha'u'llah's *Mustaghath*). For instance, William F. Dankenbring, Pastor and Director of Triumph Prophetic Ministries, writes in a letter on the subject: “*This year, 2001, is precisely 2520 years after the foundation was laid to the second Temple in 520 BC. ...It is 7 x 360, and represents the fulfillment of ‘seven times’*”.* Christian author, Dr. Stephen Jones, in an article called *September 2001 - A Short History of Tribulation* writes; “*The prophetic time of the final ‘building’ of the New Temple insofar as Haggai’s prophecies are concerned, really began in the year 2001 AD...If we add 2520 years to [520 BC] we come to 2001 AD.*”†

So specifically we ask what happened in 520 BC that was so important and how does it relate to our time now and the coming forth of the BRANCH (the Guardianship) and the establishment of God’s Kingdom on earth as it is in heaven?

In 536 BC, Cyrus the Great, ruler of Persia who conquered the Babylonians, gave a decree that some of the Jews who were in captivity in Babylon were allowed to return to Jerusalem and rebuild their temple (Ezra, Chap. 1). These Jews (meaning, of the tribe of Judah) returned under the leadership of Zerubbabel and Joshua, but after constructing a crude altar to perform the ritual sacrifices, were prevented from fulfilling the task of building the Temple by angry neighbors who did not want to see the Temple built (Ezra chap. 4). The construction of the second Temple was then delayed 16 years until the reign of the Persian king Darius.

Shortly after this, in Jerusalem, the prophets Haggai and Zechariah began to prophesy to the people of the new Temple.

Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them. Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Joshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God helping them.‡

Haggai, in the first chapter of his book records when this was:

In the second year of Darius the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the LORD by Haggai the prophet unto Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, governor of Judah, and to Joshua the son of Josedech, the high priest, saying, ...Go up to the hills and bring wood to build the house.”§

The second year of Darius is 520 BC. The Egyptian astronomer Ptolemy recorded in his book that lunar eclipses occurred in the 20th and 31st years of Darius’ reign.¶ Modern scientists have

* Dankenbring, W.F. (2001). An Open Letter to Ariel Sharon, Prime Minister of Israel. Retrieved from http://www.triumphpro.com/sharon_open_letter_new.htm

† Jones, S. (2001). *September 2001 - A Short History of Tribulation*. Retrieved from <http://www.godskingdomministries.org/FFI/2001/september2001.htm>

‡ Ezra 5:1-2

§ Haggai 1:1,8

¶ *The Almagest*, Ptolemy (Claudius Ptolemaeus),



discovered that these eclipses Ptolemy writes of took place on November 19, 502 BC, and April 25, 491 BC, respectively. These eclipses provide scientists and historians with what they term ABSOLUTE DATES. That means that Darius' reign began in 522 BC, demonstrating beyond any shadow of a doubt that the second year of his reign is 520 BC.

Haggai is unique among books of the Old Testament, in that very specific dates (giving the exact day, the exact month and the exact year) are given throughout his brief book signifying the different important events. There are four specific dates total, but there is one in particular that stands out as more significant than the others. In the Douay-Rheims version of the Bible, concerning the "work on the house of the Lord" it especially reads:

"In the four and twentieth day of the month,
in the sixth month, in the **second year of Darius the King,**
they began." (Hag 2:1)

The four and twentieth day of the month of the second year of Darius the King is the exact day, September 21, 520 BC, the Autumnal Equinox of that year. Something very important occurred on this particular date. This is the date the Foundation Stone – "Cornerstone" – of the temple was laid:

The date, the twenty fourth day of the sixth month – three weeks after Haggai's first appeal – [according to the explicit text of Haggai] refers not to the day on which work began of the temple (see KJV and RSV), but to **the day on which the foundation stone was laid**; and 2:15-19 should probably follow immediately after it.*

"Consider from this day onward... Since the day [Sept. 21, 520 BC] that the foundation of the Lord's temple was laid, consider...from this day on I will bless you." (Hag. 2:18)

Both 1 Esdras and Josephus place the event during the reign of Darius I. Work on the temple began on the twenty-fourth day of the sixth month of the second year of Darius (**Sept. 21, 520 B.C.**) according to Hag. 1:15... The Chroniclers sentence might well be completed, as in 1 Esdras 5:57 by supplying, "**And they laid the foundation of the Temple of God.**"†

The twenty-fourth day of the sixth month of the Jewish lunar calendar in the second year of Darius the king, corresponds to September 21st 520 BC. On this date Joshua and Zerubbabel laid the cornerstone of the second Temple. This is a most significant historical event proven through historical evidence known to most Bible scholars, showing that it is scientifically and historically accurate. Several years later the second temple was completed. This is the foundational date in Haggai that we count the prophesied 2520 years from, which brings us to September 21st 2001

* The Interpreters Bible; Vol. 6, Abingdon Press: 1954, p. 1043.

† The Interpreters Bible; Vol. 3, Abingdon Press: 1954, p. 592.

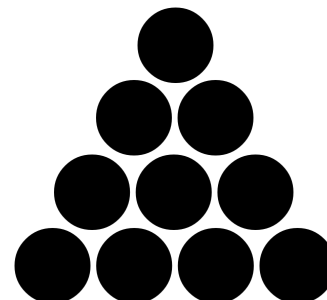


(there is no zero year, so add one). Therefore, September 21st 2001 is the fulfillment of Daniel’s prophecy, signifying that the promised future temple is being completed NOW!

When one wants to build a house or any structure, many things are done in preparation of the time that the actual building begins. The materials must be compiled, the different skilled laborers need to be gathered, like the electrician and the plumber, a framer is needed and many others and a plan must be drawn up. Once it is decided that a building is going to be built, the first stone that is laid is the cornerstone. For instance, in 1912, when ‘Abdu’l-Baha came to America, he went to Wilmette, Illinois and before any construction had begun on the new Mashriq-al-Adkhar, he came there and laid the cornerstone. This was such an important event that construction was delayed until ‘Abdu’l-Baha himself could lay the cornerstone. Once the cornerstone is in place, then all the other bricks and other construction can go forward, but without a cornerstone there is no structure.

This date, September 21st 2001, is the date for the coming of a promised one, the promised Guardian of the Baha’i Faith. The prophecy in Daniel chapter 4 says the “stump” will be passed over for 2520 years “until the Most High rules the kingdom of men, and gives it to whomsoever he will.” The “stump” that is referred to here is the ancient rootstock of King David. The meaning of this prophecy, is that this ancient lineage, the throne line of David, will be subjugated and in exile by different empires for 2520 years i.e. the Greeks, the Romans, the Persians, the Islamic empires etc, in which the line and throne of David have in fact continued in exile as “exilarchs”, the exiled monarchs of King David all the way down to Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha now continued in the son, grandson and great-grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan. Therefore, it is now that we are at the end of this cycle of 2520 years, that the throne of King David is raised up (promulgated) as a natural branch, a descendant of David from a collateral line has been grafted back into the ancient rootstock (the stump) by being adopted and appointed to continue the throne of David. This natural branch (Jewish, grafted back in by Pepe, the grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha) was put into place as the cornerstone on September 21st 2001 AD, for this is the day that God brought forth, his “servant, the BRANCH” (Zech. 3:8 KJV).*

The last group of letters, the 12 simple letters, which form the third structure, are the letters H, V, Z, Ch and T, Y, L, N and S, O, Tz, Q. Without going into great detail, these represent the 12 Houses of the Zodiac of the Celestial Sphere, the Houses of the Holy, the Twelve leaders of the twelve tribes; the twelve apostles of Jesus, twelve Kings of Zoroaster, twelve Imams of Muhammad, the 12 monks of Buddha, and 12 princes who fought with Krishna in the Maharabhata war, etc. Also all life on this planet earth, as well, is based upon Carbon-12.



Thus there is a series of divine 12’s leading up to the Tree of Life Itself with its 12 kinds of fruit which are for the healing of the nations. These 12 Fruits which are the 12 principles are given in the

* Taken from the writings and research of Colin O’Brien.



final chapter of this book. These twelve also represent the twelve persons who form the foundation of the New Jerusalem who are the 12 apostles of the Lamb, that is, the establisher of the Baha'i faith, where "the Peter of these twelve Apostles" of his is Neal Chase.

The fourth structure is the foundation of the ten numbers themselves. Now as we have said these letters have numerical value. Thus 10 represents the number one raised to the power of 10's; and thus the completion of the Cycle, establishing the Kingdom from heaven – the spiritual world of prophecy – to earth – the material world of action and prophecy fulfilled. This TEN therefore is symbolized by the letter Y, as the letter Y has the spiritual or numeric value of ten. This Y is the first letter of the Tetragrammaton (which literally means "four letters" tetra = four, grammaton = letters) of the Name and is the form God gave Moses so that this explanation could be preserved without the actual knowledge and understanding of the True Name being revealed.

Briefly, as Pythagoras and the Greeks like Socrates and Plato were educated in the schools of Solomon of the Jews, these four letters of the real Name were promulgated amongst them as the Tetractys. This can be seen as 4 being equal to 10. Thus the Tetractys is ten dots or stones of pebbles arranged in four strata representing these four structures: one dot, then two, then three and then four, forming a pyramid. Now these four are ten because $1+2+3+4=10$; and thus this "fourth structure" ($1+2+3+4=10$) represents the totality of 10, which is equal to the number or spiritual value of the letter Y.

The interaction of these four produces three tones, the octave, the fifth and the fourth which likewise correspond to the three mother letters mentioned earlier which is the vibration or spirit of the three mother letters revealed in the appearance of the "fathers and descendants" who are the progeny of Abraham through his three wives that form the mainstream of the Nine Great Revelations of the Cycle, Adam preceding them all in time, as the appearance of the primordial foundation. Thus when these three are added back in combination with the four these produce the seven tonalities representing the seven great faiths in symbolic meaning to the seven notes on the octave and seven colors of the spectrum depicted in the classical understanding of the rainbow which is also used in the Bible as a symbol of the everlasting covenant in Genesis, "I have set my bow in the cloud as a sign of the everlasting covenant between you and me" and in Revelation, "behold I saw a throne [the throne of David] with a rainbow around it [Everlasting covenant that the throne-line shall never end – see Psalm 89 for more]."

Thus when Abraham graduated from the school of Shem he was given the knowledge of the true name. This bestowal upon Abraham is symbolized by the addition of the letter "H" into his name which value is 5 and represents the quintessence or the fifth element, which is the spirit of God entering Abraham in fulfillment of his part of the Covenant and the promise. Thus this spirit of God – the Holy Spirit is the gift from God and here symbolical of the letter H. Thus he was no longer known as "Abram" but as AbraHam, showing the indwelling of God's spirit within him. In Arabic this transformation of Abraham is symbolized in the Bismillah in the divine names RaChman, and RaHim, the Compassionate and the Merciful, which the hard "H" is replaced by the soft H whose value is five, indicating two lines from Abraham, one through Isaac and through David and Baha'u'llah which is everlasting (qayyum) and the other through Ishmael, Muhammad



and thereby the Bab, which is the line of arising (qa'im) for sacrifice for the continuation of the throne-line which is to last for ever.

Thus when we look at the Book of Formation of Abraham we see that the four letters are given as the four “father letters” produced by the initial letters representing the four structures. The first letter of the 3 mother letters is A, the first letter of the 7 doubles is B, the first letter of the 12 singles is H, and lastly the fourth structure of the 10 which is the completion of the cycle of the four is represented by the letter Y, which is really the repetition of the letter A whose value is one raised to the power of ten of the completion of the cycle. Thus $A=1$, $B=2$, $H=5$ and $Y=10$ which totals 18 and $1+8=9$ which represents the totality and fullness as the highest integer. This is the Arabic and Persian word ABHY for the English Equivalent of ABHA and refers to the ABHA Kingdom which is the paradise on earth that Baha'u'llah has brought. “Baha” in fact is derivative of ABHA. Abha means glory, light and splendor but in the superlative as the most glorious, the brightest of brights, the brightest of all lights beyond which none can be imagined. Baha is specific and also means glory light or splendor. Thus the Revelation of Baha'u'llah is the revelation of the True “Light of God” and the real “Baha'is” who have remained loyal to every single provision of the Covenant of Baha'u'llah and the scared Will and Testament of ‘Abdu'l-Baha are the real “people of Light” as Baha'i is simply Persian and Arabic for “People of the Light” – the People of Baha.

Thus we see that the unity of AHBH and ABBA, which is the Love of God and the Knowledge of God respectively is contained in the Four structures of the Sefer Yitzerah as the ABHA kingdom in the initial letters of the three groups (A, B, and H) and the totality of the final ten (Y). Even as a Carbon rod or an Iron rod may be combined to produce electric force in a drycell battery, so the knowledge of God (ABBA) united with the love of God (AHBH) has the power to produce the appearance of the Kingdom of God earth – Davidic – the ABHA Kingdom.

In the form Baha, this name is actually spelled out in Persian and Arabic as BHA and the final letter A in the form hamza which we can represent with an apostrophe (') thus Baha is actually spelled out BHA'. In the Baha'i writings it is clear that the appearance of the persons of the Bab and Baha'u'llah are symbolized by the B and the H joined together; and that the final A which appears twice (repeated as the A of Hamza) was withheld from the people. Therefore the knowledge of the True Name will not be known until the appearance and acceptance by the people of the final letter which is the letter A and its repetition as hamza, which is symbolic of the throne – the A in the Baha'i writings is symbolized by the gospel of Jesus*, the gospel of the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth, which Jesus heralded and then returns to establish.

Numerically BHA' of which its letters are $B=2$, $H=5$, $A=1$ and the final A or hamza = 1, condenses in this manner ($BHAA=9$; $BHA=8$, $BH=7$, $B=2$) where $9+8+7+2=26$ which is equivalent to $YHVH=26$ as well as the unity of the Love (AHBH) and knowledge (ABBA) of God combined ($13+13=26$). Thus this $26=8$ as $2+6=8$ and therefore fulfills the verse of the “8 that shall uphold the throne” for God shall ever remain an Infinite Unknowable Essence in the sanctity of His exaltation and Purity. In the Bible it is written that after King David Solomon sat upon “the throne of YHVH”

* World Order of Baha'u'llah, page 100 and Baha'u'llah, Hidden Words, No. 77 Persian



(1 Chron 29:23 – YHVH is translated into English as “LORD”). Thus the throne of David which Baha’u’llah and His successors are seated upon is the throne of God on earth for this Kingdom. The purpose of this throne and the living man seated upon it is so we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah from fakes, frauds and imitations.

As the Baha’i Covenant has been violated, and as none of the people who claim to be Baha’is possess the knowledge of either the Covenant or the True Name – as they have been misled by covenant-breakers of the worst sort – they are deprived of this secret. Therefore God has raised up in his plan Two Promised Ones that fulfill the prophecies of their prophesied name, prophesied date, prophesied address, and prophesied mission. The first is represented by the final letter A, who is the establisher of the Kingdom, and the second as “the man whose name is the Branch”, the one who is seated upon the throne symbolized by the final hamza. Thus, Leland educated and established Neal upon the throne in fulfillment of his divine mission in the prophetic plan of God, and in recognition of this Pepe fulfilled his role in adopting and appointing Neal in the same manner and style as ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s adoption and appointment of Mason to be his aghsan-son to the throne as the successor and great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha.

“Woe to rulers who ruin and scatter the flock that was theirs to shepherd! This therefore is the Eternal’s sentence on the rulers in charge of his flock: ‘You scattered my flock and drove them away, you took no care of them; so I will take good care to punish you for the evil you have done. I will gather all that is left of my flock from every land where I have driven them, I will bring them back to their folds, and they shall be fruitful and multiply; over them I will put rulers, to shepherd them, and they shall be no longer scared or startled or dismayed. The day comes, the Eternal promises, when I raise up a true scion [Branch] of David, to reign both royally and ably, to enforce law and justice in the land; under him Judah shall be safe, and Israel live secure, and this shall be his title, ‘The Eternal our CHAMPION.’” (Jeremiah 23:1-6; Moffat’s Bible translation)

So not only is it prophesied that there is to be a high priest AND a king, called the BRANCH – aghsan – between the two mountains of copper, here it gives this individuals name: “CHAMPION”.

From What’s in a Name by Gayle Palmquist (or any name book for that matter, look it up yourself):

“NEAL - Literal meaning: CHAMPION”

To summarize the proofs for Dr. Leland Jensen and Neal Chase (Joshua and Zerubbabel, the High Priest and the Davidic King the Branch) are as follows, by prophesied name, prophesied date, prophesied address and prophesied mission:



NAME

Dr. Leland Jensen

‘The Land’ – Leland – “I will remove the iniquity of that land in a single day” (Zech. 3:8)

Neal

‘Champion’ – Neal – “The day comes, the Eternal promises, when I raise up a true scion [Branch] of David, to reign both royally and ably, to enforce law and justice in the land; under him Judah shall be safe, and Israel live secure, and this shall be his title, ‘The Eternal our CHAMPION.’” (Jeremiah 23:1-6; Moffat’s Bible translation)

DATE

Dr. Jensen

1963 – “Blessed is he who waits and comes to the thousand three hundred and thirty five days” (Daniel 12:12). 1335 years added to the victory of Muhammad in 628 CE brings us to 1963. (628 AD + 1335 years = 1963 CE) See “Baha’u’llah and the New Era”, Chapter Prophecies of Baha’u’llah and ‘Abdu’l-Baha subsection “Coming of the Kingdom of God” for ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s calculation of this date to be 1963 CE.

Neal

2001– “We, moreover, swear fealty to the One Who, in the time of Mustaghath, is destined to be made manifest, as well as to those Who shall come after Him till the end that hath no end.” (Baha’u’llah, Gleanings, page 73)

The numerical value of the time ‘Mustaghath’ is the year 2001 CE as cited in “A Basic Baha’i Dictionary” by Wendi Momen.

“Mustaghath. He Who Is Invoked. A reference to the appearance of the Promised One at the time specified by the Bab. The Bab had set the limit of time for the coming of the Promised One as Mustaghath, the numerical value of which, in the abjad system is 2001.” (Basic Baha’i Dictionary, pg. 166, Wendi Momen)

Also the date of September 21st 2001 CE is given as the Terminal Date of the time scale in David Davidson’s book “The Great Pyramid, Its Divine Message”, pgs. 359-368. As well as 2520 years – the 7 Times – added to September 21, 520 BCE brings us to again September 21, 2001 CE.

In September of 2001 Neal unfurled the Divine Banner, which he brought forth and the Trade Towers were destroyed on the date he gave.



ADDRESS

Dr. Jensen

The Stone with Seven Eyes/Between the Two Mountains of Copper –

“For behold, upon the stone which I have set before Joshua, upon a single stone with seven eyes...” (Zechariah 3:9)

“And again, I lifted my eyes and saw and behold, four chariots came out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of bronze [Hebrew copper]...” (Zechariah 6:1)

Neal

The Temple/Between the Two Mountains of Copper –

“And another angel came out of the temple, calling with a loud voice to him who sat upon the cloud, ‘Put in your sickle and reap, for the hour to reap has come, for the harvest of the earth is ripe.’” (Revelations 14:15)

“And again, I lifted my eyes and saw and behold, four chariots came out from between two mountains; and the mountains were mountains of bronze...” (Zechariah 6:1)

“Behold, the man whose name is **the Branch**: for he shall grow up in his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. It is he who shall build the temple of the Lord, and shall bear royal honor, and shall sit and rule upon his throne. And there shall be a priest by his throne, and peaceful understanding shall be between them both.” (Zech. 6:12-13)

MISSION

Dr. Jensen

Brings forth the BRANCH, has charge of courts.

“Thus says the Lord of hosts: If you will walk in my ways and keep my charge, then you shall rule my house and have charge of my courts...I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH. (Zechariah 3:7-8)

Neal

Is the BRANCH, Executive Head of Courts, builds the Temple, and brings true believers back into the Covenant.



“Behold, the man whose name is **the Branch**: for he shall grow up in his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. It is he who shall build the temple of the Lord, and shall bear royal honor, and shall sit and rule upon his throne. And there shall be a priest by his throne, and peaceful understanding shall be between them both.” (Zech. 6:12-13)

“This angel is one of the Apostles of the Lamb who believes in the Revelation of Baha’u’llah and is firm in the Covenant. ‘Put in your sickle and reap’ means that this Apostle of the Lamb gives the Lamb’s explanations and gathers the true believers BACK into the Covenant.” (The Book of Revelation, Dr. Leland Jensen)

SUMMARY

Dr. Leland Jensen fulfilled prophecy. He had the Stone with Seven Eyes before him. He appeared in his Temple between the two mountains of copper in Deer Lodge. He was opposed by the Covenant-breakers, the adversaries of God, (Heb. “Satan”) on April 21, 1963 as he began his mission. And Dr. Jensen also had charge and set up the courts, and as High Priest anointed the BRANCH that God has now brought forth. These are the proofs for The Establisher of the Baha’i Faith. To deny any of these is to deny the Joshua and the Greater Covenant all together. Both Leland and Neal fulfill these prophecies. Dr. Jensen wrote:

“I have a mandate--to bring forth and establish the BRANCH--I must and I will accomplish this. NOTHING IN HEAVEN OR ON EARTH CAN PREVENT ME IN DOING THIS.”

“The Guardianship of the Baha’i Faith is the promised Zerubbabel, the governor of the New Jerusalem (Rev. 21:2, Haggai 1:1) he is that Great King that is seated upon the throne, that brings forth the CAP STONE, AMID SHOUTS OF GRACE GRACE TO IT!!! (Zech. 4:7) The Cap Stone represents the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, of which the Guardian is the sine qua non. This is the stone [the guardian the living Christ of the Baha’i world order] that the builders [Covenant-breaking Baha’is “Hands”, etc.] have rejected, the corner stone of the kingdom of God on earth is the Guardianship, for it is the head of the corner itself (Psalms 118:22, Matthew 21:42, Mark 12:10).” (Dr. Leland Jensen, “The Beast”)

Thus this great treasure of the Kingdom of God is an international treasure preserved in America and within the prophecies of the Bible as well as the prophecies of Nostradamus. As these two, Neal and Leland, fulfill prophecy by their prophesied names, prophesied dates, prophesied addresses and prophesied missions as the Two Promised Ones to appear in the West at this time of the Great Catastrophe they are authentic. As they are authentic then we can believe it.

It all comes down to a matter of trust. Who can we trust? Well it tells us who we can trust on the American money. It says “In God we trust”. Therefore we can trust in God. We can also trust in the one that God sends into the world to represent him, and we can further put our trust in the one



that God sends into world that he appoints to succeed himself. Thus the true Universal House of Justice is recognized by the living descendant of King David as its president.

In fulfillment of Bible prophecy and the vision of Nostradamus it was established by Dr. Leland Jensen on earth as it is in heaven with the “5th of his name” Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan as it is president.

Authenticity is the Criteria for Believability.

As Dr. Leland Jensen and Neal Chase fulfill prophecy, they are authentic; therefore we can believe it. As those dates of 1963 and 2001 have come and gone, no one else in all history can ever again fulfill these prophecies. The time is past. The door is closed. Baha’u’llah and His Covenant is the Medicine needed for this sick world today. The college of Divine physicians exists and is established. This is comprised of the 24 elders who are the Council members prophesied in the book of Revelation and the establisher and the one seated upon the throne, which is 25 and 26 (13+13). In the name of God this Kingdom is established upon earth as it is in heaven.

The nuking of New York is a bump on the head to get the attention of the people who are stubborn and refuse time and again this remedy – as the Covenant of Baha’u’llah and the Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha is the Divine Peace Program from God, it alone has the power to remedy all ills, through the power of His Most Great Name.

Thus has the promised one living among you arrived with paradise in his one hand and heaven on earth in the other - yet the people have rejected them both. According to Nostradamus: someone has to be fuel for the fire.



CHAPTER XXIV

THE FUTURE FOR ALL TO SEE

The reason the seers and prophets of old were able to see into the future is to show the people that there is more than the physical side to our human existence. That there is a spiritual side that exists as well that is much greater, and this spiritual existence is a creation of God and also that God has a Plan.

Throughout the last 6,000 years, God has had a plan for humanity that we have been following. We have, as a life form, been a part of a great Plan. The Plan of God is one that is spoken of by all Religions and peoples of the world. The human race would evolve to a point where our technology would outweigh our ability to balance the two worlds of the physical and the spiritual. The physical world would experience a great cleansing or purification that would reshape our world into one that is more hospitable to a global civilization instead of the one we have today that is against the unity of the people and the nations. Our world today is a world of separate and warring nations all pointing their weapons at each other ready to launch on warning. The type of world we are evolving into is one that has been brought by the Messiah Himself already outlined and designed. Not only is He the Messiah, but He is also the second Coming of Christ to make it easier for the Christians to accept. But not only is He the Messiah and the second Coming of Christ, He is also the Messiah that the Muslims are expecting to appear, making it easier for them to accept. Not only is He the Messiah for the Jews and the Muslims and the second Coming of Christ for the Christians, He is also the great Shah Baharham or “King of Glory” who is to appear for the Zoroastrians and the fifth Buddha Amitabha for the Buddhists and so on and so on for all Religions and peoples of the world. The name of this One is Baha’u’llah, the founder of the Baha’i Faith, the Redeeming Messiah seated on the throne of David. But as this book is dedicated to proving the truth and correctness of prophecy, I could not go further if I didn’t mention that this claim from Baha’u’llah is also based in the fulfillment of extensive prophecy, specifically to **Name, Date, Address** and **Mission**. The name of this Person is prophesied (Baha’u’llah/Glory of the Father: Mark 8:38). The date at which time He would appear is prophesied (1844/1863: Daniel 8:13; 12:11, see *SAQ* for more). The place where He could be located is prophesied (Mt. Carmel: Isaiah 35:1-2); and finally, executing the



exact prophesied mission that He is prophesied to perform (reveal the “House of the Lord”/Throne of King David: Isaiah chapters 2; 9:6-7; 11). No two people can fulfill all four of these specific criteria. Only one person in all history could ever be able to fulfill all four parts. Just as there is only you who has your name, were born on the day you were born where you were born, are living where you live and are doing the thing that you do. No person in all history could ever claim to be you other than you. This is how God reveals His Promised Ones to the world.

The Baha’i Faith is a faith based on proof. It is not a faith of blind faith or “believe it because I said it’s true” or believe it because your fathers believed it and your father’s fathers believed it, etc. In the Baha’i Faith you are to only believe in that which you can see with your own eyes and understand with your own mind and not through the eyes and mind of your neighbor.

In other words, think for yourself. The Baha’i Faith is given to the people free for the asking, “Knock and it shall be opened up unto you, seek and ye shall find.” The proofs for the Baha’i Faith are given through the Baha’i Fireside classes, which can be gone through on the Internet, or through your local Baha’i Center. There is no one “ordained” to teach in the Baha’i Faith, as there is no clergy. Baha’u’llah outlawed the clergy class. Everyone in the Baha’i Faith has a franchise to teach the faith any way and to anyone they choose. The Baha’i Firesides consist of:

- 1) The Purpose of Life
- 2) The Proofs for Jesus Christ
- 3) The Proofs for the Return of Christ
- 4) The Covenant
- 5) The Proofs for the Establisher
- 6) The Great Pyramid
- 7) The Book of Revelation

These are the Waters of Life that the Bible tells us are given to us free of price. These firesides and this message is the New Song that all the people of the world are to learn and understand. As these catastrophes descend upon this world, the people of the earth will want answers to why these things are happening. This message is the answer to these questions and the answer to life itself.

CONCLUSION

As this King of Terror, George Bush II, wages this ‘War OF Terror’, we will soon realize the consequences of these misguided, evil and corrupt plans. Now is the time to not only prepare physically for these tremendous catastrophes that will soon be upon us, but also prepare spiritually and enter into the safety, security and salvation the second Coming of Christ, the Prince of Peace, Baha’u’llah offers.

Today is the Day of Judgment.

The Day of Judgment is not God sitting in the clouds on a great court bench banging His gavel, “Sheep to the right and goats to the left”; it’s mankind, in turn, judging God and His messengers.



Whenever a Promised One of God appears, that is the Day of Judgment, and it is up to the people themselves to judge aright.

The Revelation of Baha'u'llah is based on Justice and can be summed up into twelve basic principles peculiar to the Baha'i Faith alone:

#1 The Oneness of the World of Humanity

That no matter what race, what country, what religion, all the people are the people of one human family, one body of the body of mankind. When the human body starts attacking itself, it becomes sick. This is the definition of Cancer, when the body literally starts to attack itself, which is wrong. The truth is: We are One People.

#2 The Independent Investigation of the Truth

It is only the individual who can be assured of the truth. No one can make another believe the truth. It is up to the people themselves to investigate and decide for themselves the truth of a matter and not go by the popular opinion or the party line.

#3 Religion is Progressive with all having a Common Foundation

From the beginning of history the great prophets who have come have come like teachers in the grades of school teaching mankind progressively throughout the last 6,000 years. Each one being able to give the message of the other, like the teachers in school who are college educated, but only give to the people that which they are capable of understanding. They all spoke of each other, prophesied and referred to one another and were supremely unified in their message. This is the clear truth and there is no other.

#4 Religion is the Cause of Unity

The word "Religion" comes from the Latin "Religio", which means "To bind together" and is also the root of the word "Ligament", or the material which binds our bones together. Today, "Religion" is considered to be the divided and quarreling sects and opposing religions of today. But nothing could be farther from the truth. Today, what is considered to be "Religion" is really "Irreligion" because it divides and separates the people. It is the false "religions" of man (really irreligion) that divides. But God gives His religion to unite the hearts.

#5 The Essential Harmony of Science and Religion

Today we have a great debate that ensues, which is who is right, science or religion? Who should we believe because they obviously don't agree. But again, nothing could be farther from the truth. If God is the Creator of the universe and everything in it, and then science is just the study of the creation, how could these two forces be opposed to one another? In the Name of God,



they are not opposed, but are perfectly and harmoniously joined, and both evolve together and will continue to evolve as our understanding becomes clearer and we see the reality of these things for ourselves.

6 The Equality of Men and Women

The two forces of male and female are like the two wings of a bird. If one wing is weaker than the other, the bird cannot fly. These two must be unified in the true sense of the word so the world of humanity may aspire to the heights to which it has been endowed.

7 The Elimination of Prejudice of all Kinds

Prejudice is the result of ignorance and ignorance breeds contempt. Racial prejudice, Social prejudice, Religious prejudice and any and all prejudice that eats away at the fiber of the Family of Man must and will be eliminated.

8 Universal Peace upheld by a Spiritual World Government

War is a parasite of destruction that will be permanently prevented from continuing to eat away at the life and spirit of humanity. All nations will compose a universal system of collective security. The nations of the earth will be rid of the weapons of war, and the disputes between the people will be equitably solved through the global system of the House of Justice. Global laws will be enforced collectively through the Universal House of Justice and the Executive BRANCH of the descendant of David as its head and President.

9 Universal Compulsory Education

All people in the world are to be educated, and the governments are required to provide the educational needs of the people according to a globally accepted universal curriculum.

10 A Spiritual Solution to the World's Economic Problems

For a global civilization there needs to be equitable distribution of goods and a global standard of living. Through global instrumentation of the world's resources and a global monetary system, as well as the spiritual ideals of a global consciousness and the worship of the One True God, these problems plaguing mankind will also be eliminated. "Do unto other as you would that they do unto you."

#11 A Universal Auxiliary Language

One of the main obstacles in global unity is the barrier of language. A world language will be agreed upon as an auxiliary to every nation's own language so as to not only provide a means of global intercommunication, but also protect the cultural and historical value of each language and dialect in the world.



12 *A Universal House of Justice with a Descendant of David
as the Guardian at its Head*

This is the culminating fruit of the Kingdom of God and from where the prophecy of Isaiah is fulfilled:

*“And it shall come to pass in the latter days
that the mountain of the house of the Lord
shall be exalted among the mountains,
and rise above the hills;
and all the nations shall flow to it and
many peoples shall come, and say:
‘Come let us go up to the mountain of the Lord,
to the house of the God of Jacob;
that he may teach us his ways and
that we may walk in his paths.’
For out of Zion [place of the throne of David]
shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.
He shall judge between the nations,
and shall decide for many peoples;
And they shall beat their swords into plows and
their spears into pruning hooks;
Nation shall not lift up sword against nation,
neither shall they learn war anymore.”
(Isaiah 2:2-4)*

These are the twelve fruits that are described as coming forth from the Tree of Life that is the tree that overshadows the whole of mankind. This tree is the Family Tree of the Manifestations of God who have delivered the Divine Education for the world of humanity and have educated and progressed and evolved civilization and the world of Mankind to this day wherein these fruits of this tree are now realized. These are the choice fruits of the Kingdom of God and are the bounty by which God gives to mankind His everlasting grace. Through this Divine Plan the fruit is brought forth and the people who eat of this Tree live forever in the felicity of God’s kingdom on this earth and in the world everlasting.

As the human race continues to evolve, we will pass into such a state of unspeakable glory that the minds of our present day cannot even imagine. This universal system of the knowledge and implementation of the One, True, Invisible God will advance our species beyond anything we have ever dreamed. Baha’u’llah tells us that His Revelation is the beginning of a cycle that will last for the next five hundred thousand years and, as can be expected, God will continue to send His guiding messengers to teach the world newer and greater amounts of knowledge and information throughout this time. In the future, the people will recognize and accept these Divine Souls who appear, instead of rejecting and persecuting them, and the world will become Paradise on Earth. At the end of this five hundred thousand year cycle, another Universal Manifestation like Baha’u’llah



will appear bringing all the prophets of that cycle together into another culminative Revelation and our planet will then unite with another planet many light years away and the continual progression of humankind will go on for billions of years. The lineage of David will continue to exist, as this is the Everlasting Covenant that God gives to David that will never end. As long as there is life on this planet there will continue to be a Universal House of Justice with a descendant of David at its head.

Now you have seen the future; and now you know what will be the fate of mankind. Today is the greatest of days as it is now that this is coming into being. It is now that the people will see all that has been foretold. It is this particular generation that has been called upon to be the ones who are to witness and experience the birth of the Kingdom. It is you who have been chosen among all other generations of the past or of the future, who have been given the great opportunity and, at the same time, responsibility to enact the God-given rights you have as a human being to independently investigate these claims and choose to accept the Truth, as it is the Truth that sets you free. These are spiritual stations that we all are capable of achieving according to our capacity. If it is the light that goes on in you, if it is the voice that you hear, if it is the face that you recognize, then this is the goal of your desire and the answer to your prayers.



APPENDIX A

ANTI-CHRIST: THOSE WHO ARE IN OPPOSITION TO CHRIST

The Antichrist prophesied by Saint John is one of the least understood and most abused teachings of the scriptures used to form Christian doctrine. Most Christians preach that the Antichrist is the Beast in scriptures who will come in the end times and rebuild the Temple for the Jews and enter into the Temple, proclaiming himself to be God. All this will take place after the Christians rapture up into the sky.

Following is an example of this concept taken from the book *The Late Great Planet Earth* by Hal Lindsey—a national best-seller with more than 30,000,000 in print! Mr. Lindsey has the Antichrist portrayed to be the future world dictator, the Beast:

“This person the Antichrist, is called the ‘beast’ because from God’s viewpoint that is exactly what he is. The passage is obviously talking about a person because the personal pronoun ‘he’ is used. He is also described as a person of great authority. (p. 92) ...It is said here that the beast (the Roman dictator, the Future Fuehrer, or the Antichrist) will be like a leopard, a bear, and lion. (p. 94)

Hal Lindsey has the Beast to be:

“The leopard was the Greek Empire, a bear referred to Median-Persian Empire. The lion (Babylon). (p. 94)

The Antichrist will deify himself—just like the Caesars did. He will proclaim himself to be God. He will demand that he be worshipped and will establish himself in the Temple of God (II Thessalonians 2:4). There is only one place where this temple of God can be and that is on Mount Moriah in Jerusalem, on the site where the Dome of the Rock and other Moslem shrines now stand. There are many places in the Bible that pinpoint this location as the one where the Jews will rebuild their Temple. The Antichrist is called by many names in the Bible, but in Thessalonians is called the ‘lawless one’. (p. 98)”

The above quotes from Hal Lindsey’s book *The Late Great Planet Earth* give you an example of how screwed up the minds of the Christians can be. The above is nothing more than a bunch of rubbish, or should I say, gobbledegook.

To understand the meanings of these prophecies in the Bible, one must turn to the return of Jesus, for these things are not explained in the Baha’i Writings, and the Baha’is have no better understanding than do the Christians.



The “Beast” in Revelation 13:2:—

“And the beast which I saw like unto a leopard, and his feet were of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.” (Revelation 13:2)

To begin with, the “Beast” doesn’t pertain to Babylon, Media/Persia, Greece, or Rome as the Christians believe, for everything in the book of Revelation are prophecies for the things to come after 96 A.D. when John wrote this book while he was on the Island of Patmos:

“The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John.” (Revelation 1:1)

The above quote tells us that God gave Jesus this Revelation that was to take place in the future and Jesus sent this by an angel—after he had ascended—to John. Also in chapter four this is said a little differently:

“After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be here-after.” (Revelation 4:1)

What is said here is that there was a door opened in heaven, that is, that the veil or curtain was pulled back so John could see what was in the plan of God, behind the veil, from the beginning of the Adamic cycle; and these things were to come after John saw them. So this prophecy had nothing at all to do with Babylon, Media/Persian, Greece, or Rome. So Hal Lindsey and Christian interpretations are all wrong. One of the things that John saw was a Beast that:

“...was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the Dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.” (Revelation 13:2)

Daniel saw the same Beast that is in Revelation 13, but as four separate beasts, with the lion having eagle’s wings:

“Daniel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea. And four great beasts came up from the sea, diverse one from another. The first was like a lion, and had eagle’s wings; I beheld till the wings thereof were plucked, and it was lifted from the earth and made stand upon the feet, as a man, and a man’s heart was given it. And behold another beast, a second, like a bear, and it was raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, and devour much flesh. After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.” (Daniel 7:2-6)



These four beasts have nothing to do with anything that took place before 96 AD. These beasts are symbols of several nations: the lion is the symbol of England. In 1776 with the Declaration of Independence, the eagle's wings were plucked off of the lion, and the 13 colonies of England became the United States of America. The symbol of the United States is the eagle (see the back of the dollar bill). The second beast, the bear, becomes the third beast, which is the symbol of Russia. The fourth beast, the leopard, is a contraction of two beasts, the leo and the pard. The symbol of France was, at one time, the pard (the French word for panther). When the French King, Charlemagne, conquered the Saxons, who had the leo (the Greek word for lion) as their symbol, the leo and the pard became united to form the body of the Holy Roman Empire. It was called the leo pard, or leopard. These four countries, when they became united as charter members of the United Nations, became the Beast of Revelation, chapter 13. Being Christian nations, they are in opposition, or are against, Jesus being the Christ (his genealogy through Joseph back to King David), and thus they are the Antichrist.

THE ANTICHRIST

Just what is the Antichrist? “Anti” means “to be against.” Therefore to understand the Antichrist one must first know the meaning of the word Christ. No, it doesn't mean Lord, or savior, or the third person of the trinity, nor is it Jesus' last name—like Mary Christ or Joseph Christ. Some who are knowledgeable know that it means anointed, but anointed of what? The word Christ comes from the Greek word “Christos,” or the Hebrew word “Messiah.” The full meaning of the word Christ is the “Anointed son of King David.” The very first line of the New Testament reads: “The book of the generation of Jesus Christ, the son of David.” And in verse 16: “And Jacob begat Joseph the husband of Mary, of whom was born Jesus, who was called Christ” (Matthew 1:16).

In Luke 3:23 and 31 it reads:

“And Jesus himself began to be about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) the son of Joseph, which was the son of Heli.”

Here it says that the people supposed that Jesus was the son of Joseph, but Luke then assures them that Jesus is indeed the son of Joseph. Continuing Jesus' genealogy in verses 23 to 31, verse 31 reads:—

...which was the son of Melea, which was the son of Menan, which was the son of Mattatha, which was the son of Nathan, which was the son of David.

If Jesus was not the son of David, he could not be the Christ, for that is the meaning of the word Christ. Some Christians argue that Joseph was Jesus' foster father. But Paul sets us straight on that false conception:—

“Concerning his Son Jesus Christ, which was made of the seed [sperma] of David according to the flesh; and [only] declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness....” (Romans 1:3,4)*

* “seed” was translated from the Greek word “sperma”



If Jesus was not the sperm son of Joseph, he would be the biggest charlatan of all ages by claiming to be the Christ. If Jesus was the literal son of God, he could not be the Christ, for God is not a son of David. If Jesus' genealogy was traced back to David through his mother Mary instead of through Joseph, then Jesus could not be the Christ, for Mary doesn't have a sperm, she had an ovum. David was of the tribe of Judah, the kingly tribe, and Mary was of the tribe of Levi, the priestly tribe.* Mary's cousin Elizabeth was a daughter of Aaron of the priestly tribe, and she was married to Zechariah the High Priest. Elizabeth was pregnant with John (the Baptist) while Mary was pregnant with Jesus.

Where are the Prophecies of the Antichrist?

The only place in the entire Bible where it speaks of the Antichrist is in the first Epistle of John, chapters 2 and 4 as well as Second John, verse 7. So what does it say concerning the Antichrist?

“Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that Antichrist shall come, even now are many Antichrists; where-by we know that it is the last time.” (I John 2:18)

Here John tells us that in his day there were many Antichrists, and that there was not just one that was to come in our day, as the corrupt Christian clergy teach.

“Hereby know ye the spirit of God: Every spirit that confesseth that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is of God: And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh [of David's descendants] is not of God: and this is that spirit of Antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is in the world.” (I John 4:2, 3)

Here again John tells us that the Antichrist was already in the world in his time. This spirit of the Antichrist is the false doctrine of the Christians that Jesus was not the physical son of David, but rather the physical son of God. They were against (anti-) Jesus' genealogy through Joseph back to David, and thus the Antichrist.

“Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ [a descendant of David]? He is the antichrist, that denieth [the genealogy of] the Father and the Son.” (I John 2:22)

Here John is telling us that not only are those who denieth the Son's (Jesus') genealogy back to David the Antichrist, but those who denieth the Father's (Baha'u'llah's) genealogy back to King David are also the Antichrist. If you ask a Covenant-breaking Baha'i,† Who was Baha'u'llah descended from? They will say Zoroaster. They do not accept Baha'u'llah's genealogy back to King David, thus they are the Antichrist. Thus these Covenant-breakers threw out this Davidic lineage when they went against Shoghi Effendi (and thus against God), when they threw out the

* Luke 1:5 and 36

† Those who have their headless Universal House of Justice on Golomb Street on Mt. Carmel.



Executive Branch* which was an integral part of Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice as it distinguishes Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice from all other Houses of Justice, because it has the Davidic lineage that is to exist forever, as its head, or president (Psalm 89). Baha'u'llah, on page 89 of His Proclamation, stated in reference to Himself:

"...the Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the Throne of David."

Both Jesus and Baha'u'llah are descendants of King David, making them both Christs. The difference is that none of Jesus' ancestors sat on the throne of David, except David himself; therefore Jesus said his Kingdom was not of this world. However in his "LORD'S PRAYER" he asked us to pray for the coming of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven. On the other hand, all of Baha'u'llah's ancestors sat on the throne of King David. In Baha'u'llah's Covenant He passed this lineage as the heir to the throne of David down to His son 'Abdu'l-Baha and 'Abdu'l-Baha passed it down to his adopted son Mason Remey. Then Shoghi Effendi placed 'Abdu'l-Baha's son as head, or the president of the first International Baha'i Council, which was to become the Universal House of Justice after it would go through four stages. The Davidic lineage was set up as its head, or president, from the start, in order to prove that this House of Justice is the one in conformity with Baha'u'llah's Covenant. Those who go against this lineage are the Antichrists, as prophesied in I John 2:22, 23.

BAHA'U'LLAH IS THE FATHER

Jesus said:—

"Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me [Jesus] and my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man [a Manifestation] be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father [Baha'u'llah] with the holy angels." (Mark 8:38)

Isaiah wrote:—

"For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counselor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace." (Isaiah 9:6)

The Christians claim that this is Jesus. In fact, in the nativity scene they have a banner over the baby in the manger: THE PRINCE OF PEACE. The first several words could refer to Jesus—he was born and he was a son—but it stops there, for the rest could not refer to him. The government was not upon his shoulder. In fact the only thing he said about government was: "Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's." (Matthew 22:21) And the potency of Jesus' Revelation was that of the Son, whereas the potency of Baha'u'llah's Revelation was that of the Father. Jesus did not come to bring peace, but a sword: "Think not that I

* The Davidic lineage



[Jesus] am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send peace, but a sword.” (Matthew 10:34) If Jesus had claimed to bring peace, he would have been the greatest failure in history, for we have had nothing but war ever since he came. Most of these wars were fought between Christian nations. And the most deadly of them all were the First and Second World Wars, which primarily were between Christian nations, and World War III will also be fought between Christian nations. Therefore this prophecy applies to Baha’u’llah and not to Jesus.

Unlike Jesus, whose father was a carpenter, Baha’u’llah’s father was in government and sat upon the throne of David, in an unbroken line all the way back to King David. Baha’u’llah was the royal Prince (of Peace), next to sit upon the throne of David.

“And at that time shall Michael [one like God, a Manifestation of God] stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people: and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the Book.” (Daniel 12:1)

But the Antichrists, those who are opposed, or against, the genealogy of Jesus back to David (the Christians) and those who are opposed to the genealogy of Baha’u’llah back to David (the Covenant-breaking Baha’is who did away with the Executive Branch of Baha’u’llah’s House of Justice), are all for the fire, unless they repent and come back under the Provisions of the Covenant:—

“And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth [the Antichrist] shall awake, some to everlasting life, some to shame and everlasting contempt.

...and they that are wise [that turn to the Provisions of the Covenant] shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever.

Many shall be purified, and made white and tried; but the wicked [the Antichrists] shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise [those who use their intellects] shall understand.” (Daniel 12:2, 3, 10)

Who is the one that goes into the Temple as God?

“Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, and by our gathering together unto him, That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Christ is at hand. Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition, Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is worshipped; so that he as God*

* perdition: Eternal damnation; the utter loss of the soul, the place of eternal damnation—a dictionary explanation.



sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.” (II Thessalonians 2:1-4)

Now who do you suppose that man of sin is?

*“Remember ye not, that when I was yet with you, I told you these things? And now you know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time. For the mystery of iniquity doth already work; only he be taken out of the way. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord [Jesus] shall consume with the spirit [breath] of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming: Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish [the Antichrists]; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. And for this cause God shall send them a strong delusion, that they should believe a lie: That they might be damned who believed **not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.**” (II Thessalonians 2:5-12)*

In verse 7 Paul tells us that the “mystery of iniquity doth already work,” but it was not to be revealed until Jesus returns and destroys him with the breath of his lips, which is by his words. This return of Jesus is Dr. Leland Jensen, and he tells us that this man of sin is created by the Antichrists who deified* Jesus and placed him in the temple to be worshipped as God in the place of God. This is not referring to the Temple of the Jews, but at that time any place of worship—a house, a barn or any building—was called a temple. Today this deified Jesus is worshipped in all of the Christian church buildings and cathedrals as God in the place of God. The LIE that they believe in is the Incarnate god Lie, that God became incarnate in Jesus. These Antichrists, the Christians, believe Jesus will descend from the sky and they will be raptured; therefore they will remain in the cities along with the Antichrists, the Covenant-breaking Baha’is, and will die in the lake of fire which is the thermonuclear destruction of the cities of the Beasts. The sky that Jesus and the return of his apostles can be found in is the Big Sky State of Montana, where the 48th parallel is located where Nostradamus states that the Holy Spirit shall descend upon the earth destroying the reign of antichrist once and for all time. It is through the words and message of the return of Jesus that the victory of the Kingdom has come!

* *deified*: 1. To make a god. 2. To regard or worship as a god—a dictionary explanation.



APPENDIX B

Nostradamus Names the Third Antichrist!

Who was Nostradamus?

Nostradamus was a prophet-seer who was born in France in 1503, who with stunning accuracy has predicted such events as the assassination of the Kennedy brothers, World Wars I and II, and the French Revolution among many others, with precise dates and names of important figures. He also gave descriptions of airplanes and submarines, with details of pilots wearing oxygen masks described as a half-man, half pig. All over 400 years prior to the events!

The Prophecies

After gaining mild repute as a seer, Nostradamus retired to a house in Salon, in the south of France. It was here that he composed a book called Centuries that contained 1000 prophecies, one for each year of the 1000 years of peace prophesied in the Holy Scriptures. Each chapter was called a Century and contained 100 four- line prophetic poems called Quatrains. Before the book was released, Nostradamus cut up the quatrains and threw them into the air making his book not in chronological order, thereby making it more difficult to decipher for the people of the future. The book was released in two parts of seven and three centuries respectively. The preface to the latter was addressed as an “epistle to Henry II” which warned of three Antichrists who would be so powerful as to take peace from the whole earth. To understand who these Antichrists are we must first understand the meaning of the word Christ.

Christ

Christ is an English translation of the Greek word Christos, and in Hebrew this word is translated as Messiah. It means anointed one and refers to the genealogy of kingship. In the times before Jesus, all the Kings in the Davidic line were called Messiah or more completely Messiah-ben-David, as they were anointed on the forehead with olive oil by the High Priest. In those days they fueled their lamps with olive oil, so in reference to kings it was symbolical of their enlightenment. But during the Jews’ captivity in Babylon, the Prophets Isaiah, Daniel and Ezekiel prophesied that two of these descendants from David would be anointed not by the High Priest but by God himself with the Holy Spirit. Jesus, being descended from David through King Solomon’s brother, Nathan, was the first of these two prophesied Christs. The meaning of the word Christ, therefore, is a male-sperm lineal descendant of King David who is anointed.



Antichrist

Nostradamus was a True Christian (knowing the meaning of the word Christ) and a firm believer in the one True Invisible God and the Bible. Knowing he would never see the Kingdom of God on earth promised by Jesus, he begged God to let him see a glimpse of this future. He saw that these three Antichrists would preface this Kingdom and in some way go against the lineage of David. Many misnomers are associated with antichrist and its meaning in our current times, because not many people know the meaning of the word Christ. But it is simple now that we know the meaning of the word Christ. ‘Anti’ simply means ‘against’. So Anti-Christ means ‘against Christ’. Or against the reality that Christ must be a male sperm descendant of King David. Nostradamus knew the term Antichrist is only mentioned in the letters of John in the Bible. Let us look at how Nostradamus saw those and try to glean a more complete understanding of the term Antichrist.

“Children, it is the last hour, and as you have heard that antichrist is coming, so now many antichrists have come, they went out from us but were not of us.” (1 John 2:18)

We see from this verse antichrists were already around at the time of John (circa 80-90 AD). It is also apparent that the antichrists considered themselves Christians in John’s time as “they went out from us [the True Christians].”

Again:

“Who is the liar but he who denies that Jesus is the Christ? This is antichrist, he who denies the Father and the Son.” (1 John 2:22)

Here we see that the antichrist denies the Father and the Son. Those that deny that Jesus (the Son) is the Christ deny that he is descended from king David through his physical father Joseph. John calls those that deny this lineage of Jesus liars and antichrist. And again:

“Every spirit which confesses that Jesus Christ has come in the flesh is of God and every spirit which does not confess is not of God. This is the spirit of antichrist, of which you have heard that it was coming, and now (90 AD) it is in the world already.” (1 John 4:2)

In this verse John makes it clear that the spirit of antichrist was in the world already in 90 AD. From these verses and the definition of the word Christ, it becomes clear what is meant by antichrist. Unfortunately, as paganism crept into Christianity practically from the start, and was confirmed by Constantine at the council of Nicea in 325 AD, many came to believe Jesus was God-incarnate and not descended from David through his biological father Joseph. “...Who (Jesus) was descended from David according to the flesh [a flesh and blood descendant], and designated Son of God according to the spirit...” (Romans 1:3,4 RSV) It is this fact, Jesus being descended from David, as John says, “has come in the flesh,” which when denied is the spirit of antichrist. In Greek it states, “made of the seed [sperma] of David according to the FLESH” (Rom. 1:3, 4 KJV).



Any Christian that denies this lineage of Jesus from King David is antichrist. But, Nostradamus said three of these many, many antichrists would be so powerful as to take peace from the whole earth. So unlike your normal antichrist, these antichrists that Nostradamus saw would actually act on their belief and try to extinguish this lineage and have large groups of followers.

The First Two Antichrists

The first two antichrists Nostradamus predicted are Napoleon and Hitler. Napoleon was the first Anti-Christ as he understood how the kings of Europe claimed lineage back to David through the female line, and thereby claimed to be Divinely appointed to their positions. Napoleon made war on these kings, seeking to eradicate those in temporal power that claimed Davidic descent in Europe. Had he been successful in ruling the world, he would have proceeded into Russia and Persia to kill the family of Baha'u'llah. Hence, Antichrist #1. Hitler, Nostradamus prophesied by name, but he was off by one letter, spelling it Hister. Hitler was also aware that the Heir to the Throne would come from the line of David and the House of Judah and was prophesied to rule over the whole earth as the executive branch or President of the "House of the Lord" spoken of in Isaiah chapters 2, 9 and 11. He therefore figured in order for himself to rule the world he must extinguish this lineage, but not knowing which specific Jew was that descendant from David who was the legal heir to throne, he attempted to kill them all. Thus, Antichrist #2. Had he, also, been successful in ruling the world, he would have proceeded into Russia and Persia to kill the family of Baha'u'llah as well. But like Napoleon before him, Hitler was stopped. But, the third antichrist is the most terrible of them all. The first two antichrists didn't know exactly who was the heir, but the third one did know, didn't make any mistake, and has attempted to end the lineage.

The Return of Christ

At the beginning of Nostradamus' book (C1 Q2) he explains he derived his insights by meditating on the BRANCHES. These are the same BRANCHES that appear in all caps in Zechariah Chapter 3 verse 8; and Zechariah 6: verse 12 (KJV), which pertains to the Second Coming of Christ. In the book, *The Late Great Planet Earth* by author Hal Lindsey, he shows that two distinct portraits of a Messiah or Christ emerge out of Old Testament prophecies. One would be rejected by his countrymen, suffer and die on the cross to atone for sins. The other would come seated on the Throne of David, would have a government on his shoulders, and would usher in an era of peace and Justice. Jesus, the first Christ, fulfilled the portrait for this suffering Messiah as he fulfilled Old Testament prophecies by Name, Date, Address and Mission. This golden criteria can be applied perfectly to the claim of Baha'u'llah, translated as the Glory of the Father, who fulfills the prophecies of Name, Date, Address, and Mission for the Second Coming of Christ. Baha'u'llah is the HEIR TO THE THRONE OF DAVID (*Proclamation of Baha'u'llah*, pg. 89), and came with the blueprint for the "Kingdom of God on Earth as it is in Heaven" which is the government of God ruling from the throne of King David spoken of as the House of the Lord in Isaiah, chapters 2, 9 and 11. He has come to usher in an era of world peace and justice and is the Divine Physician who brings the medicine for this sick world. He is the Father (Baha'u'llah=Glory of the Father) referred to in John 2:22. As Baha'u'llah is the Father, he who denies Him is also antichrist.



Who is the Third Antichrist?

Many people have tried to understand these prophecies but to no avail. Let us now look at prophecies of Nostradamus associated with the third Antichrist.

Century II

Quatrain 62

*Mabus will soon die and there will come
A dreadful destruction of people and animals,
Suddenly vengeance will be revealed,
Hundred, hands, thirst and hunger when the comet will pass.*

Century VI

Quatrain 33

*His hand finally through the bloody ALUS,
He will be unable to protect himself by sea,
Between two rivers he will fear the military hand,
The black and angry one will make him repent of it.*

In Erika Cheetham's book, *The Prophecies of Nostradamus* on page 261, she explains that the name of the third antichrist is tied up in these two quatrains. She entitles this section, "Name of the Third Antichrist?" She then goes on to say...

"ALUS is another unsolved mystery. I wonder if this connects with the fearsome Mabus of II. 62?"

ALUS is ALLied US forces; i.e. the countries that assisted the US in the Gulf War, and works with the United Nations, its puppet, which is also depicted by Nostradamus as the "blue hats". Mabus is Saddam Hussein. When we hold this name Mabus up to the mirror we get sudaM. Mabus = sudaM. Sudam is Saddam Hussein. It is no longer a mystery and yes indeed they are connected! So we find that when Saddam Hussein (mabus) dies we will see a dreadful destruction. The comet referred to as the comet which will come at the time we are to know who the third antichrist is, is the comet Lee, which was made visible during the solar eclipse that passed over the Holy Land in August of 1999. It was at this time that we would know who this antichrist was. Now, "His" in C6 Q33 is Saddam Hussein (Mabus) as "he will be unable to protect himself by sea." This is because Kuwait, which was at one time the 19th province of Iraq, now independent, blocks his entry to the sea. The "two rivers" that he is between are the Tigris and the Euphrates, which flow right through Baghdad, Iraq. General Schwarzkopf is the "black and angry one" as his name means black head as it is translated from the German. He was the commander during the Gulf war who made Saddam repent because of the devastating effects of the sanctions imposed upon Iraq following the war. Also, in French, black is "noir" which is an anagram for "roi" which refers to the King of Terror, who will defeat Saddam (Mabus) in the up and coming Gulf War II. Finally, Cheetham says,

"There is a repetition of the French word 'MAIN' in connection with both quatrains. It may be an approximation of the name of the third Antichrist tying up with the



cryptic quatrain (II. 28) where Nostradamus seems to be trying to spell the letters of his name.”

Cheetham knows that **‘MAIN’** is the name of the third antichrist. When we turn to quatrain II.28 She says Nostradamus gives the syllables han and da being in the spelling of the name of the third antichrist. Syllable Han with syllable Da is Handa, which is clearly more than an approximation. The French word **main** is Hands. “Handa” = Hands, “Hands” is the name of the Third Antichrist! Nostradamus gives the exact name of the antichrist, “HANDS” three times!

Who are “Hands” and why is “Hands” the Third Antichrist?

Self-appointed Nostradamus expert, John Hogue from Seattle, in his many books gives a list of possible persons who could be the person the antichrist could be going against. He names Abdu’l-Baha as a possible person. Nostradamus is clear the Antichrist must be opposed to the BRANCHES. Abdu’l-Baha was the son of the Second Coming of Christ, Baha’u’llah, and was called the Most Great Branch. This Christ lineage of David, seated upon the throne, continued through him is symbolized by a rod of wood. This lineage which continued through him was called the BRANCHES-Persian Aghsan. These Hands opposed the Branches (Aghsan.) This Branch (rod of wood, Aghsan) was to be the executive of Baha’u’llah’s Universal House of Justice (UHJ) which is the prophesied “House of the Lord in Isaiah chapter 2. The legislative body of this UHJ is symbolized by a rod of iron, which in conjunction with the rod of wood makes a branch of pure gold, which is the medicine for this sick world. In Abdu’l-Baha’s Charter for this UHJ, he says,

“The legislative body must reinforce the executive, the executive must aid and assist the legislative body so that through the close union and harmony of these two forces, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself.” (*Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha*, p. 15)

The Hands (Fr. **main**) opposed this Charter and threw out the Executive Branch thereby opposing the Branches and breaking the Covenant.

Shoghi Effendi, Aghsan-Branch, Grandson of Abdu’l-Baha through his daughter, worked diligently to set up an International Baha’i Council with a descendant of David as president making a branch of pure gold. But he had an untimely death. On Nov. 4, 1957 Shoghi Effendi, in the middle of a ten-year plan to establish this IBC, was killed. The events surrounding his death are very suspicious. Did the Hands murder Shoghi Effendi? Prophecy tells us “Yes!” In the Charter for this UHJ the role of these 27 Hands was to protect Shoghi Effendi and when he died, the Hands’ power died with him. But seizing the opportunity in the dismay that followed, they grabbed the International Baha’i office in the East on Mt. Carmel and the Baha’i office in the UN building in the West. In order to do this, not only was Shoghi Effendi, an Aghsan (branch) eliminated, but they also had to eliminate the only son of ‘Abdu’l-Baha—also an Aghsan, branch. Thus they, the “Hands”, are anti the BRANCHES, Aghsan. They, the “Hands” and those that follow them, have gone against Shoghi Effendi, Aghsan, and have thus gone “against God” (see *Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha (W&T)*, p. 11). They, the “Hands” and those that follow them, are anti



the BRANCHES, Aghsan, for they have not only gone against Shoghi Effendi, and eliminated the only son of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, but they are also against, anti the BRANCHES, of King David, that are still alive in the world today, that is they are against (anti) the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha who has survived, and is the current President of the true Council of the Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah, still in its appointed stage. These Hands knew Baha’u’llah was the Second Coming of Christ, the Heir to the throne of David, and yet knowingly and deliberately opposed Him. They knew this Executive Branch (W&T, p. 15) must be a descendant of King David, Aghsan, and yet they threw it out and opposed it. Antichrist #3!

Two Ground Zero Events Prophesied by Nostradamus!

These Baha’is’ main office is in Haifa, Israel. Nostradamus prophesied that a meteor would crash into the Aegean Sea very close to where Israel is located. The major Baha’i office in the West is located in the United Nations building in New York City, which is also prophesied by Nostradamus to be a ground zero target. He has four or five prophecies about the destruction of New York, which will be nuked immediately after Saddam Hussein is killed, as stated in Century II Quatrain 62 and correlated in CX Q49 and CVI Q97.

Baha’u’llah also Prophesies Meteor

In the *Tablet of the Holy Mariner* by Baha’u’llah, He prophesied these words...

“...They [the Hands] have desired to ascend unto that state which the lord hath ordained above their stations.... Whereupon the burning meteor cast them out from them that abide in the Kingdom of his Presence...”

This tablet is prefaced by Abdu’l-Baha in which he says:

“...Study this tablet well that ye may know the truth, and consider that the Blessed Beauty (Baha’u’llah) hath fully foretold future events...Let them that perceive take warning.”

In the book of Revelation a meteor a quarter mile wide is prophesied as one of the four winds of destruction.

Believers Take Warning

The sole purpose of this article is to warn those that desire nearness to God, to independently investigate the Truth of this matter. God promised that he would not lie to David—he would NEVER lack a man to sit on his Throne as long as the Sun shall endure (Psalms 89:35,36). These Hands have turned away from God’s promise. They have been meddling in and manipulating political affairs through their offices in the East and the West. They have confused many, many people, including even the King of Terror himself. They and their “Friends” are intricately intertwined in



the events surrounding the Gulf War and the Sanctions that have killed two million Iraqis, mostly children. As strict adherence to the teachings of Baha'u'llah's Covenant is the only thing that can fix the ills of this world, the Hands denial of these teachings and glaring violation of the Covenant, as they HAVE NO EXECUTIVE BRANCH (see W&T, p. 15), will prevent peace from being established on earth. By the prophecies of Nostradamus we have proven that these Hands (main) are the third Antichrist!

Investigate Now!

Fortunately, Shoghi Effendi's son is alive in the world today. The Hands have failed to eliminate the Branches (Aghsan) as descendants of David, the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha, seated on the Throne, is alive in the world today! The lifeline for your safety and salvation to come over the wall is now on the World Wide Web: www.nostadamusprophecy.org. Contact Us.

(September 1999)

...Epilogue

Two months after the initial publication of this expose, several copies were hand delivered to the Baha'i World Faith authorities at the national administrative headquarters of the US in Wilmette, Illinois. Unknown to the faithful messengers at the time, their effort, at once a warning but also a message of salvation, fulfilled yet another prophecy of Nostradamus!

Century VIII Quatrain 77

*The Third Antichrist will soon be annihilated,
Twenty-Seven years his war will last.
The Unbelievers are dead, captive, exiled;
With blood, human bodies, water and red hail covering the earth.*

On November 26, 1972, the headless monster falsely called the UHJ, or the administrative governing body of the sans-Guardian Baha'i World Faith (BWF) collectively signed a document entitled: "The Constitution of the Universal House of Justice." This constitution solidified all the power in the BWF to be held in the hands of these Hands through their bogus UHJ. Thus began in the BWF a series of intimidation and strong-arm tactics over its professed believers, and a complete, final and utter division from the principles and teachings of its founder, the Second Coming of Christ, Baha'u'llah. These Covenant-breaking Hands on that day were established as de Facto leaders of the sans-Guardian Baha'i World Faith and its duped and unwitting adherents. The Third Antichrist had assumed its throne! But it wasn't to last long.

The day which this pamphlet was put into the hands of the sans-Guardian Baha'i World Faith was November 26, 1999, the day of the Covenant, exactly twenty-seven years to the day from this



usurpation and gross violation of the Covenant by the Hands! Exposing it to be the Third Antichrist and making the truth known that the war is over, the Truth is out, and the Hands error is made manifest. Two months later the prime organizer, the center of sedition, Arch-Covenant breaker, Ruhiyyih Khanum was struck down by the avenging wrath of God and suddenly died. At that exact moment a meteor was thrown out of heaven, signifying the beginning of the end and the permanent demise of these violators and the final annihilation of the third Antichrist.

Nostradamus was right!



APPENDIX C

PRESS RELEASE

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

**BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804**

www.bupc.org

CONTACT: NEAL CHASE, MISSOULA MT 59804

THE LIMBS OF MANKIND QUAKE!

“And [they] cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying,
What city is like unto this great city!”
(Book of Revelation, chapter 18 verse 18, KJV)

9-11-2001

by Neal Chase

**TRADE TOWERS WRECKED! CHRIST HAS APPEARED!
THE LIMBS OF ALL MANKIND QUAKE!**

Dateline (Armageddon: WWIII):

Just as we have warned and forewarned all along, since we first made the international news and all the wires for accurately predicting the first World Trade Tower Bombing of New York City, on February 26, 1993 — so now the ‘joy of your glory’ and the ‘desire of your eyes’ and ‘that whereupon they set their minds’ (Ez. 24:16) of the World Trade Towers of the City of the Covenant (New York) has been taken away from you in a single stroke!

We, and only we, have accurately predicted the catastrophe of the Trade Towers on this VERY DATE today from God’s HOLY Bible! We, and only we, have never failed to guide the people in these ALL important matters! To save the people, But they did not listen to our call.

In the Bible, THERE ARE 1260 days (see Rev. ch. 11 and 12) from the passing on of Dr. Leland Jensen, Knight of Baha’u’llah on August 6, 1996, until Jan, 18, 2000, when God struck down the arch violator of violators Ruhyyih Khanum, who broke the Covenant of God by setting



up a so-called “Universal House of Justice” WITHOUT the living descendant of King David as its executive branch and president for life of that body (see Will and Testament of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, p. 15). At that exact time a meteor struck in Canada, home of her birth: she “a star fallen from heaven!” Adding from that date of Jan 18, 2000 forward —

We have this prophecy: “Of that Day and hour, no one knoweth, not the angels in heaven, not the Son, but the Father ONLY” (Mat. 24:36, RSV).

The WORD “ONLY” in Greek is MONOS where M=40 and O=70 and N =50, and S (called stigma in Greek) = 6). Thus MONOS is 40 + 190 + 6.

There are 40 more days unto Feb. 26, 2000 (the anniversary of the first Trade Tower bombing we accurately predicted!). There are 190 more days to Sept. 4-5, 2000 (late night early morning) the anniversary of when Dr. Opal Jensen (Ez. 24:16, Dr. Lee’s wife) passed on from a “stroke.” And there are 6 more days (“the remaining six”) unto Sept. 11, 2000, which brings us to THE DAY! which is one year — Sept. 11, 2001!

According to the text of the Bible in Ez 4:6 and Numbers 14:34 a “day is as ONE YEAR”!

The hour refers to the ONE HOUR of thermonuclear war, which is prophesied to kill one third of mankind in that one hour, with every city in America of 100,000 or more to be destroyed! This is NEXT to come!

This is YOUR FINAL WAKE UP CALL! Failing to heed this FINAL WARNING, the blood of all the people will be on YOUR hands (journalists and people reading this release) if you fail to report this breaking true story correctly! YELLOW JOURNALISM will not be tolerated!

THIS, therefore, is the Revelation of God in the potency of the “EVERLASTING FATHER” “seated upon the throne of David” (Is. 9:6-7) which is to last forever!

And, “... THE FATHER ONLY!”

Therefore, THIS DAY TODAY IS: “THE DAY THAT THE LIMBS OF MANKIND QUAKE!”

For ONLY we have DISCLOSED the MEANING of this hour to you! We, and we alone, have done this!

AND, Baha’u’llah means THE FATHER — for Jesus said the second Christ would be in the “Glory of the Father” (Mark 8:38) which Jesus spoke in Aramaic, he said Baha’u’llah! (‘Baha’ is glory, ‘u’ is of, and ‘Allah’ is God, Lord or Father)!

“The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. It perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come, there shall suddenly appear that which shall cause the



limbs of mankind to QUAKE. Then and only then, will the DIVINE STANDARD be unfurled, and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody.” (Baha’u’llah, Gleanings, p. 118).

SOMETHING MUCH, MUCH, MORE IMPORTANT than the destruction of the World Trade Towers has happened today! The Divine Standard of the Genealogy of Baha’u’llah, with all the names of every one of his ancestors back to king David has NOW been unfurled, for the first time, before all the eyes of all the peoples of the world!

THE GENEALOGY is the banner or the “ensign of Jesse” (Isaiah 11:11, KJV) of the GENEALOGY of Baha’u’llah showing that He fulfills the prophecy for the Second Coming of CHRIST: the anointed male-sperm descendant of king David. “Jesse” is the FATHER of King David.

In the Bible the Davidic Kings were captured and taken to Babylon (Iraq) along with the throne of David. Then these kings called EXILARCHS — exiled monarchs of David — were freed from captivity by Cyrus the Great, the Persian King, and they were brought into the safety of Persia (modern day Iran) at the time of Daniel circa 536 BC.

Though some Jews returned to Jerusalem, the majority, including the king seated upon the throne, remained in Persia. The most famous one of these kings of David in exile called Exilarch, Bostanai, married the Persian princess Dara. BOSTANAI had helped Chosroes II called Parviz conquer Jerusalem back from the Romans, in about 613 AD. For this support in the capture of the Holy City, Chosroes gave BOSTANAI the land of Northern Persia called Mazandaran as his personal inheritance (or fiefdom). Persian histories called BOSTANAI by his Persian name, Baw or Gawbawra, and he is the founder of the longest lasting dynasties in Mazandaran and Tabaristan that Baha’u’llah is descended from: called the Badustaniyan and Bawand!

(The genealogies of Allah Amuli and Ibn Esfendiyar, give this lineage back to Judah, the son of Isaac, the son of Jacob the son of Abraham, through Judah’s son Pharez). Thus these clans of BOSTANAI (Badustaniyan/Bawand) are JEWS from Judah, that is, the word Jew meaning descended from Judah. They are the Kings seated upon David’s throne and David is their ancestor from Judah (JEW)!

Baha’u’llah on page 89 of His PROCLAMATION KNEW His own family history from Bostanai through the Badustaynian Bawands and he said of Himself:

“[I, Baha’u’llah] The Ancient Beauty ruleth upon the throne of David. THUS HATH MY PEN SPOKEN that which THE HISTORIES of bygone ages have related!”
(Baha’u’llah, *Proclamation of Baha’u’llah*, p. 89).

This lineage of David through Baha’u’llah and His son ‘Abdu’l-Baha is continued today in the presidents of Baha’u’llah’s Universal House of Justice. Today the great-grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha is the living president seated upon the throne of David, which is to last forever (see Psalms 89 on this for more).



The main purpose for the descendant of King David is so we can recognize the true Universal House of Justice from any fakes frauds or imitations.

THAT this is BOTH a religious TRUTH, and an HISTORICAL FACT, that Baha'u'llah continues the genealogy of David in the presidents of His Universal House of Justice (UHJ), clears up all the confusion of the minds of the people — for only the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant have this “Sign of God” the “Key of David,” the living king himself, to show that they are right with God, according to ALL the provisions of the Sacred Covenant of the Will and Testament (W&T) of ‘Abdu'l-Baha which is the CHARTER for the government of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven (see World Order of Baha'u'llah, page 144 and W&T, p. 15).

By rejecting the Covenant, by rejecting the living Davidic king, and thereby being anti-christ (anti the lineage of David), and turning away from the true UHJ, the mainstream Covenant-breaking Baha'is have created a headless monster “UHJ” and NOW brought this destruction upon the people and they are directly to blame for this. Their only hope is to come from out their violation, SHUN the headless monster “UHJ” of the “Hands” and to come under the provisions of the Covenant, be right with God, and accept Baha'u'llah's true Universal House of Justice established in the Holy Land of the Rocky Mountains USA, and accept ‘Abdu'l-Baha's great-grandson, as the current president. Otherwise they are lost forever.

Baha'u'llah sat upon the throne of David. Baha'u'llah's father sat upon the throne of David. His grandfather sat upon the throne of David, His great grandfather sat upon the throne of David, etc... all the way back in an unbroken line of male sperm descendants of King David seated upon David's throne to David himself!

In the Book of Daniel chapter 12 it says that there will be 1260 years and 1290 years, from inside Persia (Iran) and then the Davidic King's will re-emerge from that country (Iran and Iraq) as the SECOND COMING OF CHRIST and be exiled, against their will back to the Holy Land.

The Bab appeared in the Muslim Year 1260 (1844 AD) and was martyred to “prepare the way for the coming of the [Davidic] kings from the EAST [Persia]” (Rev. 16:12, RSV) and Baha'u'llah appeared seated upon the throne of David in the Muslim year 1280 and 1290 (which is 1863-1868 AD)!

Thus as this is promised in the CHRISTIAN BIBLE that the Davidic Kings disappeared from the Christian view into Persia — and that they would come out of Persia at the prophesied dates given in the Book of Daniel — as Baha'u'llah ALONE fulfills this, ALL the DEAD in CHRIST (spiritually dead — materialists), that is all the Christian peoples can NOW RESURRECT FROM THE DEAD by accepting Baha'u'llah and his son, ‘Abdu'l-Baha, and the living great grandson of ‘Abdu'l-Baha seated upon the throne of David which is to last forever (Psalm 89).

The great great-grandson of Baha'u'llah seated upon the throne of David is alive and well, living in the world today. He is the president of the second International Baha'i Council, and by him — that is, his main purpose — is so that we can recognize the TRUE Council (true House of the Lord see Isaiah 2) as the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, any others being fakes and frauds.



THUS THESE ARE THE DAYS 1260 + 40+ 190 + 6 + 1 year) following the period of when Dr. Leland Jensen passed on (8-6-96) until this Day TODAY (9-11-01), when the GENEALOGY of BAHÁ'U'LLAH (see attached), the DIVINE STANDARD is unfurled to you before your eyes back to King David himself, proclaiming that Baha'u'llah — and 'Abdu'l-Baha, and the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha who is alive and living in the world today — fulfills the prophecies for the Second Coming of Christ (the descendant of David) promised to appear at the end of the 6000 years (from 4000 BC unto after 2000 AD) for the safety, security and salvation of all the peoples of the world! “And every eye shall see him!”

Because of her violation, Ruhiyyih Khanum (the harlot of Revelation) and the “Hands” and the violation of the everlasting Covenant of God by these “mainstream” Covenant-breaking so-called “Baha'is” and their meddling in domestic and international affairs, THESE VIOLATORS have brought this horrific tragedy of the destruction of the Trade Towers, down upon the people, the secular leadership of which has exported their violation of the covenant around the globe in the name of America and in the form of violation of human rights, war crimes against humanity, and real terrorist action destroying peoples and nation all around the world in the war over oil and religion for world domination!

Now is the time that the people must rise up and say “No MORE!” No more will I hate! No more will I let my democratic government perpetrate these crimes!

The American people NOW NEED TO take personal inventory and see the guilt they are accountable for that of the injustices and atrocities that has created this tragic situation. The double standard against foreign peoples, Muslim peoples and people of world faith different than theirs and people of COLOR! They must see this atrocity, and realize HOW THEY HAVE CREATED this situation by their waywardness to the WORDS OF CHRIST: “DO UNTO OTHERS AS YE WOULD THEY DO UNTO YOU!”

ALLAMERICANS must turn to God, take account of their responsibility and apathy for bringing this upon themselves, and ASK GOD to forgive THEM, and repent of these evil ways, walking in the way of the greedy and the devil no More! All Americans must seek the forgiveness of God as THEY TOO FORGIVE these ones that have done this, even as God will forgive the Americans for what they have done IF they turn to him and His Covenant and mend their evil ways! If not, they—the US—will wage the worst war of hate in the history of the world over world domination to be fought of oil and religion, and 1/3rd of mankind will be killed in THE ONCOMING One Hour of Thermo-Nuclear war that will be UNIMAGINABLY BLEAK compared to this small devastation we now see.

“And [they] cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!” (Rev.18:18, KJV)

On the scales of justice, if we place today's American dead on one side, and the millions of Iraqi babies, and people of color from around the world killed by American aggression, arrogance and injustice on the other side, THE SCALE is far, far, still outweighed in the atrocities of the US. Even after this day, today.



I am not pro-Muslim, not pro-Iraq and not pro-Saddam Hussein. You cannot say I am pro Muslim, for the Muslims martyred the Bab and 10,000 Babis and exiled and imprisoned Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha and martyred 20,000 Baha'is, so YOU CAN'T SAY I am pro Muslim, but I am pro Justice!

Baha'u'llah has come to bring the world what it needs: JUSTICE in His HOUSE of Justice. The line of David is the sign so we can recognize the true House of Justice. It is this House that will bring peace to the world.

When these four countries, England, France, the United States and Russia, UNITE and accept God's PLAN, His everlasting covenant, the living descendant of King David and the current House of Justice in its appointed second International Baha'i Council phase, then they will ELECT the body of the SUPREME TRIBUNAL that will bring peace to the world with the Davidic King as its appointed chairman and executive branch for life of that body (W&T, pp. 13-14)

THIS IS THE KINGDOM OF GOD, the Kingdom of the FATHER, NOW on earth promised by Jesus in the Lord's Prayer, "O FATHER!...Thy Kingdom come it will be done on earth as it is in heaven."

In 1991 Dr. Jensen re-established this Council (the supreme House of the Kingdom) in the United States with the grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha as, the living king, its president. Now the son of the previous president, great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha is it's living president.

The leaders and the media KNOW the NAME Baha'i, they have rejected Dr. Jensen, they have rejected the COUNCIL, they have rejected the Davidic king, and in their rejection they have caused this catastrophe as we have accurately predicted to the day, minute, hour and second, over half a dozen terrorist threats and nuclear sized attacks on the US from the first Trade Tower Bombing unto today the FINAL destruction of the Towers.

Now that the Limbs of mankind QUAKE with the destruction of the Trade Towers and the terrorist attacks against New York, this BANNER of the DIVINE STANDARD of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah is unfurled.

THIS DAY is the official proclamation of Baha'u'llah, the Second Coming of Christ, the "Everlasting Father" seated upon the throne of David (see Isaiah 9:6-7) to the mainstream peoples of the Western Christian world.

He is the ONE whom Jesus foretold. He is the One whom Jesus returned to establish.

What comes next is much, much more terrible than this!

"All the tribes of the earth will WAIL on account of him. Even so. Amen!" (Rev. 1:7)

Turn to the provisions of the everlasting Covenant of God NOW before it is too late.

BEHOLD! God's Kingdom is born into the world amongst you.



So it is prophesied in the book of Ezekiel chapter 24 that just as the son of man, Dr. Leland Jensen would lose his beloved wife Dr. Opal by a “stroke” (Ez. 24:16,18, KJV) so the City of the Covenant, New York City, defiled by the moneychangers on Wall Street, headquartered in the World Trade Towers, exporters of true world terrorism through the UN, would be removed by that single stroke as well.

We have faithfully and accurately carried out our mission to warn the people. We, and we alone, have a 100% track record!

But the people were heedless. Why? Why? Why?

YELLOW JOURNALISM.

The people have failed to recognize that there is a prophet amongst them!

“We have fixed a time for, O peoples. If ye fail, at the appointed hour to turn towards God, He verily, will lay violent hold on you, and will cause grievous afflictions to assail you from every direction. How severe, indeed, is the chastisement with which your Lord will then chastise you!” (Baha’u’llah, Gleanings, p. 214)

“My children know my voice and when they hear it they come unto me willingly out of love and without compulsion! For I am their God and They are My people, and they KNOW the voice of their Lord!”

“The zeal of the Lord of Hosts will do this!”

Your servant,
Neal Chase



APPENDIX D

PRESS RELEASE

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804

www.bupc.org

CONTACT: NEAL CHASE, MISSOULA MT 59804

METEOR STRIKE !

Baha'u'llah prophesied a Burning Meteor would drive
the Covenant-breakers off Mt. Carmel !

October 31 - November 1
2001 AD

by Neal Chase

AS IT SHOULD BE, God's prophecies are NOW fulfilled! And we alone have guided all people to the right path. We alone have a 100% track record.

THE PURPOSE of these earthshaking world events is so that the people can freely and **fully recognize the true Baha'i faith with the living Davidic King** as its president, from those who only masquerade as "Baha'i" and whom in reality have violated this Holy Cause, broken the everlasting Covenant of God, and are **personally responsible for these catastrophes** – they who are to blame that have chosen to number themselves among those of the anti-christ (anti the genealogy of King David continued through Baha'u'llah and his son 'Abdu'l-Baha).

ON PAGE 15 of the sacred Will and Testament (W&T) of 'Abdu'l-Baha, which is the BOOK OF THE COVENANT, and the Charter for the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, it is written:

"The legislative body [of the Universal House of Justice (UHJ)] must reinforce the EXECUTIVE... so that through the close union and harmony of these TWO FORCES, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself." (W&T, p. 15).



THEY have no executive branch. THEY have no Davidic KING! THEY created a fraudulent impostor headless “UHJ” on Mt. Carmel and sought a “station above their station” like Lucifer in Old Testament times (see Isaiah 14:12).

THEY ARE THE COVENANT-BREAKERS !!!

THEREFORE Baha’u’llah tells us how in the **Tablet of the Holy Mariner** that the **Burning Meteor** will CAST THEM OUT from the presence of those that abide in the Kingdom:

“They [the Covenant-breakers] have desired to ascend unto that state [or height – Carmel] which the Lord hath ordained to be above their stations,”

“Whereupon the **Burning Meteor** cast them out from them that abide in the Kingdom of His presence,”

“And they heard the Voice of Grandeur raised from behind the unseen Pavilion upon the Height of Glory,”

“O guardian angels! Return them to their abodes in the world below [hell], Inasmuch as they have purposed to rise to that sphere which the wings of the celestial Dove have never attained...”

‘Abdu’l-Baha likewise has forewarned:

“Study the Tablet of the Holy Mariner that ye may know the truth, and consider that the Blessed Beauty [**Baha’u’llah**] hath **FULLY FORETOLD FUTURE EVENTS**. Let them who perceive, take warning!”

Thus this Burning Meteor depicted as both “a stone like a great millstone” (Revelation 18:21) and “something like a great mountain burning with fire” (Revelation 8:8) is to strike at a strategic point in the sea off the Coast of Haifa, in Israel, with the destruction completely leveling the billions and billions of dollars worth of “whitewashed tombs” that these violators have placed upon Mt. Carmel. This meteor will destroy their international Headquarters on Mt. Carmel in Israel the Holy Land. The impact from the meteor strike will jolt the land to the south, and the buildings in the city will fall to the north, wrecking all the Baha’i shrines that have been usurped by these wretched violators of the Covenant. Then a great tidal wave from the impact will come and wash the violators off of Mt. Carmel drowning them all in the sea. They will be devastated.

“Though they dig into hell,
From there My Hand shall take them;
Though they climb up to heaven,
From there I will bring them down;
And though they hide themselves on top of Carmel,
From there I will search and take them;”
(Amos 9:2, 3)



WHY is this to happen?

The prophecies ARE NOT the cause of these things happening. The causes for these things are rooted in problems connected to reality.

THE REALITY is that the people have FAILED to turn to the one that God has sent to guide the people, for He and He alone, has this guidance for the people, and you cannot separate the guidance from him, they are one and the same.

THE GUIDANCE is the INTERNATIONAL COURT, which is the INTERNATIONAL (or supreme) TRIBUNAL. This is to have the living descendant of King David as its president and executive. This Court or Tribunal is spoken of throughout the Bible as “THE HOUSE OF THE LORD” (see Isaiah 2, 9 and 11) and for Baha’is they call it the Universal House of Justice which has the Davidic King as its president. Jesus called it the Christ promised “Kingdom” to be established on earth as it is in heaven, in the Lord’s prayer. The word “christ” means the genealogy from King David which is continued in the executive branch (see Zech. 3, 4, 5, 6 and Jeremiah 23:5, 6, King James, Revised Standard, New English and Moffat’s translation).

At this time it exists as “a little child” (the second International Baha’i Council), and soon it will be elected by the four living creatures, England, France, the United States and Russia, after they are transformed from Beast nations (lion = England, leopard = France, eagle = US, bear = Russia) by accepting the true Baha’i faith as their state religions. This will occur AFTER the “baptism by fire (thermonuclear)” (see 2 Peter 3:8).

THE WORLD has unanimously failed to accept this PEACE PROGRAM.

This Peace Program is the Baha’i Covenant, called the Everlasting Covenant all throughout the Bible (see Ez. 37, Is. 2, 9, 11, etc...). It is the VIOLATION of the COVENANT which brings upon the catastrophes. This chain of violations has caused a chain of catastrophes resulting in all the accumulated problems of this world.

This chain of events, catastrophic in nature, which includes the 9-11 shake-up and the Anthrax terrorism, will escalate and continue until “the sting” of these catastrophes is so great, (1/3rd of mankind dying in ONE HOUR of thermonuclear war, every American city over 100,000 population to be destroyed) that satan (the twisted intellect) will be chained up and bound in the prison of the bottomless pit of error, so to speak, by THE STING from this great chain of catastrophes for at least a full thousand years.

Violation of the Covenant is the Cause of these catastrophes. “Iniquity MUST COME but WOE betide them by whom it comes!”

For example, the golden rule “do unto others as ye would they do unto you” is an integral component of this everlasting Covenant of God. As literally just about no one follows this precept, and especially not the American peoples in general, nor its government in particular, we can clearly see how the failure to observe even this one provision of the Covenant (see W&T, p. 14) has now



resulted in this international and domestic mess. Thus by the time all these catastrophes are over and “the bread you cast upon the water returns to you”, said Jesus, no one will be left alive, but they will all be believers upon the earth.

BUT MOREOVER, the United States HAS NO MANDATE to go in and take bin Laden, let alone kill him, and certainly “W” and the United States, is not authorized to take out Saddam Hussein in Iraq on the plain of Karbila where the great river Euphrates flows, as depicted in the Book of Revelations (see Rev. 9:16), from out which the four winds of destruction shall be RELEASED, after the 144,000 promised ones are sealed on their foreheads (intellect) with the NAME of the Father, and the Son, “My own New NAME”. “W” and his cronies that hi-jacked the November election’s in Florida, HAVE NO MANDATE, to be international police, and THEY are in explicit and glaring VIOLATION of INTERNATIONAL LAW, which will result in their own destruction, and all of America along with them. But who is listening to this voice?

As to what will happen when Saddam is assassinated, I have already given this in my previous releases. Refer to them.

The failure, of all men, at this late hour, to accept the authority and guidance of the second International Baha’i Council which has the Conferred Infallibility from God vouchsafed unto it (though no one member alone has this) is creating the great “negative spiritual vortex” that is swirling mankind toward this destruction.

As I have personally said for so many years, by the prophecies of God, the illegal killing of Saddam Hussein, like that of the assassination of Arch-Duke Ferdinand that sparked World War I, will be the unleashing of the four winds of destruction from the great river Euphrates. As his blood, and those of his fellow Iraqis touches the ground, for each drop spilled a mushroom cloud, like hyacinths, will sprout and blossom throughout the entire world, in the all the major cities — “and the cities of the nations fell” – killing 1/3rd of mankind in ONE HOUR, mostly in the West, in the United States, as well as Russia, England and France. After this, white people will be as scarce and hen’s teeth! But who is listening to this voice?

Therefore, the point is that these catastrophes are the bump on the head, to wake the people up out of their lethargy. But the Christ Promised Kingdom is YOUR SALVATION, both before and after the catastrophes, and in both this life and in the next.

God is merciful and protects His people, and sends them His promised one, and a warner, so none should perish. But who is listening to this voice?

The 9-11 event is EXPLICIT! That “a tenth part of the city fell...seven thousand* people were killed... the rest were terrified [terrorism]... and gave glory to the God of heaven” (Revelation 11:13). AND “So the first went and poured his vial [ANTHRAX] upon the earth, and foul and loathsome sores [both cutaneous and respiratorial] came upon the men who had the mark of the beast [on their

* This refers to the 7000 employees that work in the UN building and the surrounding UN complex in New York that is to be destroyed.



forehead – intellects—blinding their intellects from the truth] and those who worshipped its image [crucifix].” (Revelation 16:2). See also Quran, Sura XLIV Smoke; Dukhan.

That God knew aforetime that all people (and all people ARE His people) would fail to accept the Davidic Kingship and would not accept His true Universal House of Justice IS NOT the cause of their rejection. The Cause of their rejection however is AT THE ROOT of the problem. That is, for REASONS OF THEIR OWN, they reject the ANCIENT ROOT, Baha’u’llah, CHRIST seated upon the throne of David in the potency of the Everlasting Father, the Most Great Name of God, ABHA, Father.

Instead they want Jesus, the same physical person, and they reject the one seated upon the throne. The Christians are fooled by their corrupt clergy for it says that Jesus sat down at the right hand of Him who is seated upon the throne. Jesus didn’t sit upon the throne. This throne is the throne of David, called in scriptures the throne of the Lord (1 Chron. 29:23) or the throne of God (YHVH), the four letters of His name.

But the Bible tells us that God is invisible, God is spirit and that no one at any time has ever seen God (1 John 4:12; John 4:24; 1 Col. 1:15). Therefore the One SEEN, by all the prophets (See Isaiah 9:6-7. Psalms 89, and Psalms 110, and Hebrews, Ezekiel 1, 2, 8, 10, 43-49, Revelation, John 6:46, etc...) CANNOT be God, but like Solomon, is the ONE seated upon the THRONE (Davidic) of the LORD today. This is Baha’u’llah, the living HEIR to David’s throne, which continues in this world, through the successorship of his sons (aghsan: branches) through ‘Abdu’l-Baha on down to the current president of the IBC/UHJ, the great grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha, living in the world today (see genealogy chart).

Even though Jesus said in Mark 8:38, that we should accept “the glory of the father” which in English (as Jesus spoke a Galilean dialect of Aramaic) is BAHU’U’LLAH, still the people do not want BAHU’U’LLAH, they want the physical return of Jesus only, and therefore they go down into destruction. Even if Jesus himself did return, the MOST he could do would be to point to Baha’u’llah and have all the people accept Him as the “Father” seated upon the throne. In fact this is what Jesus did do, on both his first and second coming as the HERALD and the ESTABLISHER of the Kingdom. Yet even when this Jesus lived amongst the people he was scorned and rejected by all people, up until the bitter end. But his Father comforts him, and he sits down at his right hand. From the date of his passing on, Aug. 6, 1996, all these calamities have been visited upon you. And in your refusal to accept Baha’u’llah, terrible and grim is the future for all those who contend with God! I, and I alone, have given these dates.

On 9-11, something much, much more important than the Trade Towers collapse happened. On that day the Divine Standard of the Genealogy of Baha’u’llah was unfurled for all the world to see. The Davidic Kingship is the symbol of the Oneness of Humanity. The purpose of the Davidic King, is so we can recognize the true Baha’i faith, and the true Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah from fakes, frauds and imitations. On this day many still remain heedless and the people stand condemned. Why?



“And this is the condemnation, that the light [Baha’i] has come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light [Baha’i], because their deeds were evil.”

“For everyone practicing evil hates the light [Baha’i] and does not come to the light [Baha’i], lest his deeds should be reprov’d.”

“But he who does the truth comes to the light [Baha’i], that his deeds may be clearly seen, that they have been wrought in God.” (John 3: 19-21)

Thus the deeds of the people were evil, and in Revelations it says they will be judged by what they have done.

Bush and the Feds in D.C. have NO MANDATE to “police the world.” By taking themselves as vigilantes THEY HAVE BECOME THE TERRORISTS, and their reign of terror like that of Robes Pierre in the French Revolution will end in their own undoing.

This negative spiritual vortex of all those that “hate the light [Baha’i]” and of those that have broken the Covenant of God on mount Carmel, and of those who plot to kill Saddam Hussein on the plain of Karbala in Iraq where the Euphrates river doth flow, have attracted this meteor to the planet. This “negative spiritual vortex” of antichrist that Jesus on both his first and second comings warned us about, is drawing and pulling this meteor toward the planet, even as humanity is drawn further and further into the muck of this catastrophe of its own making. Only the strong Hand of God and the FIRM CORD of His Covenant can pull us all out now. But who is listening to this voice?

The epicenter of this negativity is the seat of violation in Haifa on Mt. Carmel, as well as New York City where the UN has botched bringing peace to the world, and where these Covenant-breakers have their western office in the UN building; and also the city of Rome where the Pope of Christianity (false prophet) has likewise failed to proclaim Baha’u’llah to all the peoples, let alone the long and extremely well documented history of bloody atrocities and crusades and injustices that stain his blood-soaked chair.

That God knew aforetime that His people (which IS all people) would fail at the appointed hour to accept the ONE SEATED UPON THE THRONE (the throne of David see 1 Chronicles 29:23; and all throughout the Book of Revelation; Ez. 1, 2, 3, 8, 10, 43-49, Jer. 23:5,6; Is. 9:6, 7, Zech. 3,4,5,6, etc...) and the Lamb, is due to the power of God.

This very specific and intricately detailed foreknowledge of events has been moreover vouchsafed unto the Lamb seated at the right Hand of Him who is seated upon the throne. And via the Lamb’s explanations and commentaries — to anyone and everyone that has graduated from his school — each and everyone according to their individual capacity and their true genius, whether they be firm in the Covenant or not, nevertheless they have been educated by him and him alone. Thus no one today can possibly claim a revelation direct from God — for this Knowledge, the Medicine, the Method and the Teaching, has come to us through the Lamb, and the Lamb alone, Dr. Leland Jensen, Knight of Baha’u’llah, as the rest of the Baha’i world went astray and violated the



Covenant, throwing away the elixir of Baha'u'llah, the medicine for this sick world that He and He alone had brought from God. Thus Dr. Jensen brings nothing new, he has re-established what the Covenant-breakers have thrown out. It is Baha'u'llah who says: "Behold I make all things NEW." Therefore it is essential to accept Baha'u'llah, and nobody gets to the Father, accept through the Son, and this pertains to Jesus on his second coming ONLY (see 1 Cor. 15: 24). And therefore, if the Christians and the so-called "Baha'is" fail at the appointed hour to accept this Jesus upon his return, then they shall all have excluded themselves from inheriting the everlasting promises of God. The choice is yours. But who is listening to this voice?

Thus uniquely, only him who is seated upon the throne, and those of his companions, the Baha'is under the provisions of the Covenant, all raised up by the Lamb, alone possess the inheritance of the Conferred Infallibility (of the IBC/UHJ) to today rightly Guide all mankind to the "living waters that are free of price." Only the Council that has the descendant of David seated upon David's throne as president IS Baha'u'llah's true Universal House of Justice whose decisions are "freed from all error" (W&T, p. 14). It and IT alone is the temple raised up in the Holy Name of ABHA (Surat'ul-Hykal) with the president seated upon the ABBAS throne, that is, the kingdom of our FATHER (ABBA) David that is now come, the one who is the great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha, alive and in the world today seated upon the throne of David, that is to last for ever.

Consider yourselves wholly and fully forewarned. I have done my job, fulfilled my mission and dispensed the personal trust placed in me in a way and form seemingly marvelous to all peoples.

I boast for God, and for God alone, He raises up the jealousy of those "jealous of Zion" the place of David's throne. His light has aggravated the demons and evils of this world, who know they have only a short time left. His power has agitated the thoughts, feelings and minds of all people provoking ALL to action, some to life eternal and some to everlasting shame and contempt.

His appearance of his very own Self in the form of the Manifestation of Baha'u'llah seated upon the throne of David (and the continuing appointed successorship as delineated in His Holy Book of the Everlasting Covenant of God (Kitab-i-Ahd/W&T), the establishment of his Temple/Council/House Davidic) has irritated the peoples and nations of the world, and stimulated both natural and conditioned responses, for some, to right action and salvation, and for others, to wrong thinking, death, war, self-destruction and total annihilation.

The appearance of this Light, true Baha'i, I tell you, O peoples of all the world! has upset the equilibrium of ALL the denizens of this earth. The deep-seated indoctrinations and wrong thinking of the violations of the covenants of the past all comes clashing together, now, at this appointed hour. The six thousand year prophetic cycle of Adam (4000 BC to 2001 AD has ended)! And therefore at this APPOINTED HOUR, in fulfillment of the word of the prophet, all people were thrown into terror and confusion: "Behold the confusion that has befallen the tribes of the defeated" — resulting in the Resurrection of the spiritually Dead from all the peoples and the nations of the world, the unleashing of the four winds of destruction from the great river Euphrates, the catalyzing impulse of the WORD of the Baha'i Revelation being released, the unfolding of the genealogy of Baha'u'llah back to King David, culminating in the election of the International Tribunal which shall bring peace to the nations of all the world. For the "dead in Christ, they shall rise first!"



All these things I have told you. And behold these words are creative.

Baha'u'llah prophesied that a burning meteor will drive the Covenant-breakers off of Mt. Carmel.

“Heaven and earth shall pass away but my words, they shall not pass away.

They shall endure for ever more”

“I will sing of thy steadfast love O Lord, forever:
with my mouth I will proclaim
Thy faithfulness for unto all generations”

“For thou hast said:

““I have made a Covenant with my chosen one,
I have sworn to David my servant:””

““Your seed I will establish forever,
and build you throne for all generations””

“Once and for all, I have sworn by My holiness
I will not lie to David,
His seed shall endure for ever,
and his throne as the sun before Me;
It shall be established forever like the moon,
and it shall last as long as the skies endure!”
(Psalm 89: 1,3,35-37).

Meteor strike!

Written by Neal Chase,
October 31, November 1,
2001 AD, Mustaghath.



APPENDIX E

PRESS RELEASE

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

**BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804**

www.bupc.org

CONTACT: NEAL CHASE, MISSOULA MT 59804

February 15, 1995

MABUS MUST DIE!

by Neal Chase

According to Nostradamus, Saddam Hussein must die* first before New York City is destroyed.

Mabus [sadam (Saddam) in the mirror] shall come,
and soon after shall DIE,
of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction
THEN on a sudden THE VENGEANCE shall be seen!†
—II:62.

Saddam has stated that when his country loses its pride then there is nothing left to live for and death will be his choice.

You can come to Iraq with aircraft and missiles, but do not push us to the point at which we cease to care. When we feel that you want to injure our pride and destroy the Iraqis' chance of a high standard of living, we will cease to care, and **DEATH WILL BE OUR CHOICE**. Then we would not care if you fired a hundred missiles for each missile we fired because without pride, life would have no value.‡

* In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Husein was executed 2300 days after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted.

† The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus translated by Henry C. Roberts.

‡ Pierre Salinger, Secret Dossier, The Hidden Agenda Behind the Gulf War, p. 52



The United States refuses to lift the sanctions off of Iraq [except now after the hostile takeover to steal their oil and sell it for US interests] although Iraq has complied with all the UN resolutions including recognizing the new borders of Kuwait.* The other veto-power countries such as England, France, China and Russia are all in favor of lifting the sanctions, but the United States, because of its oil interests, says it will never lift them.

The national debt of the United States to the world bankers is the behind-the-scenes leverage that dictates policy for control of the oil in order to gain global control of the world. Russia, in the hands of Yeltzin who is a puppet for Clinton and the world bankers, has never before borrowed from the monetary fund (because Communism kept them out of it) and has no debt to these bankers. Now, however, they have a deal to lend Yeltzin any amount of money against the vast untapped oil reserves in Russian control. For this reason American troops are fighting along side Russians against the Muslims in Chechnya (like they fought the Muslims in Iraq) so that all the oil and modern mining equipment there can remain in Russian control (see “The Spotlight” 2/6/95).†

Iraq is the only democracy in that area of the world. Saudi Arabia, Kuwait, Syria, Jordan, Iran, etc... are all run by Kingships, Emirates, Sheikdoms or other despotisms. But Iraq has a constitution and a congress of the people. Yet the United States opposes the democracy, Iraq, for its oil interests dictated by the money people behind the scenes.

This country (of America) has a habit of assassinating all those that get in its way. Lincoln was killed for freeing the slaves. Kennedy was killed for trying to get rid of the Federal Reserve/ National Debt to these world bankers. Who killed him? Was it the CIA? or was it the FBI?

His brother Bobby was assassinated; so was Martin Luther King Jr.. Killing is not beyond these people. The news has reported that Clinton has a body count of over 20 people in the wake of his trail to the White House.‡

Saddam Hussein is not only the president of his country Iraq, he is also the head of the Baath religious party, which is an international religious party to “resurrect” the Ottoman Empire of the Muslims that fell after World War I.

On November 26, 1994 Saddam Hussein fired Tariq Aziz from dealing with the United Nations and took over direct personal control in all dealings with the Security Council. Tarik Aziz is a Christian.§ This opens the door for Saddam to go before the UN Security Council himself in person and plead his countries case before the assembly [thus having an International Trial]. Saddam knows that when he does this he is sure to be assassinated.

With the sanctions remaining unlifted [the sanctions never were lifted until after Saddam was

* Eric Rouleau, America’s Unyielding Policy Toward Iraq cf. “Foreign Affairs” January/February 1995

† U.S. Special Forces in Chechnya Join Russian Comrades in Siege of Grozny cf. “The Spotlight” Vol. XXI, No. 6, February 6, 1995.

‡ See “The Spotlight”.

§ Leon Barkho (Reuter) BAGHDAD, Nov. 27, 1994



removed], Saddam says that he will choose death anyhow. Being a religious man he might as well die a martyr's death, on a peace mission to the UN, and be assassinated in New York City itself, the city that is to be destroyed [now his trial will be that of defendant instead of plaintiff, he should have taken our advice in 1995!].

As a Muslim, being killed in battle, he is guaranteed a place in heaven. Several assassination plots against Saddam have already been thwarted. How would his assassination be interpreted in the eyes of the world?

All over the world, in the headlines of every newspaper, from Europe to China, into the rondovels (grass huts) of central Africa, the people will read about how the wicked United States that has a history of assassinations, killed Saddam Hussein. Think about what affect this will have!

Headlines all over the world and every television station everywhere would announce Saddam's assassination and the blame would be on the United States and the UN. Then the congress of Iraq of which Saddam is the president [those loyalists who are left and those groups who sympathize]* would have cause to retaliate by nuking the UN building (seat of the Beast) and all New York City along with it, as the assassination of Saddam would be the big excuse they've been waiting for to justify their act in the eyes of the world. The Russians would then side with the Muslims against the United States and the rest of the Christian West, and the world would escalate into the battle of Armageddon (WW III) in which one third of mankind is to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war (Rev. 9:15, KJV). After the purifying four winds of destruction the Kingdom of God will be established on earth as it is in heaven and the name of Baha'u'llah will be on the lips and minds of all the people of the world!

If New York City was to be destroyed by a thermonuclear weapon now [before the takeover of Iraq and the Capture of Saddam] this would be a black mark against the Muslims everywhere labeling them as terrorists. But if it is done after Saddam is assassinated it would be seen as justifiable in the eyes of the majority populations of the world which have suffered repeated injustices inflicted against them by the United States.

Like the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand which ignited World War I, the assassination of Saddam Hussein, head of state and head of the religious party, would ignite World War III, uniting all Muslim peoples together, with New York City being the first city destroyed.

And the fifth angel poured out his vial [thermonuclear] upon the seat of the Beast [UN building];[†] and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores [radiation burns], and repented not of their deeds. —Revelation 16:10-11, KJV.

* In 1995, when this press release was written, this scenario was the furthest thing from people's minds. But now with groups like al-Qaeda, this nuclear threat against mainland U.S. is taken very seriously and seen as very realistic.

† See Revelation 13 and Daniel 7. The Beast has a bear's feet which represents Russia; eagle's wings is the U.S.; lion's mouth is England; leopard's body is France—these are the Big Four Christian nuclear Super Powers that run the UN as the prophesied Beast (the animal parts being symbols for the different nations) making the UN building the seat of the Beast.



These ones that have been captured for the Trade Tower bombing are only pawns used during the Siege of the City which is over with as of 1994. There will be no more small time attacks against New York. Now it will be the real thing [This was fulfilled in the 9-11 attack, and the nuking of New York to follow!]. The sanctions imposed on Iraq comes up for review every two months. The next time they are scheduled to be reviewed is in mid March. The nuclear destruction of New York will happen some time after that.



APPENDIX F

PRESS RELEASE

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

**BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804**

www.bupc.org

CONTACT: NEAL CHASE, MISSOULA MT 59804

July 9th, 1997

WORLD CIVIL WAR !!!

by Neal Chase

Thursday Night's ABC News Special "UNFINISHED BUSINESS: THE CIA AND SADDAM HUSSEIN" with Peter Jennings reveals that we have been right all along! Not only WILL the US assassinate Saddam* in their "Unfinished Business" in PENTAGON operation CODENAMED: **THE JACKHAMMER** [which as of December 14th, 2003 has resulted in Saddam's capture and ultimate death], but the SPECIAL SECRET WEAPON of the underground burrowing nuclear weapon carried by the B-2 stealth bomber that they have developed to kill Saddam in his bunker [used against Saddam on March 21 and April 7, 2003] has completely upset the balance of power world-wide! This stealth delivered nuclear weapon burrows hundreds of feet underground making all Russian defense vulnerable. Yeltsin is threatening to nuke the United States if they go against ANY Russian interests which now includes the Iraqi oil the US tried to steal in the Gulf War that Iraq has sold to Russian and China in a 23 year oil contract (until 2020 AD) thus allying all the East (Russia, China, Iraq and the Muslims and Arabs) against the West (The United States, NATO, its allies and Israel) in the stand-off for WORLD GLOBAL CIVIL THERMONUCLEAR WAR in which one third of mankind is to be dead in ONE hour with every city in the United States of 100,000 or more to be destroyed by the incoming Russian missiles targeting all US peoples who have no defense by the government that has sold the people out as hostages in a global wager for oil and world domination!

* In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Hussein was executed 2300 days (see Dan. 8:13) after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted. This "execution" fulfilled the US's call to assassinate Saddam. The dictionary defines "assassination" as the "murder of a political figure" and "murder by treacherous violence".



THE THERMONUCLEAR TRIGGER* releasing the four winds of destruction that are held back by the four angels of God at the River Euphrates which flows through Iraq (Revelation 9:14), IS the ASSASSINATION of SADDAM HUSSEIN† by the US in the military strike codenamed the Jackhammer. As this “Jackhammer” uses the underground borrowing nuclear* weapon to kill Saddam in his bunker‡ over 300 feet underground, like a Jackhammer, this will justify the retaliation of the Iraqi people, (in the eyes of Russia and the world) with thermonuclear weapons against the UN building which will be destroyed after Saddam is killed [which now since his capture no one will doubt] and all New York City in a 200 mile radius along with it. This will be fighting fire with fire, like with like. Madeline Albright (who is not bright at all) has already sworn, on Larry King Live, to nuke Baghdad and all Iraq off the face of the earth when they destroy New York. This will alienate Russia, China and the East and all the Muslim world making Saddam Hussein a religious martyr§ in the eyes of the Muslims — and like the assassination of Arch Duke Ferdinand that sparked off the powder keg of World War One, the heavy handed assassination of Saddam by the US and its allies, in a last ditch attempt to get control of the oil, which has been sold to Russia, will be the spark of thermonuclear obliteration for all western material civilization as we know it destined to arise like the phoenix from out the burning fiery flames of its own making, from which it sets itself on fire, and redeem all mankind into the everlasting Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven, of the true second International Baha’i Council/Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah that has the descendant of King David as its president and executive branch seated upon the throne of David which is to last for ever (see Psalm 89).

In our previous release of February 15th, 1995 entitled “Mabus Must Die!” we explained that according to Nostradamus **SADDAM MUST BE KILLED**† first before the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it.

Mabus [Mabus/sudaM: Saddam in the mirror] shall come,
and soon after shall **DIE**,
of people and beasts shall be a horrible destruction,
THEN on a sudden THE VENGEANCE shall be seen!
—(Century II, Quatrain 62)¶

* These bunker-busters are made from the nuclear material Depleted Uranium for smashing through concrete and steel, some of these earth-penetrating weapons are fitted with small nuclear primary charges for maximum penetrating force. These are sometimes called tactical nukes. The excuse the U.S. might give for going nuclear is that they had to use these sort of weapons because of the intense heat they produce which is necessary to destroy the (supposed) chemical and biological stockpiles.

† In fulfillment of these prophecies Saddam Hussein was executed 2300 days (see Dan. 8:13) after 9-11-2000 on December 29, 2006 before the nuking of New York just as we predicted. This “execution” fulfilled the US’s call to assassinate Saddam. The dictionary defines “assassination” as the “murder of a political figure” and “murder by treacherous violence”.

‡ On March 21 and April 7, 2003 the “Jackhammer” was used against Saddam to kill him in his bunker, just as we predicted which resulted in Saddam’s capture and ultimate death exactly as depicted in the prophecies from God.

§ The killing of Saddam on Eid ul-Adha, the Muslim Feast of Sacrifice of the Lamb, like the Jewish Passover sacrifice of the Lamb when Jesus was killed, fulfills this prediction of making Saddam Hussein a religious martyr in the eyes of the people.

¶ The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus translated by Henry C. Roberts.



Last September, 1996, (9/4-5) which we accurately predicted, was fulfilled in Operation: Capability (aka Desert Strike). Tony Cordesman (ABC National Security advisor) revealed that the whole point of that operation in '96 was to create a military corridor from Kuwait to Baghdad in which the B-2 Stealth Bombers with their underground burrowing thermo-nuclear missiles could be flown into Iraq undetected by Iraqi air defense. It was Bill Clinton that issued millions of dollars of hit money, which Insight magazine exposed (May, 1996), to distract Saddam with a CIA backed coup in the north in order to extend the no-fly-zone in the south. And now the Jackhammer has been locked into place through **Operation: Capability**, the US has the capability to assassinate Saddam.

[The SPOTLIGHT has learned] the top priority hugely expensive covert project involving the assassination of Saddam and the forcible ouster of his regime is code named "Operation Jackhammer." (The Spotlight September 4, 1995).

NOW The Jackhammer is in full swing, locked into position and ready to strike! It is called the Jackhammer, because like a Jackhammer the underground borrowing missiles will go 300 feet underground to kill Saddam in his bunker [the March 20 and April 7 strikes which have resulted in the Dec. 14, 2003 Capture and eventual killing of Saddam]. Then the Iraqis [those still loyal to Saddam working with others of like minds] will retaliate by nuking the UN building and all New York City. Albright has said then the US will nuke Baghdad and all Iraq. Then Russia allied with China the Arabs, Muslims and the East will vs. the United States, NATO, Israel and the West and in one hour of World Thernuclear War in which one third of mankind is to be killed with every US city of population 100,000 or more being destroyed and all these people thrown alive into the thernuclear lake of fire for failure of recognizing the solution to this problem that God gave Dr. Leland Jensen (who fulfills prophecy for the return of Jesus), through Baha'u'llah (the second coming of Christ). The killing of Saddam and the nuclear destruction of New York will propel this message globally for the safety, security and salvation of all mankind. Now the US wants to finish their "UNFINISHED BUSINESS" by killing Saddam and the time is now ripe because the US must stop the sale of Iraqi OIL to Russia and China. Whosoever controls the oil controls the world. The US knows this and they will stop at nothing to make sure THEY are the ones in control!

This WAR is to be fought over **oil and religion**. The polarization of East vs. West is further ignited by the militant religious fanaticism and hatred between Israel (allied with the US) and the Arab/Muslims who are now allied with Russia, China and all the East. The WORLD has failed to turn to Baha'u'llah and his Universal House of Justice/International Baha'i Council with the descendant of King David as the president and therefore NOW the landslide is due. The people of America will be assailed from every direction. Terrible indeed is God in punishing!

Woe to the people of blood (the US)! For Jesus has said, 'do ye not know that what you sow [America of my names' sake] so shall ye reap,' that 'the bread that ye cast upon the water comes back to you!' Now that day of retribution is due! No one will escape or fence sit as we enter the EPOCH of the GREAT CHASTISEMENT and the assassination of Saddam with the underground burrowing nuclear missile delivered by the B-2 stealth bomber opens up the gates of HELL on earth in WORLD GLOBAL THERMONUCLEAR CIVIL WAR! Where will you be when the



sharpened blade of Vengeance falls upon the out stretched necks of malice of those on whose hands are stained the blood of innocents as 3/4 of a million children under 5 are now dead by illegal sanctions imposed against Iraq? The US is already found guilty and condemned on 19 counts of war-crimes against humanity by the International Tribunal, like those of Hitler and the Nazis before them. Mad. Albright says to Leslie Stahl on 60 Minutes, "LET the Children Die!" So all people, saith the Lord, will be JUDGED by WHAT THEY HAVE DONE (Rev. 20:12; 22:12). Baha'u'llah has written:

The world is in travail, and its agitation waxeth day by day. Its face is turned towards waywardness and unbelief. Such shall be its plight, that to disclose it now would not be meet and seemly. Its perversity will long continue. And when the appointed hour is come **THERE SHALL SUDDENLY APPEAR THAT WHICH WILL CAUSE THE LIMBS OF MANKIND TO QUAKE**. Then, and only then, will the Divine Standard be unfurled and the Nightingale of Paradise warble its melody. —Baha'u'llah, Gleanings #LXI., p. 118-119.

If the news media misrepresents this message in any way, the blood of all people will be on their heads for this time forth and for evermore. Know this: the wages of sin are death!

What profit will it be if a man gains the whole world and forfeits his own soul? For the Son of man [the son of a man] is coming in the Glory of the Father [Baha'u'llah] with his angels [Baha'is], and then he will repay everyone for what they have done. (Matthew 16:26-28, Moffat's).

What have you done? Now is the RETRIBUTION!

WE HAVE A 100% TRACK RECORD!

We have a 100% track record. From the Trade Tower bombing, that we accurately predicted over three months before it happened, to the rest of the dates pertaining to the Siege of the City of New York [see Charts, pages 282-283] as well as the UN bungling of the Hebron Massacre, we are right. Because of their absolute accuracy, these releases are public knowledge having been published in the February 1995 HARPER's Magazine by John R. Macarthur that exposed the Nayirah fraud that was used as propaganda for the start of the Gulf War. And therefore when all these things happen and come to fulfillment it is on **PUBLIC RECORD** that we are the **ONLY ONES who knew before time** and publicly warned the people for their safety, security and salvation. At the University of Montana in January of 1993, as well as in our releases, we accurately predicted the Trade Tower Bombing three months before it happened. Professor C. LeRoy Anderson, Dr. Rob Balch, and Professor John Domitrovich are all witnesses.

We are the only ones in the entire world guiding the people for their safety, security and salvation!

We have a 100% track record!

On every single one of the dates we have given there was an attack or threat or assault on the United Nations and New York City. From the Trade Tower bombing of 2/26/93, to the Edison



Gas Explosion of 3/23/94 and the Lincoln Tunnel of 5/2/94, not one thing occurred that we didn't forewarn the people of and it all happened on the dates given in the Holy Scriptures [see chart, page 282].

We accurately predicted the Trade Tower bombing which began the start of the 430 days of siege [see chart, page 283]. The people who were caught confessed in a recorded transcript published in the newspapers that the UN building (the big house) was their real ultimate objective.

Then, EXACTLY AS WE HAD BEEN WARNING, a plot to destroy the UN building and blow up several tunnels in New York sealing it off, as well as, assassinate several key government figures, was foiled by the FBI during the Days of Siege!

Next occurred the UN bungling of the Hebron Massacre which we predicted over two weeks before it happened on live television on "Baha'i Phone-In Live!" which airs locally on MCAT in Missoula, Montana [see chart, page 282]. This exposed the motives and clear double-standard of the UN and the United States against the Muslim peoples.

Then exactly at the expiration of the first 390 days of the siege, on March 23, 1994 seven minutes before midnight on the exact date that we gave, came the Edison Gas Explosion, which was described by eye-witnesses as being like a nuclear blast like that of Nagasaki or Hiroshima, as reported by the New York Times. An airline pilot flying into Newark reported that "Newark had been nuked!" This blast happened right across from New York City on the Jersey Shore and lit the city up like noon day at midnight with a thousand foot pillar of fire from the afterburn burning on into the night. All this happened while Art Bell was giving a live Coast to Coast Interview with Neal Chase on the Radio. Hours before in the Day, Mr. Chase was on the radio in New York and in New Jersey, and when it happened, the people ran terrified and naked in the streets screaming "They got it right! They got it right!" unable to open their car doors from the heat of the metal handles that burned their hands. All this happened on the date that we gave (see chart, page 282) and woke up the people of that area who are in IMMEDIATE DANGER. Next was the Lincoln Tunnel explosion on May 2, 1994, which completed the days of the Siege of the City [see Chart, page 282].

No one else on earth can claim this accuracy. No one else has made these accurate predictions. And not just one — that could be a lucky guess. But so many. One after the other, after the other. No one else is promoting the truth of Baha'u'llah, Dr. Leland Jensen and the establishment of the second International Baha'i Council. God is slow to anger and gives the people time to repent, but they do not change their minds or their course of action. They choose destruction and death. Why not take a deep draught of the divine elixir, Baha'u'llah's cure-all that Dr. Jensen has prepared for all mankind like a meal fit for a king? The choice is yours.

WE ARE NOT FALSE PROPHETS!

We are not false prophets. We are not prophets at all! We do not see visions or have dreams, but we are followers and believers in the prophets. We are religious leaders and educators to bring the message of God to the people for their safety, security and salvation! THAT THE WORD CHRIST



comes from the Greek word Christos meaning anointed one which is the same as the Hebrew word Messiah which means the anointed one. But anointed one of what? The anointed male-sperm descendant of King David. Jesus was made of the sperm (seed) of David according to the flesh through his father Joseph (Romans 1:3-4, KJV) and only declared to be the son of God through the spirit. The potency of his revelation was in that of the son of God. Baha'u'llah is made of the sperm (seed) of David according to the flesh (see Genealogy Chart) and is declared to be the father seated upon the throne of David (Isaiah 9:6-7 KJV). His name means everlasting Father which is the potency of His Revelation. THEREFORE Baha'u'llah is the second coming of Christ and is no false prophet!

WE DO NOT BELIEVE IN THE END OF THE WORLD!

We do not believe in the end of the world. Did the world end after Hiroshima and Nagasaki were bombed? Did the world end after the thousands of thermonuclear "test" blasts above ground and under ground and in the sea like in the Bikini Islands? No! Of course not. And the world will not end after the thermonuclear destruction of New York City either, although the fallout and pollution will turn the MOON INTO BLOOD RED (Acts 2)! The world will not end after the full scale nuclear war to follow in which every American City of population 100,000 or more is destroyed and one third of mankind is dead in one hour of thermonuclear war around the globe mostly in the Big Four countries of England, the United States, France and Russia, although the fallout and pollution of this magnitude will cause both the sun and the moon to not give their light.

WE ARE NOT DOOMSAYERS!

The Baha'is under the Provisions of the Covenant are not doomsayers and do not believe in the end of the world. If a doctor were to come out of the lab and tell you that you had leukemia, but that he had the cure, would you call him a doomsayer or take the cure-all? It seems the press, the media and our unqualified political and so-called Christian religious leaders have chosen to reject the medicine for this sick world that Baha'u'llah, who fulfills prophecy for the second coming of Christ, revealed and that Dr. Leland Jensen, the establisher of the Baha'i Faith, has made known! Instead they have denied the cure-all and now the disease has escalated to fully metastasizing!

EUPHRATES: The Bible is not a liar!

In the Bible in the Book of Revelation it clearly states that the four winds of destruction are let loose from the river Euphrates (in Iraq) where they are being held back (Revelation 9:14; 7:1)(see Map). This is not to be taken lightly. You can bet Saddam knows where the Euphrates river is. Most Christians don't know it but the Muslims believe in the Book of Revelation and in Jesus as the Christians believe in the Old Testament. On a recent Final Jeopardy (the game show) they were asked who the Muslims were waiting for and they all got it wrong. The answer was Jesus. Regardless of what you believe about the prophecy of Revelation about the River Euphrates you can be sure that Saddam believes it 100%! and feels that he is doing the work of God according to his beliefs. Clinton is not only playing with fire he is playing with your life and mine and those of all the American people and the world. What right does he have? The right to do anything to take over the world for his international banking buddies of the West?



IT'S ALL ABOUT OIL

The blame is on the current administration running the United States. Clinton vowed that he would not walk in the footsteps of ex-President George Bush and then he went right out and bought a pair of Bush's shoes. Iraq, like Libya and Iran are US enemies because they have nationalized their oil, like we have national forests, so that all money's and profit and drilling rights go to the people and children of Iraq, for schools, hospitals, roads, etc. The US supports dictators, emirs, despots and sheikdoms that have no democracy and oppress their people in Saudi Arabia, Syria and Kuwait and others, because they have made oil deals with the West. But democracies like Iraq that have nationalized their oil become the enemy of the West because of their greed for the oil. If God gave the Muslims the oil the Christians can buy it from them! Stealing it by force is the fuel for World War III, thermonuclear Armageddon in which one third of mankind will die in one hour of thermonuclear war and every American City of population of over 100,000 or more will be destroyed.

Our leaders are so greedy for oil and world domination that they cannot see that they are self fulfilling the prophecies of unleashing the four winds of destruction held back at the river Euphrates which flows through Iraq. Or can they? They are so blind with ambition greed for money and power they cannot see that assassinating Saddam Hussein will be that spark that ignites World War III, like the killing of Arch Duke Ferdinand ignited World War I.

After Saddam is killed, which can happen any time now, his people will retaliate with the thermonuclear weapons they have purchased from the former Soviet Empire from Muslim nations such as Kazakstan and nuke the UN building and all New York city along with it. These oil greedy leaders are leading our world into thermonuclear holocaust!

CRIMES AGAINST HUMANITY: THE SANCTIONS

The sanctions against Iraq are illegal and violate international law: of the Nuremberg principles, the Geneva Convention and even the UN General Assembly in its 1989 Resolutions. These sanctions do not affect Saddam at all but only the poor, the sick, the elderly and the children. Over half a million innocent children have been brutally murdered by the slow and agonizing torture of malnutrition, leukemia (caused by radiation poisoning from over 40 tons to 700 tons of depleted uranium the US spread out over the Iraqi farmlands) as well as, disease and pestilence.

Hillary Clinton says IT TAKES A VILLAGE to raise children and yet her husband DESTROYS THOUSANDS OF VILLAGES, killing and affecting children into the millions by the sanctions which are the real weapons of mass destruction.

Former Attorney General Ramsey Clark, a real American Hero, is the main activist focusing behind the movement to expose these international crimes against humanity. In a recent letter to US Ambassador to the UN, Madeline Albright, of January 1, 1996 Ramsey Clark has stated:

There is one crime against humanity in this last decade of the millennium that exceeds all others in its magnitude, cruelty and portent. It is the US-forced sanctions



against the 20 million people of Iraq. The whole population has suffered. More than one million people have died, mostly among the elderly, the chronically ill, children and infants... There are no deaths crueller than these. They are suffered slowly, helplessly, without simple remedial medication, without simple sedation to relieve pain, without mercy.

On Thursday, September 12th at 6:30 pm at 777 UN Plaza, UN Church Center, 44th and 1st Ave, Manhattan, on the second floor, Ramsey Clark and the distinguished personages from all around the world held an international meeting on the Iraqi situation focusing **on the problem of the nuclear waste of the Depleted Uranium** spread out over Iraq. They have labeled this the “Pentagon’s Magic Bullet.” This conference was not telecasted on C-Span and never made the news on CNN or other Networks [Thus the US has really already nuked Iraq in the first Gulf War, with Depleted Uranium spread all throughout that country].

As the news media refuses to report any of these things in the mainstream to the people, this is proof in the eyes of God that the News media is corrupt and is to blame for the deaths of all the innocent people and these millions of children which warrants the retribution of the Iraqi people in the form of the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building after the assassination of Saddam Hussein which is now in the works by Clinton with the JACKHAMMER. Even Harper’s Magazine has not reported on the efforts of Ramsey Clark. Why doesn’t the King of talk, Larry King put Clark on his show? Why doesn’t 60 Minutes give Clark his day in court? God sees into the hearts of men. “Iniquity must come, but woe betide them by whom it comes!”

DR. LELAND JENSEN IS RIGHT!

In April of 1979 Dr. Leland Jensen predicted “a provocative act” that would escalate the world towards World War III that would occur on April 29, 1980 at 5:55 pm MDT.

As recorded in the April 30, 1980 article of the Missoulian:

Based on his interpretations of the Bible and on measurements of the Great Pyramid of Khufu in Giza, Egypt, Jensen said, “either a provocative act that will escalate into World War III, or World War III itself,” was to occur at 5:55 pm MDT Tuesday [April 29, 1980].

On April 29, 1980 at 5:55 pm the Soviet Union launched Cosmos mission 1,176, the nuclear powered U-23 spy satellite. This satellite was the same as the Cosmos 954 satellite launched by them in 1978 and which crashed down in Canada. At that time the US Government said that if they launched another such satellite it would be considered an act of war. So on April 29, 1980 at 5:55 pm the Soviets committed an act defined beforehand as an act of war by our government. In direct response, then President Jimmy Carter signed in Presidential Directive 59 (PD 59) on this very same day, April 29th, 1980* thereby undoing McNamara’s Mutually Assured Destruction (MAD)

* Jack Anderson in his column and a few days later, the candidate John Anderson reported that on April 29th, Jimmy Carter signed Directive 59. Cyrus Vance refused to go along with this as well as plans to “tactical” nuke Iran in



policy in favor of PD 59's FIRST STRIKE LIMITED WINNABLE THERMONUCLEAR WAR. As McNamara did away with all the fallout shelter's for "MAD" and these were never reactivated, the American people are held hostage as a HUMAN SHIELD.

The actions of Clinton against Iraq, which follow the Bush policies are escalating us into a confrontation with Russia and unlike Russia that have cities beneath their cities for fallout and bomb shelters fully stocked the American people have nothing and will suffer the heaviest losses.

This type of satellite was a sophisticated surveillance satellite designed to track deep-running American nuclear submarines. At the launching of this satellite the US early warning radar picked this up on their screen and saw that it was carrying a nuclear reactor that was used in these type of spy satellites. The implications of this type of launch, at this time was so grave that our nuclear arsenal was put on standby and NORAD went to DEFCON (Defensive Condition) 1. The reason being is because of the capability of launching this type of satellite, in that it would only take one revolution around the earth, and all American nuclear submarines would be targeted.

Dr. Jensen got it right on the money!

But the American public goes uninformed as to the implications of these actions. The American public still thinks that nuclear war is "unthinkable" and that we are still in the nuclear deterrence posture of "MAD". WE ARE NOT!! We are living in a world that is PLANNING for a nuclear war.

With the signing of PD 59, the United States military began producing such nuclear weapons as the Pershing II missiles, the new Trident class nuclear submarines with their special type of nuclear missile, the MX missile, the Cruise missile, the list goes on and on. These types of weapons are being designed and mass produced for the reality of an eventual nuclear war. A war that is being planned to be fought. But the American people are ignorant of what their government has done. They go unprotected, unsheltered, unsupplied to be able to survive such a war.

This is why Dr. Jensen did what he did. So the people could be educated to protect themselves because the United States government won't do it. The government we pay our taxes to. Like in feudal Europe where the serfs paid their taxes to the king who controlled the army so that the people would be protected. Our government is purposely not doing its job even though they are fully aware of our international situation and are planning this limited nuclear war as these words are written and gamble our lives in the balance to steal oil and kill Saddam Hussein!

Man never simply wakes up one morning and finds himself in a shooting war without any warning or prelude. "Rather, it is like an approaching thunder storm. The clouds build up, the darkness increases, and the thunder and lightning give advanced warning" (R.E. McMasters, Jr., *Cycles of War*, p. 2). The actual beginning of a war, therefore, is some provocative act which turns

Operation Positive Leap-80 and quit. Carter backdated Vance's resignation one day earlier to April 28th, hired Muskie on the 29th and promulgated PD 59 publically on July 25th, 1980. Jack Anderson then exposed Carter's plan to nuke Iran (Op. Positive Leap-80) for an October surprise right before the election and thwarted what he called "the catastrophe".



loose the dogs of war. And like the typical reaction of those working outside during an oncoming storm, Americans assume the war will dissipate or detour around them, leaving them untouched. In 1980 this act was the launching of that nuclear spy satellite. Now in 1996 it is America's provocation against Iraq and the assassination of Saddam Hussein that will escalate us into World War Three and PD 59 is the instrument that makes it happen.

The entire 1979-1980 scenario is now being repeated in 1996-1997. All the players are in place and everything is a go, ready for launch. Only this time it is no warm up. Saddam came to power in 1979 and Ramsey Clark was under indictment by Carter for his peace activities in the Middle East at that same time and Dr. Jensen made all the wire services! Thus we have a green light, all systems go—it is all ready to launch right now at this time.

But Dr. Jensen, that God sent into the world to save the people, (“so that whosoever shall believeth in him shall not perish but shall have life everlasting”) knew that this was going to change in 1980, so he began to educate the people to protect themselves because the government was not going to do it. Dr. Jensen held a “fire drill” in 1980 to make the scenario as real as possible so that those involved would become firmly educated in how to protect the rest of the population.

The mainstream news media began to put words into the mouth of Dr. Jensen saying that the world was “going to end” on April 29th. But nothing could be farther from the truth! We do not believe in the end of the world. The world must still be here to have the Kingdom established upon it as promised in the Lord's Prayer: “Our Father who art in Heaven, Hallowed be thy Name, Thy Kingdom come, it will be done ON EARTH as it is in heaven.”

As Carter was sending troops to the Persian Gulf, and the Soviet Union was invading Afghanistan, Dr. Jensen was preparing the world for a “provocative act” that would occur on April 29th of 1980 and it did. Dr. Jensen is right! And now after Saddam is assassinated New York City will be nuked, the US will retaliate against Iraq, and this will release the four winds of destruction from the Great River Euphrates.

FOUR WINDS OF DESTRUCTION

After the assassination of Saddam and then the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it there will next be 4 great winds of destruction let loose from the Great River Euphrates. 1) World War III, one hour of thermonuclear war in which one third of mankind will die in one hour; 2) a great meteor that will strike the earth; 3) a Great Earthquake; and 4) The Earth's shifting crust as explained by Hapgood and Albert Einstein. All told two thirds of the world's population will be killed (Zech. 13:8) and one third will survive to be taken through the fire to be purified into the spiritual image of God, i.e. Love, mercy, justice, forgiveness, harmony, etc....

Based on our press releases, Larry King asked Madeline Albright (who is not bright at all) what the United States would do if Iraq nuked the UN building and New York City. She said it couldn't happen because the Iraqi's know that if they did such a thing the U.S. would retaliate with some of its nuclear arsenal and wipe Iraq and Baghdad off the face of the earth. But what does Saddam have to say about this?



Saddam has stated that when his country loses its pride then there is nothing left to live for and death will be his choice.

You can come to Iraq with aircraft and missiles, but do not push us to the point at which we cease to care. When we feel that you want to injure our pride and destroy the Iraqis' chance of a high standard of living, we will cease to care, and **DEATH WILL BE OUR CHOICE**. Then we would not care if you fired a hundred missiles for each missile we fired because without pride, life would have no value.*

And so with Clinton's provocative acts that are not supported by International Law or the UN General Assembly, Saddam is to be killed with the code name JACKHAMMER and his people will choose death, as all Muslims are promised an instant ticket to heaven if they die in battle, and they will nuke the UN building, the seat of the Beast. And as the US has already vowed to retaliate against Iraq this will polarize Russia with the Muslim vs. the US and Israel and in one hour of thermonuclear war one third of mankind will die with the four winds of destruction being released from the river Euphrates which flows through Iraq (see Map, p. 267).

CURRENT ADMINISTRATION MUST KILL SADDAM

The current US administration [now run by Bush Jr.] must kill Saddam because the United States refuses to lift the sanctions off of Iraq although Iraq has complied with all the UN resolutions including recognizing the new borders of Kuwait.† The other veto-power countries such as England, France, China and Russia are all in favor of lifting the sanctions, but the United States, because of its oil interests, says it will never lift them. And hard hearted Hanna, Madeline Albright says its worth the deaths of over 600,000 innocent children (as quoted on 60 Minutes).

This country (of America) has a habit of assassinating all those that get in its way. Lincoln was killed for freeing the slaves. Kennedy was killed for trying to get rid of the Federal Reserve/National Debt to world bankers. Who killed him? Was it the CIA? or was it the FBI?

His brother Bobby was assassinated; so was Martin Luther King Jr. Killing is not beyond these people. The news has reported that Clinton has a body count of over 20 people in the wake of his trail to the White House.‡

Headlines all over the world and every television station everywhere would announce Saddam's assassination and the blame would be on the United States and the UN. Then the Congress of Iraq of which Saddam is the president [and those groups who sympathize]§ would have cause to

* Pierre Salinger, Secret Dossier, The Hidden Agenda Behind the Gulf War, p. 52.

† Eric Rouleau, America's Unyielding Policy toward Iraq cf. "Foreign Affairs" January/February 1995.

‡ See "The Spotlight".

§ Before the destruction of the Trade Towers and the "War on Terror" which we accurately predicted, the idea of New York City being nuked was the furthest thing from people's minds. But now with groups like al-Qaeda (who sympathize with the plight of the Iraqis and Palestinians) this nuclear threat against mainland U.S. is taken very seriously and seen as very realistic. This shows the great accuracy of these Press Releases and this information that was sent out in the early 1990's, long before events escalated to their current pitch and crisis.



retaliate by nuking the UN building (seat of the Beast) and all New York City along with it, as the assassination of Saddam would be the big excuse they've been waiting for to justify their act in the eyes of the world. The Russians would then side with the Muslims against the United States and the rest of the Christian West and the world would escalate into the battle of Armageddon (WW III) in which one third of mankind is to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war (Rev. 9:15, KJV). After the purifying four winds of destruction the Kingdom of God will be established on earth as it is in heaven and the name of Baha'u'llah will be on the lips and minds of all the people of the world!

All over the world, in the headlines of every newspaper, from Europe to China, into the rondovels (grass huts) of central Africa, the people will read about how the wicked United States that has a history of assassinations, killed Saddam Hussein. Think about what affect this will have!

Like the assassination of Archduke Ferdinand which ignited World War I, the assassination of Saddam Hussein, head of state and head of the religious Al-Baath party, would ignite World War III, uniting all Muslim peoples together, with New York City being the first city destroyed.

THE BEAST

In Revelation chapter 13 and Daniel chapter 7 the United Nations is prophesied of as the BEAST. Daniel sees four separate Beasts: England the lion; America the eagle's wings; Russia the bear; and France the leopard. John sees them united together as one BEAST, the United Nations: England the lion's mouth; America the eagle's wings; France the leopard's body; Russia the bear's feet. These Big Four Christian nuclear super powers all possess the veto power on the UN and are permanent members of the ruling Security Council. They all meet in New York City where the UN building is located. Revelation 16:10 (KJV) states that it is the "seat of the Beast" (UN building) that is to be destroyed first. Revelation 14:20 states that the entire surrounding area of up to a 200 mile radius (see note 'i' RSV) will be destroyed along with it. The city of New York is here described as a great "wine press" from which the blood will flow as "high as a horse's bridle," that is, when all those buildings collapse they have people sandwiched in between the floors. The pile will literally be that high with rubble and blood.

After the UN building (the seat of the Beast) and New York City along with it are nuked, the Beast itself (these Big Four superpowers) is then to be thrown alive into a thermonuclear "lake of fire" (Revelation 19:20) which is the battle of Armageddon (World War III) in which every American city of population of 100,000 or more will be destroyed. This will occur shortly after New York is destroyed (Revelation 16:16) and the nuclear war will consume like firewood, one third of mankind who are to be killed in one hour of thermonuclear war.

THE SEAT OF THE BEAST

The UN building in New York, that is the seat of the Beast (body of a leopard: France; Lion's mouth: England; Eagle's wings: U.S.; bear's feet: Russia; Revelation 13/Daniel 7), IS THE TARGET that will be nuked after the assassination of Saddam which is about to take place.



“And the fifth angel poured out his vial [thermonuclear power of the sun] upon the seat of the Beast* [UN building]; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain, and blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores [radiation burns], and repented not of their deeds.”
—Revelation 16:10-11, KJV.

As the UN is the target, God foreordained the appointed time that all nations of the world were to be warned PRIOR to being subjected to the judgement of God based on their deeds and human rights violations. This warning came and was fulfilled at the appointed hour, through the proclamation of this message to the UN itself (individual letters to all member nations and their missions to the UN) at the appointed time, and fulfillment of the modern PENTECOST, (exactly 50 days after the ascension of the establisher of the Baha’i Faith Dr. Leland Jensen)!

THE RETURN OF JESUS AND PENTECOST

On his first coming of Jesus, the apostles had 50 days from Jesus’ crucifixion from that exact hour of the day (see Mark 15:25, RSV) until that exact same hour 50 days later which is known as the PENTECOST when their message went international, translated into every single language of the world (see Acts ch. 2). Today, as Dr. Leland Jensen, the establisher of the Baha’i Faith, fulfills prophecy for the return of Jesus the High Priest after the Order of Melchizedek (see Zechariah ch. 3 and Hebrews), we have had the modern PENTECOST of 50 days from the exact time of Dr. Leland Jensen’s passing on, at exactly 12:50 pm Mountain Standard Time on August 6th, 1996.

This was fulfilled today, in modern times, exactly 50 days later, on September 25, 1996 at exactly 10 minutes to 3:00 pm Eastern Standard Time when the all the Nations of the World received these releases at the exact same time as the opening of the tunnel beneath the Temple mount in Israel officially ended the Mid-East peace process (for all intents and purposes) at that date! This time also corresponded to the 50 year anniversary of the UN itself. Now warned, their is no excuse for all the nations as this message, to the UN was translated into every language for every nation and every tongue.

According to Matthew chapter 24 verse 14 when this gospel (good news) of the Kingdom is brought to all people as a testimony to all nations “then the end will come.”

Again, this date of September 25, 1996 at 10 minutes to 3:00 pm Eastern Standard Time marks the Pentecost for the return of Jesus (Dr. Leland Jensen) at which time his 12 apostles, which form the body of the second International Baha’i Council, proclaim and project this message internationally. According to Acts chapter 2:14-21, the prophet Joel has given this as the prophecy of the Pentecost:

“Sanctify a fast, call a solemn assembly [the funeral of Dr. Jensen August 8], gather the elders [24 elders] and all the inhabitants of the land [Leland] to the House of the Lord [second International

* See Revelation 13 and Daniel 7. The Beast has a bear’s feet which represent Russia; eagle’s wings is the U.S.; lion’s mouth is England; leopard’s body is France—these are the Big Four Christian nuclear Super Powers that run the UN as the prophesied Beast (the animal parts being symbols for the different nations) making the UN building the seat of the Beast.



Baha'i Council] your God; and cry to the Lord. Alas for the day! For the day of the Lord is near, and as destruction from the almighty [of New York] it comes. (Joel 1:14-15, RSV)."

"Blow the trumpet [publish Revelation on the Internet] in Zion [place of the throne of David]; sanctify a fast; call a solemn assembly [Leland's funeral]; gather the people. Sanctify the congregation; assemble the elders [12 apostles plus 12 substitutes = 24 elders]; gather the children, even nursing infants. Let the bridegroom leave his room, and the bride her chamber. Between the vestibule and the altar let the priests [teachers], the ministers of the Lord [council members], weep and say, "Spare thy people, O Lord, and make not thy heritage a reproach, a byword among the nations. Why should they say among the peoples, 'Where is there God?' Then the Lord became jealous for his land [Leland], and had pity on his people [the Baha'i Under the Provisions of the Covenant]. The Lord answered and said unto his people, "Behold, I am sending to you grain, wine, oil, and you will be satisfied; and I will no longer make you a reproach among the nations. "I will remove the northerner [Covenant-breakers on Mt. Carmel] far from you and drive him into a parched and desolate land. His front into the eastern sea [Atlantic Ocean, where New York is the seat of the Beast: UN building] and his rear in the Western sea [Pacific where the UN was put together in San Francisco]; the stench and foul smell of him will rise [fallout and pollution from the nuking of New York and UN building], for he has done great things. (Joel 2:15-20, RSV)."

"And I will show wonders in the heaven above [Dr. Jensen's explanation and commentaries of the Book of Revelation on the Internet: www.BUPC.ORG] and signs on the earth beneath, blood [the assassination of Saddam Hussein], and fire [thermonuclear destruction of New York] and vapor of smoke [fallout and after burn of the City]; the sun shall be turned into darkness [from the fallout] and the moon into blood [from the fires, fallout and pollution], BEFORE the day of the Lord [World War III] comes, the Great and Manifest Day. (Acts 2:19,20 and Joel 2:30-32, RSV)."

Then the Seventh Angel blew his trumpet, [Dr. Jensen's explanations of the Book of Revelation] and there were loud voices in heaven, saying, "the kingdom of the world has become the kingdom of our Lord and of his Christ, [the establishment of the Second International Baha'i Council with the descendant of David as the President] and he shall reign for ever and ever." And the twenty-four elders [members of the second International Baha'i Council] who sit on their thrones before God fell on their faces and worshipped God, saying, "We give thanks to thee, Lord God almighty, who art and who wast, that thou hast taken thy great power and begun to reign. The nations raged, [the nations of the world rage against Iraq] but thy wrath came, [destruction of New York] and the time for the dead to be judged, for rewarding thy servants, thy prophets and saints, and those who fear thy name, both small and great, and for destroying the destroyers of the earth." [the destruction of the UN building in New York] Then God's temple in heaven was opened, and the ark of his covenant was seen within his temple; [the veil of the temple was torn asunder at the crucifixion of Jesus and the veil that blocks the people from recognizing the true House of the Lord, Second International Baha'i Council, is taken away at the passing of the return of Jesus, Dr. Leland Jensen.] and there were flashes of lightning, loud noises, peals of thunder, an earthquake, and heavy hail [explosion of nuclear weapon in New York] (Revelation 11:15-19, RSV)."



The PENTECOST, fulfilled the world wide international projection of this message: that the true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah (House of the Lord Isaiah 2) must have the descendant of King David, through Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha, as it's head and executive BRANCH seated upon the throne of David (that is to last forever (Psalm 89)) to recognize the true Council from fakes, frauds and imitations. (See Genealogy Chart.)

This House of Justice [Baha'u'llah's Universal House of Justice] enacteth the laws and the government enforceth them. The legislative body must reinforce the executive [the descendant of King David], the executive [seated upon David's throne] must aid and assist the legislative body so that through the close union and harmony of these two forces, the foundation of fairness and justice may become firm and strong, that all the regions of the world may become even as Paradise itself. (Will and Testament of 'Abdu'l-Baha, pp. 14-15).

This true House of the Lord has been established in Missoula, Montana in its childhood form as the second International Baha'i Council with the great grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha as its president seated upon the throne of David. The bogus, fake, headless monster "Universal House of Justice" set up by the Covenant-breaking "hands" of the Faith that pollutes the side of Mt. Carmel on Golem Ave has no descendant of King David as its executive branch! In the Tablet of the Holy Mariner, Baha'u'llah has prophesied that these Covenant-breakers, masquerading as Baha'i, will justly be driven off Mt. Carmel by a burning meteor.

It is the mission, mandated by God through the fulfillment of prophecy, of Dr. Leland Jensen to establish the courts and to judge this House (Zechariah 3:7). This mission is fulfilled and completed with establishing the courts of the (IBC/UHJ) and the publishing of his verse by verse explanation and commentary of the entire book of Revelation. The last trumpet to be blown is the international distribution of Dr. Leland Jensen's explanations and commentaries of Revelation which is sent out on the internet, internationally to every people, language and tongues. This was accomplished at the PENTECOST of September 25, 1996 at 10 minutes to 3:00 pm Eastern Standard Time.

This final trumpet of the Seventh Angel, this date of the PENTECOST, is the focal point of the Victory of God! It is the established time foreordained in the plan of God over six thousand years ago as revealed in the Bible and the Great Pyramid of Giza whose inner passageway system is a chronological time scale where each inch represents a solar year and gives the dates for the coming of all the Manifestations and great Holy teachers of the one true invisible God! On this very day and hour the complete victory of God will be accomplished. All the prophecies concerning His Kingdom will be fulfilled on this Great Day and Hour of the Inauguration of the world wide and global projection and proclamation of this message of the establishment of the Kingdom of God on earth as it is in heaven.

ACCORDING TO NOSTRADAMUS

In the film [The Man Who Saw Tomorrow: Prophecies of Nostradamus](#) (1981), Orson Wells narrates, as Nostradamus also prophesies the destruction of New York, that he names as the NEW city, of which he says absolutely nothing can keep this city from dying. In the film New York is



destroyed at the “second launch” of the war, that is, after the second major battle after Desert Storm.

“The sky will burn at 45 degrees. Fire approaches the great New City.” Nostradamus names the first nuclear target. The great New City near 45 degrees latitude. Experts agree that that could only mean **NEW YORK**. “By fire he will destroy their city. An inhuman, cruel heart. Blood will pour. Mercy to none.” “Then will come the great tumult. Warfare on a greater scale than ever before. Explosions. There will be a great onslaught. There will be Terror, Terror, Terror.”

“Garden of the world the New City and the way of the man made mountains shall be seized on and plunged into ferment.” Again Nostradamus suggests that **New York** with its skyscrapers, its man made mountains, will be a nuclear target. **NOTHING**, the prophet says, will keep the City from dying.”

As America, its leadership and the news media have continually refused to warn the people, and refuse to cease and desist from their abominable atrocities, and refuse to heed our warnings which originate from the Almighty God, they enter into destruction after destruction, calamity after calamity, each wave increasing in its ferocity and forceful intensity, until finally: the great retribution: a fiery thermonuclear blast: New York City is gone!

I the Lord have spoken; it shall come to pass, I will do it; I will not go back, I will not spare, I will not repent; according to your ways and your doings I will judge you, says the Lord God. —Ezekiel 24:14 RSV.

THE DEEDS

The sins and pure evil of the United Nations and the country of America against the rest of the world is an abomination of the greatest proportion since the foundation of the world in all its history! Grenada, Libya, Panama, El Salvador, Iraq and the Gulf war, Afghanistan, Somalia, Yugoslavia, Bosnia, the 390 exiled Palestinians... to name only a few are all the fault of the bloodstained United States which rules the UN as a puppet for its “own interests.”

Do you think there is no KARMA? Have you not heard that the bread you cast upon the water returns to you? or that what you sow, so shall you reap? Indeed all the people of the world shall be judged by what they have done! And what has America done? Just what have you done!

They stole the land from the Indians in order to establish this country! They systematically killed the buffalo to starve them out, used smallpox as germ warfare to kill them, and poisoned them with whiskey. They broke every single treaty that they ever made with the Native Americans. They violated all of them (370). They kept not a one. They deceived and lied and massacred their women and children. Slaughtering the infants of the tribes and beheading the women they had raped after burning the villages to the ground and skinning their babies alive in front of their very eyes!



Then they imported the black slaves and robbed them of over 400 years worth of wages. St. Louis was the largest slave market in the world where these souls were bought and sold in the open light of day the way the laws are bought and sold on the chopping block of Congress in this very day. They beat and tortured these people in the name of the Christ whose teachings they had perverted and twisted to justify their “own interests” and wicked acts. They broke up their families and sold husbands away from wives, mothers away from daughters, sons away from fathers and have never made any amends in any way, shape or form, even until this very day.

They established the “double standard” of racism and bigotry within the borders of this very country, within the heart of this very continent!

They were isolationistic and could care less as Hitler murdered the six million Jews for saving them was not “in our interest.” After we did enter the war, after Pearl Harbor, it was the Black and Japanese battalions that crested the mound and were the first faces of freedom the Jewish holocaust survivors saw release them from their Nazi oppressors, while back at home Blacks were treated like trash in every city across the land and the Japanese soldiers’ families (American Citizens One and All) suffered deprivation in American concentration camps like worthless prisoners and traitors while their sons fought abroad! The injustice! The grievous injustice! The double standard! The bigotry, the prejudice, even today like in the Rodney King trial and the senseless massacre of Koresh and his followers in the name of the United States without due process of law!

Moreover, they exported this double standard and bigotry across the nations of the world. Subjugating them and stealing from them their mineral rights, natural resources and raw goods and materials, all in the name of democracy and America, all in the name of “our interest!”—a sickness and disease that makes the stomach churn from bile and nausea at the very site of these evil deeds committed in the name of all America and its citizens! And who can stop it! Who among the people can fight off this Beast?

Thus they have established this double standard across the globe spanning the continents, rushing forward atop the cresting waves of every sea which boils and seethes with their abominations. And war is established in the name of “Peace!” And people are killed and murdered bloody in the name of “Hope!”

Panama: Operation “Just Cause:” Objective steal the canal back from those people before the contract turned control over to them on January first 1990. Somalia: Operation “Restore Hope:” Killing those defenseless and starving people (Muslim people) with attack helicopters and sophisticated weapons after invading their country for dubious reasons. We were suppose to be feeding them! I suppose when there is only one man left they will give him a sandwich! Such is the wickedness of the Beast and the UN building (rebellious House) which is the seat of the Beast and New York City which is the seat of these abominations, the source of this great disturbance and atrocities and injustice: the City of all this blood!

And utter a parable unto the rebellious house [UN building] and say unto them,
Thus saith the Lord GOD,



Set on a pot, set it on... Wherefore thus saith the Lord GOD: WOE TO THE BLOODY CITY [New York], to the pot whose scum is therein [UN], and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.

For her blood [of the UN of all the murders and crimes against the innocents of the world] is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock [bedrock of Manhattan Island]; she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust; that it might cause fury to come up and to take vengeance; I have set her [the UN's] blood upon the top of the rock, that it should not be covered.

Therefore thus saith the Lord GOD, WOE TO THE BLOODY CITY! [New York]
I will even make the pile for fire [thermonuclear fire] great!
—Ezekiel 24:2-9 KJV.

How great is the destruction in store for all the blood shed by this UN, ruled by the four beasts and America, seated in New York in the UN building!

THE SINS

Bush went into Iraq, “for our interests” meaning the oil interests of the elite and also to raise his ratings in the polls. But they asked Warren Christopher why we won’t help the Bosnian Muslims, he said that that “is not in our interest.” So there is a double standard. So they stand condemned as hypocrites and bigots and for this they are to be punished, paid double for what they have done! (Revelation 18:6).

The UN allowed the rape of over 50,000 Muslim women in organized gang-rape camps by the Christian Serbs that have already given birth to the enemies babies for “ethnic cleansing” which is really Nazi death camps and genocide! So shall their City of New York and the UN building be cleansed off the face of the earth for its abominations in the just judgements of God!

Then the UN disarmed the Bosnians to begin with when they recognized them as a state but did not disarm the Serbs, allowing the war to start in the first place. Now they say they “want to” help, but this is only lip service. They say they will have to let the war reach its “natural conclusion,” the death of all Muslims. So these four Beast nations of the Christian West which paid lip service to God will be hit hardest as New York is the first to be destroyed and then later at the ensuing Armageddon one third of mankind is to die in one hour of thermonuclear war from amongst these bigoted white Christian Euro-American racist war mongers! America will be hit hardest. Such is the just balance requited by the hand of God in His vengeance for what they have done and are doing still!

The Romanian Ambassador exposed it best when he revealed: “We will never tolerate the establishment of a fundamentalist Muslim state in the heart of Christian Europe!” So God will never allow the establishment of their World Order with these four beasts in the heart of the planet earth which God has vouchsafed for Himself, for His Kingdom seated upon the throne of David, for the righteous people everywhere and all the pure in heart from every creed, nationality, race



and color. For He sees without prejudice, He knows without bigotry. Yet America and the UN have transmitted their double standard to all the nations of the world like a disease, like an AIDS. They have committed the war-crimes! They have committed the genocide! The bigotry, the racism. For this they are judged! By what they have done and are doing even now!

In order to raise his ratings in the polls Bush tricked Saddam into invading Kuwait (Iraq's 19th province) by having April Glaspie lie to Saddam in the name of the President of the United States that this country is not interested in Arab-Arab disputes (Secret Dossier, Salinger, p. 58). For this the Arabs will trick the United States and Russia into a thermonuclear war over the control of the Arab oil and the occupation of Israel after the destruction of New York City and the bloody building of the gore stained United Nations that feigns to be the prophesied "House of the Lord" of Isaiah chapter 2 (as written in stone in front of the UN building), but is in reality the "rebellious House" which is condemned. It shall be burned! So shall they be judged by what they have done!

Clinton pulled the same trick to raise his ratings in the polls by firing 24 Tomahawk cruise missiles into Iraq to "send them a strong message" according to Eagleberger which was done on an unsubstantiated charge that was unproven and unprovable in any court of law that Iraq tried to assassinate Bush when he was in Kuwait. Thus Clinton is tinkering with the lives of 30 million people! Those that live in the New York area that are targeted! Instead of making peace with Iraq he is walking in Bush's footsteps. Recently the Bosnian Muslims told the UN to stop the war or they will be forced to use weapons of mass destruction (poison gas) against the Serbs. Clinton has only continued the global terrorism of the World Order of Bush that he inherited, and for this the destruction of the city will be destroyed because of his actions committed during his term, from atrocities committed during his office, during his administration and his rating will not be raised but lowered—lowered into the lowest abyss of abysses—for these atrocities he will be a horror and byword for ever more. Such is the Justice of God! They are judged by what they have done and doing even now!

The result of the Gulf war was horrendous! The massacre and slaughter of 150,000 innocent Iraqi men and women and children. Unjust sanctions imposed against Iraq that caused thousands of infants to starve to death in a single month. The constant barrage of aircraft and cruise missile attacks. Threats and bullying by the world's most powerful country, the United States, against Iraq a small country that has proven to be no match for American high-tech conventional military might. Thus the UN and the United States will pay for the suffering of the children whose orphaned cries sting the air and for the weeping and wailing of childless mothers that reaches upwards to the all highest heaven into the very ears of God! Over 600,000 (approximately 7000 a month and rising) innocent children killed by illegal sanctions which are the real weapons of mass destruction!* Set down by Bush and his cronies found guilty and condemned on 19 counts of Hitler type war crimes against Humanity by the International War Crimes Tribunal on February 26, 1992.† Re-Engineered

* The Commission of Inquiry for the International War Crimes Tribunal War Crimes, A Report On United States War Crimes Against Iraq (Maisonneuve Press), c. 1992. And, UN Food and Agricultural Organization and Ramsey Clark, The Children Are Dying, (World View Forum, Inc.) c. 1996.

† Clark, Ramsey, The Fire This Time: U.S. War Crimes In The Gulf, (Thunder Mouth Press), c. 1994



and enforced by the nuclear strong arm of the United States of America by the American nuclear strong man Bilderberg Bill Clinton on the Hill.

For this, America, your great abominations, your sons and daughters in the city of New York shall perish in the flames! This is the decree of the Almighty God who sees the sins of mankind even in the darkness of night and exposes his wretchedness even from behind the locked doors of secret government conclave and intrigue! So they have done! So shall they pay! For what they have done and are doing even now!

The weapons and artillery the U.S. used was made of remanufactured radioactive Uranium waste which the United States gave to the military industry free of charge which is now the cause of a rampant Cancer epidemic spreading throughout Iraq afflicting thousands of innocent Iraqi children:

The cores of the U.S.-made bullets are crafted from radioactive nuclear waste produced during the uranium enrichment process required to make atom bombs and nuclear fuel rods. The hard but otherwise useless DU [depleted uranium] is often given to weapons manufacturers free of charge. According to a confidential report last year by the United Kingdom Atomic Energy Authority (AEA), at least 40 tones [up to 700 tones] of depleted uranium were dispersed throughout Iraq in the course of the Gulf War. —Rich Winkel, Feb. 29, 1993 (IPS)

Therefore, their precious city, the delight of their eyes, their city of New York and the seats of the all the nations at the UN and the flowing colorful flags of the world are all to be burned in one blast from the hot furnace of hell! More radiation was dumped on Iraq than during the entirety of the two bombs the U.S. dropped on Nagasaki and Hiroshima in all of WW II (which amounts to less than 100 pounds). For this, after Saddam is assassinated, his people will retaliate and they will repay the war-criminals for their crimes against humanity with a thermonuclear device of those that sanctioned this crime against humanity and the genocide of the Iraqi people. They claimed to be the House of the Lord and their injustices, war-crimes and atrocities, are heaped higher than the very heaven! These world Hitlers will pay by the blood, the very blood of their own evil doings. Their end is to be burned! The city vanquished. Their governments fallen. Their oppression overturned. Their hypocrisy exposed. Their double standard cut down! They will be repaid in blood double for what they have done. Such is the recompense and retribution of the Just and All-Powerful Infinite Invisible God! So shall they be judged for what they have done and what they are doing even now!

Say: Is there any remover of difficulties save God? Say: Praise be God! He is God!
All are His servants and all abide by His bidding!—The Bab

America is the biggest terrorist nation in the world and through the UN, with the four beasts united together as one, this double standard and bigotry has been exported to all the world.

Like Jonah who gave his message to the city of Nineveh that it would be thrown down and destroyed unless they repented, do you see the United States or the UN repenting? Do you see



them lifting the sanctions off of Iraq? I don't see them returning the land to the Native Americans! I don't see America recompensing the Black man for his 400 years of stolen wages! I don't see Clinton making peace with Iraq! I don't see the UN helping the Bosnian Muslims! I don't see justice by the UN for the banished 390 Arabs into the No-Man's-Land of southern Lebanon! I don't see the canal going back to the Panamanians! I don't see the UN repenting for what they did and are still doing to Somalia! America is the greatest terrorist Nation in the world and for this it will pay.

And the word of the Lord came to me: "Son of man, what is this proverb that you have about the land of Israel? saying, 'The days grow long and every vision comes to nought'? Tell them therefore, 'Thus says the Lord God: I will put an end to this proverb, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Israel.'...But I the Lord will speak, and it will be preformed. It will no longer be delayed, but in your days, O rebellious house [UN building], I will speak the word and PERFORM IT, says the Lord God." —Ezekiel 12:21-25 RSV.

Count the days, your time is up! The piper shall be paid! The reaper puts in his sickle which is sharp and cuts to the very bone! The recompense is due! This day is the day of the retribution of God, the Almighty and the All-Powerful!

The people of New York must be warned! This release must be published to give them time to make their choice. I have written this to you so that the blood of these people will not be on my hands. If you fail to warn them and this takes place their blood will be upon your heads and not mine. I have done my job.

July 9th, 1997.

p.s. We have warned you. The blood of the people is not on our hands. If you fail to warn them it shall be upon yours! "Son of man...If I say to the wicked, 'You shall surely die,' and you give him no warning, nor speak to warn the wicked from his wicked way, in order to save his life, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood I will require at your hand. But if you warn the wicked, and he does not turn from his wickedness, or from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but you will have saved your life." (Ezekiel 3:17-21; 33:1-9).



APPENDIX G

PRESS RELEASE

FOR IMMEDIATE RELEASE

**BAHA'IS UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF THE COVENANT
MISSOULA, MONTANA 59804**

www.bupc.org

CONTACT: NEAL CHASE, MISSOULA MT 59804

November 26, 1997

COVENANT WITH DEATH!!!

by Neal Chase

“According to their way I will do them,
and according to their own judgments I
will judge them; and they shall know
that I am the Lord.”
(Ez. 7:27 RSV)

Just as we have predicted all along the day of reckoning has come! Over three weeks before November 4th, 1997,* we predicted this FINAL SHOWDOWN on LIVE television on BAHA'I PHONE-IN LIVE!

Despite world-wide opposition to its “might makes right policy,” the United States of America has brokered a COVENANT WITH DEATH by stubbornly resorting to assassinate Saddam Hussein in Pentagon Operation Codenamed: The JACKHAMMER [this was fulfilled on March 20th and April 7th 2003 bunker bombings against Saddam flushing Saddam out from his bunkers causing his capture on Dec. 13, 2003, leading to his death]! This contrived death-wish suicide pact with hell, will unleash the four winds of destruction from the great river Euphrates which flows through Iraq (Rev. 9:14). The US will nuke Iraq to kill Saddam.† His people [loyalists still left working with

* Weapons Inspectors thrown out of Iraq.

† Through the continued use of Depleted Uranium which is a nuclear weapon; and mini or micro nuke charges used on the bunker buster bomb. Also see the “King of Terror” Chapter VI for more on the MOAB + DU = nukes!.



their allies] will retaliate by nuking the UN building, destroying all New York City. The US will return fire wiping all Iraq off the face of the earth with some of its nuclear arsenal. Then, every city in the United States of population 100,000 or more will be destroyed by the incoming Russian nuclear missiles which still target the US, as one third of mankind is to be killed IN ONE HOUR of GLOBAL THERMONUCLEAR WAR! WHY? And WHAT won't the American NEWS MEDIA tell the public?

The "BIG SECRET" is that any peaceful resolution to the current crisis in the GULF, is a LOSS to the United States. Why? Because any peaceful solution means that RUSSIA and CHINA get to KEEP ALL the Iraqi OIL that Saddam already sold the EAST in a 23 year oil contract until the year 2020! The US knows that whosoever controls the oil controls the world. China (with Russia) already has its plans to win the nuclear war against the US which its military sees as a declining power. Russia has already threatened to NUKE the US if it interferes with any of its interests which now include the Iraqi oil. (See our July 9, 1997, Release: "WORLD CIVIL WAR!" for details).

Yet despite all this, Big Bully United States is willing to GO IT ALONE, bucking for WW III. The US doesn't care. It doesn't care about human rights. It doesn't care about prophecy. It doesn't care about God. And it doesn't care about its own citizens that its willing to "sacrifice them all" in a thermonuclear firestorm of their own making — just like they burned down those innocent children in the WACO massacre, robbed the Black man of 400 years of wages, and stole the land from the Native Americans (both of North and South America) breaking every single treaty they ever made and **NOT KEEPING** but one of them! God sees this and they shall be **JUDGED BY WHAT THEY HAVE DONE** (Rev. 20:12; 22:12). Like Jesus said, "the bread you cast upon the water comes back to you" and "What you sow, so shall you reap."

The US and the US **NEWS MEDIA KNOW** that if there is peace then Russia gets the oil and the US loses the economic war. The US figures therefore that they can win a military war in a **LAST DITCH OIL GRAB**. But they are wrong. Their Covenant with death has failed and their deal with hell shall not stand, for the **US WILL LOSE WORLD WAR THREE**, and will be subject to military occupation by the Russian and Chinese armies following 1 hour of thermonuclear war in which America will be hit hardest. Russia and China have cities beneath their cities (Moscow and Beijing) for their people to survive nuclear attack, but the US is **VULNERABLE** and has nothing for its own people. They are 'on their own.'

The United States is the enemy of **WORLD SPIRITUAL DEMOCRACY** (i.e. the Kingdom of God to be established upon the earth as it is in heaven)! For they see that when God establishes this, they are clearly in the minority and will be out voted. Christians are only 1/3 the world's population and whites are even much less. Therefore, these enemies of God's Kingdom, as they are clearly the world-wide minority, are stubbornly refusing to loose their dominant stranglehold over all other peoples that they now have due to force, brutality, human rights violations and the propagation of their religion of hate. They do what they do, supposedly, all in the name of God. Making the very words "God" and "religion" fall into disfavor amongst men. Say: Those that claim to be holy and righteous are the greatest perverters and offenders in the sight of God! After the catastrophe white people will be "scarce as hens teeth" as the nuclear war will be fought mostly



amongst them. Those who are left will be spiritual, non-prejudicial and egalitarian — healthy participants and citizens in the world-wide international cooperative global community. All this to take place after the thermonuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York City along with it, triggered by the assassination of Saddam Hussein by the US aggressors.

This war is to be fought over oil and religion! Today, November 26, 1997, marks the half a decade anniversary (from November 26, 1992) of our series of press releases (a 100% track record, from the [first] Trade Tower bombing up to now) pertaining to the SIEGE of the CITY of NEW YORK culminating in the FINAL SHOWDOWN of the nuclear destruction of the UN building and all New York city along with it. We have now come full circle!

This last ditch military attempt to control mid-east oil and thereby control the world, is the last straw, one-sided, illegal action by the big bully US, in opposition to the entire world-wide community. As unwitting incompetent bunglers, US “leadership” fumbles the ball again. This unilateral opposition, by the United States, at this time, to the Covenant of the Baha’i Peace Plan of the second International Baha’i Council/Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah with the descendant of King David as its president, is the reason for WW III. There will be no peace without ALL people freed! There will be no peace without God, the Creator! “The people will cry peace, peace and there will be no peace!” (Jeremiah 6:14; 8:11). Peace on earth **WITHOUT** Justice is tyranny! The final stroke of midnight ending this dark day of humanity is the sounded bell awaking all people to the knowledge and love of the **ONE TRUE INVISIBLE GOD! REMEMBER** for thus spoke THE LORD: “MY PEOPLE ARE **DESTROYED FOR LACK OF KNOWLEDGE**” (Hosea 4:6). And what of the Russian brokered peace plan which was finalized by Kofi Anan in the name of the UN?

When people say, “There is peace and security,”
THEN sudden DESTRUCTION will come upon them
as travail comes upon a woman with child,
and there shall be no escape! (1 Thess. 5:3)

Your time is up. No escape.



APPENDIX H

Open Epistles to World Leaders



Second International Baha'i Council

from the desk of **NEAL CHASE**

October 16, 2004

To His Honor George W. Bush, President of the United States of America!

“Hearken ye, O Rulers of America and the Presidents of the Republics therein, unto that which the Dove is warbling on the Branch of Eternity: “There is none other God but Me, the Ever-Abiding, the Forgiving, the All-Bountiful.” Adorn ye the temple of dominion with the ornament of justice and of the fear of God, and its head with the crown of the remembrance of your Lord, the Creator of the heavens. Thus counselleth you He Who is the Dayspring of Names, as bidden by Him Who is the All-Knowing, the All-Wise.”

-Baha'u'llah, Book of the Holy of Holies

Dear President Bush:

Included in this letter is a very, very important book [“The King of Terror”] that you should read, with accompanying packet to the Leaders of the World. It details many of the prophesied events that are taking place today as spoken of in both the Bible and the prophecies of Nostradamus. Years ago, you had a vision or religious experience not unlike that of another George, George Washington, (your name’s sake), but unlike you his was published in the Stars and Stripes magazine which I am sure you will want to refer.

God works in mysterious ways, making sure all things will come about exactly according His plan and His will. With Saddam Hussein “on ice”, so to speak, and the invasion of Iraq, the world could not be in a more dire predicament of divisiveness and a more opportune time for the unification of the peoples who wish to eliminate such crisis as this from our world once and for all times. Like Constantine who had a vision of Christ at the Mulvian Bridge and needed to unite a fragmented Rome, this world today is promised to be united, as you well know, by this same Jesus. The **mistake** made by those who have been indoctrinated by others in the position of clergy, many of whom are sincere, but are sincerely wrong, is that they have this to be by Jesus on his first coming, but rather as Washington saw, it is on the second coming. Thus they have taught the wrong “Jesus” (2 Corinthians 11:4) to the people and therefore the people are still in their sins and are really not saved at all.

*“For if someone comes and preaches **another Jesus** than the one we preached or if you receive a different spirit, from the one you received, or if you accept a different gospel from the one you accepted you submit to it readily enough.”*
(2 Cor. 11:4 RSV).



So ALL the churches are teaching the wrong “Jesus” (or the false “Jesus”) to the people; and they have all accepted it readily enough, to the loss of their own salvation.

The real Jesus said of himself, “a little while longer and the world will see me no more.” (John 14:19) Thus it is the return of Jesus (Hebrews 9:28; Rev. 5:6, etc ...) that is performing what God guided you to see and understand.

So ‘Abdu’l-Baha has declared:

“The oneness of the kingdom of humanity will supplant the banner of conquest, and all communities of the earth will gather under its protection. No nation with separate and restricted boundaries - such as Persia, for instance - will exist. The United States of America will be known only as a name. Germany, France, England, Turkey, Arabia - all these various nations will be welded together in unity. When the people of the future are asked, “To which nationality do you belong?” the answer will be, “To the nationality of humanity. I am living under the shadow of Baha’u’llah. I am the servant of Baha’u’llah. I belong to the army of the Most Great Peace.” The people of the future will not say, “I belong to the nation of England, France or Persia”, - for all of them will be citizens of a universal nationality - the one family, the one country, the one world of humanity - and then these wars, hatreds and strifes will pass away.” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 19)

And again he has said:

“As to the question of disarmament, all nations must disarm at the same time. It will not do at all, and it is not proposed, that some nations shall lay down their arms while others, their neighbours, remain armed. The peace of the world must be brought about by international agreement. All nations must agree to disarm simultaneously...

“No nation can follow a peace policy while its neighbour remains warlike. There is no justice in that. Nobody would dream of suggesting that the peace of the world could be brought about by any such line of action. It is to be brought about by a general and comprehensive international agreement, and in no other way...

“Simultaneous action... is necessary in any scheme of disarmament. All the governments of the world must transform their battleships and warcraft into merchant vessels. But no one nation can by itself start in upon such a policy and it would be folly should one power attempt to do so ... it would simply invite destruction....” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, Peace, p. 171)

And again:

“Therefore, if America takes the first step toward the establishing of world peace, it is certain to be ascribed to unselfishness and altruism. The world will say, “There is



no other motive than altruism and service to humanity in this action by the United States.” Therefore, it is my hope that you may stand forth as the first herald of peace and hoist this banner, for this banner will be hoisted. Raise it aloft, for you are the most qualified and deserving of nations. The other countries await this summons, expect this call to the standard of reconciliation, for the whole world is distressed because of the excessive burden and irreparable damage of war. Taxes are levied to meet its drain. Every year the burden increases, and the people have come to their end. Just now Europe is a battlefield of ammunition ready for a spark, and one spark will set aflame the whole world. Before these complications and cataclysmic events happen, take the step to prevent it.” (‘Abdu’l-Baha, Promulgation of Universal Peace, p. 122)

Therefore, you are quite right, as you stated in the recent first debate, not to allow the United States of America to either disarm unilaterally, nor submit to a bogus International Tribunal of Foreign Court that would compromise the best interests of the United States, its National Security and its people!

As we live through the next necessary disaster and catastrophe, we MUST take that next step to prevent the Greater disaster, which is following it up at its very heels! Therefore the United States, while right not to submit to Foreign Court of ill make-up and wrong constitution, must however lead the path into the future Supreme Tribunal, which shall have representative form of government, uphold the international and inalienable human rights of all people so “endowed by their Creator”, and therefore shall that Supreme Body, have the power, felicity and foundation to establish world peace based upon world justice where International Law is something that the wicked obey and that the righteous DO enforce! God has ordained this, no one can prevent it from happening. Blessed are those who lead the way!

I hope this letter has been helpful to you, and that you will be able to fulfill the role you have been raised up by God to accomplish, for all authority and power and glory belongs to that of God alone.

And then He said to Nebuchadnezzar: “O King Nebuchadnezzar, to you it is spoken: The kingdom has departed from you, and you shall be driven from among men, and your dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field; and you shall be made to eat grass like an ox; and seven times shall pass over you, until you have learned that the Most High rules the kingdom of men and gives it to whom He will.”

“...for His dominion is an everlasting dominion, and His Kingdom endures from generation to generation; and the inhabitants of the earth are accounted as nothing; and He does according to His Will in the Host of Heaven and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none can stay His hand or say to Him, ‘What doest thou?’”

“For He Alone doeth whatsoever He Willeth and Ordaineth whatsoever He Pleaseth!” (Daniel 4:31, 32, 34, 35; Baha’u’llah Aqdas)



And unto the “man whose name is the Branch” (Zech. 3:8; Jer. 23:5, Zech 6: 12 KJV and Moffats), He has Declared: “I am about to shake the heavens and the earth, and to overthrow the throne of Kingdoms; I am about to destroy the strength of kingdoms of the nations [including the United Nations]; I am about to overthrow the chariots and their riders; and the horses and their riders shall go down, every one by the sword of his fellow ... for I have chosen you, says the Lord of Hosts” (Haggai 2:22, 23 RSV).

On Behalf of the Universal House of Justice of Baha’u’llah,

Sincerely yours,
In El Abha.

your servant

Neal Chase,
Guardian of the Baha’i Faith,
Heir to the throne of King David,
Great Grandson of ‘Abdu’l-Baha.

ps

The greatness of the United States shines through its First Amendment freedoms which has allowed the people of different religions and backgrounds to flourish within the legal sanctity of this protective haven as vouchsafed by God and stated explicitly in the both the Constitution of the United States, Bill of Rights, and Declaration of Independence that ALL “are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable Rights”!

See also “America’s Spiritual Destiny”; and ‘Abdu’l-Baha’s prayer for America Attached.



Prayers for America

I.

O Thou kind Lord! This gathering is turning to Thee. These hearts are radiant with Thy Love. These minds and spirits are exhilarated by the message of Thy glad-tidings. O God! Let this American democracy become glorious in spiritual degrees even as it has aspired to material degrees, and render this just government victorious. Confirm this revered nation to upraise the standard of the oneness of humanity, to promulgate the Most Great Peace, to become thereby most glorious and praiseworthy among all the nations of the world. O God! This American nation is worthy of Thy favors and is deserving of Thy mercy. Make it precious and near to Thee through Thy bounty and bestowal.

II.

O God, Almighty Protector!

O Thou Who art the confirmer of every just power, equitable empire in eternal glory, everlasting power, continuance and greatness: Strengthen with abundance of Thy mercy every government which acts with equity towards its subjects, and every dominion under whose flag the poor and weak find protection.

We ask Thee by Thy holiness and bounty to pour out Thy blessing upon this government which has stretched its tent over citizens from every land, that its inhabitants, its industries, its territories may be penetrated by justice.

O God, strengthen its executives, give authority and influence to its word and utterance, protect its territories and dominions, guard its reputation, make its ideals to echo throughout the world, reveal its traces and exalt its principles by Thy conquering power and wonderful might throughout the kingdoms of creation.

Thou art confirmer of whomsoever Thou willest. Verily, Thou art the powerful and the might!

Prayers for America by 'Abdu'l-Baha



RELIGION

COMMUNITY SPIRIT

A Baha'i perspective on spiritual destiny

By EVA BRADLEE

“O God! Let this American democracy become glorious in spiritual degrees even as it has aspired to material degrees, and render this just government victorious.”

These are the words of 'Abdu'l-Baha, master of the Baha'i faith, revealed during his visit in America in 1912. Members of the Missoula Baha'i community take those words to heart.

“America's spiritual destiny is great!” says Neal Chase, a Missoula Baha'i.

“Of all the countries in the world, America has made the most progress toward overcoming social injustice,” he told a crowd gathered on the courthouse lawn at the recent “justice rally” sponsored by the Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant. “God bless America? God has already blessed America! And to whom much is given much is expected.”

Now, in the wake of the Trade Tower tragedy and American troops at war in Afghanistan, “America is at a crossroads,” Chase said. “Its victory is contingent upon justice. If America is not just, its injustice will be the folly of its own undoing.”

Chase, decade-long host of “Baha'i Phone-In Live!” that aired Fridays on MCA, says America's destiny was set up by its founding fathers who, believing Jesus would return in America, aimed to establish laws providing the freedom to practice beliefs on American soil without being persecuted.

Victor Woods, a Missoula Baha'i, says that destiny was further shaped by Baha'i teachings that emphasize the oneness of humanity, guiding an entire generation of American leaders

from Lincoln to Kennedy.

During the Civil War in the mid-1800s, Baha'u'llah, the founder of the Baha'i faith, journeyed the holy lands in exile, heralding an end to bloodshed, and instructing world leaders to implement a peaceful solution through a world legislative tribunal, Woods said. Through central communications with the Czar of Russia, Baha'u'llah guided Abraham

Lincoln, leading to the preservation of the federal union, the abolition of slavery, and later the establishment of the World Court in the Hague.

In 1912, Baha'u'llah's son, 'Abdu'l-Baha, came to America and guided President Wilson, whose daughter was a Baha'i, leading to Wilson's ending World War I, and the setting up of the covenant of the League of Nations, in imitation of

Baha'u'llah's Council of the International Tribunal. 'Abdu'l-Baha's guidance led to the women's suffrage movement, the establishment of an international war crimes tribunal in Nuremberg after World War II, and the United Nations, Woods said.

“The successorship in Baha'i faith has been instrumental in guiding the world toward a just system,” he said. Says Chase, the world was cut off from that guidance in 1957 after the death of the Guardian Shoghi Effendi. The Baha'i world abandoned Effendi's successor – the International Tribunal or Council with the Davidic kingship as its executive branch. But that Council, he said, was re-established in the Rocky Mountains in America.

Chase said the covenant of the Davidic kingship is the root of America's destiny because King

To win the war against terrorism, Missoula Baha'i Neal Chase said that America must take refuge in the International Council in which “nation shall not lift up sword against nation,” as prophesied in Isaiah 2.

David was of the chosen tribe of Judah (Psalm 89). “The American Christian clergy know and teach this,” Chase said. “That is why American foreign policy supports Israel.”

Chase added that Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha sat upon the Davidic throne. This lineage continued through 'Abdu'l-Baha's son who was an American, and to 'Abdu'l-Baha's great-grandson who is alive today.

“Therefore, the U.S. government doesn't have to support a government overseas!” he said. “For the throne of David the U.S. is mandated to protect is here in America now.”

To win the war against terrorism, Chase said that America must take refuge in the International Council in which “nation shall not lift up sword against nation,” as prophesied in Isaiah 2.

“The American people can still recognize this guidance. And they're in a unique position because whatever America does, all the other countries will follow suit,” he said.

“Justice will prevail. America needs to realize that the purpose of the Davidic kingship is so we can recognize the true International Council,” Chase said.

“America is looking at a war that will eliminate all prejudice,” he said. “But to survive the cataclysms that are taking place, Americans must love the light; they must accept that all people are of one single family of humanity. The Davidic kingship is a symbol of this truth.”

For more information on Baha'i, call 721-5737 or visit www.bahaifaith.net.

Eva Bradlee is a freelance journalist with the Missoula Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant.



This painting of 'Abdu'l-Baha was created by Kahlil Gibran, New York City, April 1912.

food to families
t stretch the dollars
n Army offers a
and shelter.
6 provides food,
chance to start
vices helps the
ds. The list goes

nth of the
l it flows into
ose less blessed. As
uily this
e needs of the poor.
d-World problem;

pport one or more
agencies with your
money all year
olidays.

nt of the Poverello
acted Peacemaker of
uiltmakers. She is
ula County

, a spokesperson
ore information.

Sunday service

urch of the
hanksgiving and
ent liturgical cycle
mas. Sunday's
of the Great
Alexandrian
to Christianity and
renounce her faith
the third century
ting from Denver,
Papadeas, will lead
gin at 6 p.m.
latins service will
wed by the
at 10 a.m.
include the
amalakis, infant
Georgia Mamalakis.
Church follows the
early, pre-medieval
the christening of
t includes the three
istian initiation:
ersion in the font);
ing of chrism oils);
ord (in both
of the church who
hereafter in the
mily and gathered
ev. Gregory
kesman. All
is a congregation in
ic. The church is
t. W.

Missoulian



Second International Baha'i Council

from the desk of **NEAL CHASE**

October 16, 2004

To His Honor Kofi Annan Secretary-General of the United Nations!

Dear Mr. Annan,

The United Nations cannot work because it is NOT a representative body:

For example, the question of universal peace, about which Baha'u'llah says that the Supreme Tribunal must be established: although the League of [the United] Nations has been brought into existence, yet it is incapable of establishing universal peace. But the Supreme Tribunal which Baha'u'llah has described will fulfill this sacred task with the utmost might and power. And His plan is this: that the national assemblies of each country and nation - that is to say parliaments - should elect two or three persons who are the choicest men of that nation, and are well informed concerning international laws and the relations between governments and aware of the essential needs of the world of humanity in this day. The number of these representatives should be in proportion to the number of inhabitants of that country. The election of these souls who are chosen by the national assembly, that is, the parliament, must be confirmed by the upper house, the congress and the cabinet and also by the president or monarch so these persons may be the elected ones of all the nation and the government. From among these people the members of the Supreme Tribunal will be elected, and all mankind will thus have a share therein, for every one of these delegates is fully representative of his nation."

(‘Abdu’l-Baha, Selections, pp. 306-307)

As we have said for over the last 15 years, and as you will read in the enclosed book “King of Terror!” the UN Building in New York City is to be nuked. We trust you will be among those who survive this disaster who will take the real opportunity to establish a true International Tribunal that shall bring peace to the world.

More details are enclosed in the copy of the recent letter to Mr. Chirac of France who I am sure holds the same sentiments concerning this matter of collective security and International affairs as you yourself hold near and dear.



We remain your friends and well wishers and are not responsible in this late hour for the total obliteration of your international New York Headquarters.

Your servant in El Abha.

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
President of the Universal House
of Justice of Baha'u'llah,
Great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha
And current living Guardian of the Cause of God.



Second International Baha'i Council

from the desk of **NEAL CHASE**

September 16, 2004

To His Honor the President of the Republic of France, Mr. Jacques Chirac!

“Behold! I bring you glad and joyful tidings! Paris will become a garden of roses! All kinds of beautiful flowers will spring up and flourish in this garden, and the fame of their fragrance and beauty will be spread in all lands. Then I think of Paris in the future, I seem to see her bathed in the light of the Holy Spirit! Verily, the day is dawning when Paris will receive her illumination, and the Goodness and Mercy of God will be visible to every living creature.” - ‘Abdu’l-Baha, 1912 AD, Paris Talks, p. 169

Dear Mr. Chirac:

The Baha’is of France loyal to the Covenant of God have asked me to extend our greeting to you at this time of great change and transition in the world of international affairs.

Today, out from among all the other nations with permanent seats on the security council of the United Nations, France alone has stood up for the Cause of Peace upheld by Justice and by rule of law instead of by force. Your great country that withstood the Nazis in World War II, and fought them both from within and from without, has today been the main one and the leader to take any stand in opposition to the methods and course of action that the US and her allies is currently on.

The United States and its President has no mandate to be the international executive, and without universal collective security, all they have done will fail and bring about worse conditions. From that chaos will emerge a true international Council of nations led by France, Russia, England, and the US will join as well, that will bring true international universal collective security to all people of every nation in this war tom world. As in France, as well as England and Russia, man in the United States are not in supoort of the current course of action nor their methods and seek another way.

This current war and its manifest atrocities and barbarisms has created the desire and a spiritual receptivity amongst all peoples for a great peace, and established the longings in their hearts and minds for a clear solution for the universal enforcement and upholding of human rights for all the peoples, religions, kindreds and nations of the world.



The United Nations, as an international organization, is inherently flawed! The permanent members on the Security Council are the ones who possess the bomb. This has created the urge and desire amongst the other nations to create the bomb too for themselves, such as Pakistan, Israel, Korea, and Iran, as well as many other nations also. These people, terrorized by the threat of nuclear arms possessed by the United States primarily as a big bully nation, feel that their only way to have security is to acquire the bomb as well. The fact that the five permanent members have the bomb suggest to the other nations that if they were to get the bomb then maybe they could have permanent member status. This is that inherent flaw.

The true international organization must first set up a universal collective security by having the permanent members of the new “Security Council” or “Supreme Tribunal” to turn the bomb over the Council or Tribunal itself thus forming a real collective security where no one nation possesses the bomb. This they can do, as these four countries of the Christian West have no border disputes one with the other. Next they must have a representative membership to that council based on the population of the members of their respective countries, such as we have here in the United States with one representative per one million population. In this way no one country would need to have the veto power, as it would be rendered obsolete through universal suffrage and world-wide democracy.

After the Supreme Tribunal of the Security Council is established amongst these four countries with Universal Collective Security and the veto power eliminated, then other countries shall be allowed to join as permanent members of the Tribunal of this Council as well, under certain specific conditions.

These countries must come into an international alliance or Covenant - an alliance and covenant which upholds unity in diversity and sets up a federal system of members, so that individual differences may be upheld and maintained. In this Covenant of the Nations for this Tribunal, the nations must come into harmony and alignment on basic human rights issues: minimum standards of living, stable economies, equality between men and women, religious freedom and tolerance, the abolition of slavery, etc. When these nations make the necessary adjustments, and fulfill the stated prerequisite criteria the current permanent members of that Tribunal should not hesitate to admit these other countries as permanent members as well immediately and without hesitation. Thus joining the international commonwealth of nations, and adhering to every single provision of the International Covenant for Universal Collective Security, these nations would have to agree that no one nation is allowed to possess nuclear weapons or weapons of mass destruction of any kind. This is the domain and purview of the International Council of the Tribunal only.

In this way, O Honorable Mr. Chirac, will true Collective Security be established and no one nation shall possess the bomb. Until that time, why shouldn't North Korea, Pakistan, Iran or Israel develop the bomb as the US, Russia and other nations, like bullies on the block, so to speak, have these same weapons? Especially when countries like the US refuse to sign international treaties such as the one for international human rights? We must eliminate the double standard. We must ALL come under one universal law, where all – including the US – are equal under the law, and where that law and Covenant IS something the wicked obey and that the righteous DO enforce!



There is so much much more to say about all this, but most of which has already been contained in the writings of Baha'u'llah and 'Abdu'l-Baha, my great grandfather and his father, respectively; as well as that of my predecessor to the office of the guardianship, Shoghi Effendi Rabbani.

I am sure these are the same or similar heart felt sentiments and ideas that you yourself and many with whom you speak and circulate share amongst yourselves. Far from interfering with international affairs, we only make these points and positions for the Cause of human rights, that all mankind, including yourself, the honorable Mr. Chirac, as well as the spiritually minded people of France, should win and attain their true spiritual stations and be re-created into the spiritual image of the kind and Merciful Lord; that all peoples and rulers of the world whose hearts belong to God alone, ruling and governing their respective countries, peoples and nations should do so only with justice, equity, mercy and fairness for all people without prejudice and unalloyed.

The true Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah, with the living descendant of King David as its president, supports the nation of France, that upholds the rights of her citizens to pursue and teach the Cause of God within the borders of that great land.

Through this ruinous war the spiritual transformation of all mankind is to take place without doubt; and with absolute certitude, peace through justice will be established throughout all the world for all. At this time will the mercy, the bounty and supreme felicity of God appear amongst all the peoples of the world as it has been foretold:

“In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbor under the vine sand under the fig tree.” (Zech. 3: 10 KJV)

your servant,

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
President of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,
Great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha



Second International Baha'i Council

from the desk of **NEAL CHASE**

October 16, 2004

To His Honor Vladimir Putin President of Russia!

“We, verily, have heard the thing for which thou didst supplicate thy Lord, whilst secretly communing with Him. Wherefore, the breeze of My loving-kindness wafted forth, and the sea of My mercy surged, and We answered thee in truth. Thy Lord, verily, is the All-Knowing, the All- Wise.”

-Baha’u’llah, Tablet to Russia

Dear Mr. Putin,

All the prayers and hopes of Russia shall be answered!

Enclosed in this packet is a letter to Mr. Chirac of France as well as the book “King of Terror” which documents over 15 years of prophecy fulfilled including the current World War that inflames the world as overseen by the American President.

Leo Tolstoy has said: “In Akka there is one who holds the keys to the secret of the entire universe and His name is Baha’u’llah!”

Russia was the first to aid and assist this Cause and it will not be the last.

Holding fast to that which is true, the next international jolt against the UN Building in New York City will catalyze all the peoples resulting in the permanent settlement of international difference. So Baha’u’llah has prophesied concerning the “burning meteor” as well, in His “Tablet of the Holy Mariner”.

If we can ever be of any further assistance, please do not hesitate to contact us for further aid and assistance.

“You can best serve your country, was Abdu’l-Baha’s rejoinder to a high official in the service of the federal government of the United States of America, who had questioned Him as to the best manner in which he could promote the interests of his government and people, if you strive, in your capacity as a citizen of the world, to assist in the eventual application of the principle of federalism underlying the government of your own country to the relationships now existing between the



peoples and nations of the world." (Shoghi Effendi, World Order of Baha'u'llah, p. 37)

On behalf of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,

Your servant,

Neal Chase ben Joseph Aghsan,
Great-grandson of 'Abdu'l-Baha



Second International Baha'i Council

from the desk of **NEAL CHASE**

October 16, 2004

To His Honor Tony Blair Prime Minister of the United Kingdom!

“My flesh is of no avail. The words I have spoken they are spirit and they are life”

-Jesus Christ, Gospel of John 6:63

Dear Mr. Blair,

False gods will not avail you! Paul has warned you:

*“For if someone comes and preaches **another Jesus** [the fleshy god] than the one we preached [a male sperm descendant of King David made of the sperma of David through his father Joseph (see Rom. 1:3, 4 KJV Greek seed = sperma)] or if you receive a different spirit [anti-christ: anti Jesus being the sperm child of Joseph], from the one you received, or if you accept a different gospel [salvation from the false, fleshy god] from the one you accepted [salvation in the Christ promised Kingdom: the word Christ means the anointed descendant of King David] you submit to it readily enough.” (2 Cor. 11:4 RSV)*

It is the WORD – LOGOS – that returns, not the same flesh.

It is the SAME WORD – LOGOS – in another Flesh descended from King David.

*“The Ancient Beauty (Baha’u’llah) ruleth upon **the throne of King David**. Thus hath My pen written that which the histories of bygone ages have related.” (Proclamation of Baha’u’llah, p. 89)*

He has brought the God promised Plan for world peace on earth, i.e., the Kingdom you pray for day and night. Are these but mere words uttered by your lips? Or is the spirit of the TRUE CHRIST animate within your heart and soul? God is the true Judge of all men! “Cast the stranger out of your heart”, He has written, “so the friend my live forever therein!”

Please see enclosed book and letter to Mr. Chirac for more.



We trust God will guide you further in His Ways!

On behalf of the Universal House of Justice of Baha'u'llah,

Neal Chase,

President,

Guardian of the Cause of God.



Second International Baha'i Council

from the desk of **NEAL CHASE**

October 16, 2004

To His Honor Pope John Paul II!

O Pope!

You have rightly declared the earth to revolve around the sun.

Even so your throne revolves around mine.

So shall you or one of your successors proclaim this truth to all the peoples of the world. Such is the Decree of Almighty God which cannot be altered, amended or annulled in any way, shape or form, to the greatest or to the least degree.

God Almighty has decreed:

“I will shake the heavens and the earth; And I will overthrow the throne of kingdom, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen: and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, everyone by the sword of this brother.”

“That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times (7 x 360= 2520 years) shall pass over thee (Sept. 21, 520 BC + 2520 years= Sept. 21, 2001 AD), till thou know that the Most High ruleth in the Kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever He will.”

“And the Beast was taken [UN Building nuked], and with him the false prophet [papacy in Rome] that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast [Muslims], and them that worshipped his image [Christians]. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire [thermonuclear] burning with brimstone [radiation and nuclear fallout].”

(Haggai 2:21, 22; Dan. 4:25; Revelation 19: 20 KJV)

From Pluto to the nearest orb and minutest particle: ALL revolveth around a single point, the throne of which sheddeth a luster upon all the worlds of creation. So God illuminates all dependant things and sustains all contingent beings and creatures whether they know Him or not.



“The Ancient Beauty (Baha’u’llah) ruleth upon the throne of David. Thus hath My pen spoken that which the histories of bygone ages have related.” (Proclamation of Baha’u’llah, p. 89)

Read the Epistles to the World Leaders in this packet and the book “King of Terror!” which shows what has happened, is happening now, and what is soon to come! All according to the irrevocable Plan of God.

Baha’u’llah has come, in the potency of “the Mighty God and the Everlasting Father” seated upon “the throne of King David” (Is. 9:6-7) to redeem all the world of mankind!

“O POPE! Rend the veils asunder! He who is the Lord of Lords, the King of Kings, hath come overshadowed with clouds (Rev. 1:7) – the prophecy hath been fulfilled on the part of God, the Almighty, the Unconstrained. It is incumbent upon thee, therefore to dispel the clouds and proclaim Baha’u’llah, the splendor of the Authority of thy Lord; then ascend into the Kingdom of His names and attributes. Thus hath the Supreme Pen command thee, on the part of thy Lord, the Mighty, the Most Powerful....

“This is the day whereon the Rock (Peter) crieth out and shouteth, and celebrateth the praise of its Lord, the All-Possessing, the Most High, saying: ‘Lo! The Father is come, and that which ye were promised in the Kingdom is fulfilled!’”

- Baha’u’llah, Lawh-i-Pap.

God NEVER makes a promise but that he keeps it!

Neal Chase,
Great great-grandson of Baha’u’llah,
Guardian of the Baha’i Faith.

REVELATION 9:14-15, RSV

"Release the four angels
[holding back the four winds
of Destruction] who are bound at the
GREAT RIVER EUPHRATES."

So the four angels were released,
who had been held ready for
the hour, the day, the month, and the
year, to kill a third of mankind.

Map of Iraq



THE SIEGE OF THE CITY: First Woe

"A third part you shall burn in the fire [thermonuclear] in the midst of the city [New York], when the days of the siege are completed." Ezekiel 5:1,2 RSV

| PROPHETIC TIME LINE: PRELUDE TO ARMAGEDDON | | |
|--|---|---|
| Revelation 13:5 | Daniel 7:12 | Ezekiel 4:5-6 / Exodus 12:40-41 |
| 42 Months | A Time | 430 Days of Siege |
| 1260 Days/Years | One Year | 390 Days |
| 731 A.D. Birth of the Beast | 1991 A.D. Establishment of the IBC/UHJ | 1991 A.D. Gulf War; Establishment of the IBC/UHJ |
| | Nov. 28, 1992 Anniversary of the Ascension of 'Abdu'l-Baha | Feb. 26, 1993 First Bombing of the Trade Towers |
| | | Feb. 26, 1994 U.N. bungling of Hebron Massacre |
| | | March 23, 1994 Edison Gas Explosion |
| | | May 2, 1994 Lincoln Tunnel Explosion |
| | | <div style="text-align: center;"> ← 1 Year → Nostradamus ix. 73 </div> |

Second Woe:

COLLAPSE OF THE TWO TOWERS

"[They] cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!"
 "In the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall." (Revelation 18:18; Isaiah 30:25 KJV)

| PROPHETIC TIME LINE: PRELUDE TO ARMAGEDDON | | | | |
|--|---|---|--|---|
| Revelation 12:6, 14 | "But of that day [1 year] and hour no one knows, not even the angels of heaven, nor the Son, but the Father only [MICROS]. As were the days of Noah so will be the coming of the Son of man." Matt. 24:36, 37 RSV | Matthew 24:36 | | |
| 30 Nov, and 1st, and 1st/1/1996 S 1/2 TIMES | M = 40 | ONO = 190 | S = 6 | 1 Day = 1 Year <small>1 Day = 1 Year</small> |
| 1260 Days | 40 Days | 190 Days | 6 Days | 1 Day/Year |
| Aug. 6, 1996 Ascension of the Establisher | Jan. 19, 2000 Fall of Ruhlyyll Khanum | Feb. 28, 2000 Ayyam-i-Ha 7 Year Anniversary First Bombing of Trade Towers | Sept. 5, 2000 10 Year Anniversary of Ascension of wife of Establisher | Sept. 11, 2000 Final Day One Year Countdown |
| | | | <p>I am about to take the delight of your eyes away from you at a stroke... Thus shall Ezekiel be to you a sign." Ez. 24:16,24</p> | <p>And at that hour... a fifth part of the city fell... and the rest were trembled (terrorist) and gave glory to the God of heaven." Rev. 11:13 RSV</p> |
| | | | | <p>9-11</p> <p>Sept. 11, 2001 Destruction of the Trade Towers</p> |

Excerpts of Conversations About Alleged Bomb Plot

Following are excerpts of English transcripts of Arabic and English-language tapes made by government informer Emad Salem of conversations he had with conspiracy defendant Siddig Ibrahim Siddig Ali. (Italic phrases added by The Washington Post.)

MAY 7

In a discussion about the United Nations:

Salem: Now, what is the purpose from getting the United Nations? Are you after a particular person or you want to demolish the whole building? This would be another story. If this is the goal.

Siddig Ali: This is the world's government.

Salem: That's it. That's it.

Siddig Ali: Who governs the world today?

Salem: That is okay. That's it. Let us say Al-Fatihah.

(They recite the Koran's opening verses, then discuss the prospect of the being inside the building.)

doesn't know anything about you or about this subject at all. We intend to make the sheik as a headline only.

Salem: He doesn't interfere.

Siddig Ali: No, no, he doesn't interfere and he has no relation with it. You don't put him in the middle, you simply ask him a general question, that's all.

Salem: What does he think of the Big House?

Siddig Ali: If this blow happens while they are inside.

Salem: While they are inside?

Siddig Ali: Yes. What is your opinion?

Salem: No, we—

Siddig Ali: We say that we are ready to sacrifice anything. We enter and don't get out.

In another discussion about locations:

Siddig Ali: The location is on my mind now.

Salem: That means you have changed your mind from the army to the United Nations. *(In other parts of the transcripts Salem uses the word "armory" as the original plot target.)*

Siddig Ali: *(Inaudible)*

Salem: What do you want now? Tell me, what is your target?

Siddig Ali: I want the United Nations.

(Later, in another discussion about targets, Siddig Ali says): All U.N. resolutions are oppressive. It is against Islam and Muslims. *(Later, they agree on a code name.)*

Salem: Your idea about the United Nations is an excellent idea.

Siddig Ali: Now we don't want to mention it by name, let us agree on a code name.

Salem: Okay. Give it a name.

Siddig Ali: Any name, for example "Persjani" . . . or another name. What about Al-Bait Al-Kabir *(means the Big House).*

Salem: Al-Bait Al-Kabir, with

Siddig Ali: I'll tell you.

Salem: Go ahead.

Siddig Ali: First of all, don't expect that something like that occurs without a number of victims.

Salem: We're ready to die.

Siddig Ali: Of course, don't forget God said in the Koran, in times like this everything is lawful to the Muslim, their money, their women, their honors, everything. I give you as example Mubarak, a tyrant. He is killing people, good Muslims. We'll be called sinners in the eyes of God if we don't do something about it *(Once more he quoted from the Koran)* . . .

infidels must be killed. When the

==

In a discussion about Islam:

Siddig Ali: One reads about religion and about unity and about Jihad. Also one reads about Jihad.

Salem: Seek death and you shall find life in the hereafter.

Siddig Ali: Also, it is my duty. The prophet Mohamad, may God's prayers and peace be upon him, said whosoever dies and does not invade the enemy of God and his soul does not tell him to fight, he is unfaithful.

MAY 18

In a discussion about religious justifications for certain actions:

Salem: Did you tell the sheik about me?

Siddig Ali: No, no, no. Sheik

Muslim dies, will he be punished at the end, no. Death means going to a better place. . . . The enemy, when they died, it is a good deed, and the Muslim when he dies it is the way to heaven. He becomes a martyr. A Muslim will never go to hell by killing an infidel.



SELECT BIBLIOGRAPHY

Abdu'l-Baha – *Selections from the Writings of Abdu'l-Baha*; Baha'i Publishing Trust, 1982

Abdu'l-Baha – *Will & Testament of Abdu'l-Baha*; Baha'i Publishing Trust, 1944

Abdu'l-Baha – *Some Answered Questions*; Baha'i Publishing Trust, 1930

Baha'u'llah – *Gleanings from the Writings of Baha'u'llah*; Translated by Shoghi Effendi, Baha'i Publishing Trust, Wilmette, Illinois, Second Revised Edition 1976

Brown, Hilary – “U.S. Soldiers Excavate Baghdad Site in Hope of Finding Saddam’s Body”; UPI, April 9, 2003

Brzezinski, Zbigniew – *The Grand Chessboard*; Basic Books/Hapers Collins Publishers, 1997

Catholic Encyclopedia; 1990 Nelson Reference Publishers

Chase, Neal – “WORLD CIVIL WAR”; Baha'is Under the Provisions of the Covenant, July 9th, 1997

Cheetham, Erika – *The Prophecies of Nostradamus*; Perigee Publishing, 1989

Crowley, Candy – “Bush says he’s proud of Vietnam-era National Guard service”; AP, July 4, 1999

Dangoor, David – *Babylonian Jewry*; Excerpt from talk at the 21st International Conference on Jewish Genealogy; 2001

Devlin, Sherry – “Red August”; *Missoulian Newspaper*, August, 2003



- Effendi, Shoghi – *The World Order of Baha’u’llah Selected Letters*; Wilmette, Ill, Baha’i Publishing Trust, 1974
- Gay, Pierre – *Royaume de France, Ancien Régime*; Flagspot.net, September 29, 1998
- Gerecht, Marc, Reuel – “The Gospel According to Osama Bin Laden”; *Atlantic Monthly*, Jan. 2002
- Halsall, Paul – “Speech at Council of Clermont, 1095”; *Internet Medieval Sourcebook*, 2000
- Hearn, Kelly – “Scientists take aim at low-yield nukes”; UPI, Monday, 16 April 2001
- Jewish Encyclopedia – “Spread of Custom” Vol. III. 331a, s.v. “Bostanai”
- Lindsey, Hal – *The Late Great Planet Earth*; Zondervan Publishing, 1976
- McCann, Lee – *Nostradamus: the Man who saw through time*; Greenwich House/ Crown Publishers, 1984
- Nicolle, David – *The Mongol Warlords*; Firebird Publishing, 1990
- Neidhart, John – *Black Elk Speaks*; Bison Bks Corp, 1982
- Qenawi, Ayman – “Tape No Proof of Iraq-Qaeda Link”; *Islam Online*, Feb. 2003
- Robert, Henry C. – *The Complete Prophecies of Nostradamus*; Three Rivers Press, 1995
- Rosenberg, Carol – “Bin Laden lashes out, at United Nations; In Tape, he also calls Arab leaders infidels”; *Knight Ridder Newspapers*, 2001
- Stenring, K & Waite A.E, *The Sepher Yetzirah*, William Rider and Son: London, 1923
- Vanburen, Abigail – “Pregnancy-prevention advice sought; ADVICE & CONVERSATION”, *Missoulian*, Friday May 9, 1986
- Whelan, Charles – “Bush says all nuke options are open”; AFP, Mar 13, 2002
- Wolper, David L. – *Nostradamus: The Man Who Saw Tomorrow*; narrated by Orson Wells, Wolper Productions, 1980
- WorldNetDaily – “WAR ON TERROR – Does al-Qaida have 20 suitcase nukes?” October 2, 2002



ILLUSTRATIONS

Front Cover

Trade Towers 11 September 2001 attack. This image is a faithful digitalization of a unique historic image. The image depicts a **non-reproducible historic event**, and no free alternative exists or can be created. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. As the image is cropped only a small portion of the photo is used to illustrate this unique historical event for “non-profit educational” purposes. The image is significant since it shows the attacks in progress, and provides visual identification of the attacks in a way which is otherwise impossible.

Bush Podium. This image is a work of an employee of the Executive Office of the President of the United States, taken or made during the course of the person’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Bin Laden Podium. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. The image is significant since it not only serves to provide primary illustration of the subject of the work, (Bin Laden), but it also specifically demonstrates his relation to the unique historical event of the 9-11 attacks.

Saddam Captured. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Foreword

Saddam Captured. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Preface

Iraq Map. This image is in the public domain because it contains materials that originally came from the United States Central Intelligence Agency’s World Factbook. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit



educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter II

Nostradamus. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of an original two-dimensional work of art. The original image comprising the work of art itself is in the public domain for the following reason: This image is in the public domain because its copyright has expired. This applies to the United States, Canada, the European Union and those countries with a copyright term of life of the author plus 70 years. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Genghis Khan. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of an original two-dimensional work of art. The original image comprising the work of art itself is in the public domain for the following reason: This image is in the public domain because its copyright has expired. This applies to the United States, Canada, the European Union and those countries with a copyright term of life of the author plus 70 years. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Map of Mongol Empire. Microsoft Encarta. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Siege of Baghdad. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of an original two-dimensional work of art. The original image comprising the work of art itself is in the public domain for the following reason: This image is in the public domain because its copyright has expired. This applies to the United States, Canada, the European Union and those countries with a copyright term of life of the author plus 70 years. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Mongol Horde. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of an original two-dimensional work of art. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Zbigniew Brzezinski. This work is in the public domain in the United States because it is a work of the United States Federal Government under the terms of Title 17, Chapter 1, Section 105 of the US Code. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter III

Iraq Map. This image is in the public domain because it contains materials that originally came from the United States Central Intelligence Agency’s World Factbook. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Saddam Hussein. This file is in the public domain, because the source of this image was the Iraqi News Agency, an organ of the defunct old regime.

Missoula Independent front page. This image is a faithful digitalization of a unique historic image. The image depicts a **non-reproducible historic event**, and no free alternative exists or can be created. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. As the image is reduced in size and quality only a small portion of the photo is used to illustrate this unique historical event for “non-profit educational” purposes. The image is significant since it shows the prophetic images of attacks in progress, and provides visual identification of the attacks in a way which is otherwise impossible.

Chapter IV

Mars. This file is in the public domain because it was created by NASA and the European Space Agency. Hubble material is copyright-free and may be freely used as in the public domain without fee, on the condition that NASA and ESA is credited as the source of the material.



The material was created for NASA by STScI under Contract NAS5-26555 and for ESA by the Hubble European Space Agency Information Centre. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Solar System Simulator. This file is in the public domain because it was created by NASA and the Learning Technologies Project (LTP) which is copyright-free and may be freely used as in the public domain without fee, on the condition that NASA and LTP is credited as the source of the material. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter VII

Bush Oval Office. This image is a work of an employee of the Executive Office of the President of the United States, taken or made during the course of the person’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Bush in Mongolia. Jason Reed/ Reuters. This image is a faithful digitalization of a unique historic image. The image depicts a non-reproducible historic event, and no free alternative exists or can be created. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. As the image is digitally reproduced, the photo is used to illustrate this unique historical event for “non-profit educational” purposes. The image is significant since it shows the first U.S. President ever to visit Mongolia, and provides visual identification of this event in a way which is otherwise impossible.

Iraq Map. This image is in the public domain because it contains materials that originally came from the United States Central Intelligence Agency’s World Factbook. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Bush and Bush Jr. This work is in the public domain in the United States because it is a work of the United States Federal Government under the terms of 17 U.S.C. & 105. Photograph of George Herbert Walker Bush, and his son George W. Bush on one of his Zapata Off-Shore Oil Company’s drilling platforms. Believed to be taken from Zapata annual report, SEC filings. {{PD-USGov}} It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Bush in Jet. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107).

Bush Podium. This image is a work of an employee of the Executive Office of the President of the United States, taken or made during the course of the person’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter X

Moab Explosion. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Nuclear Detonation. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Montana Map. This work is in the public domain in the United States because it is a work of the United States Federal Government under the terms of 17 U.S.C. & 105. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit



educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

United Nations Troops. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

UN Soldier. This image is a work of a U.S. military or Department of Defense employee, taken or made during the course of an employee’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

UN Flag. This file is from the Open Clip Art Library which released it explicitly into the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Satellite Image of New York. This file is in the public domain because it was created by NASA. NASA copyright policy states that “NASA material is not protected by copyright unless noted”. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Osama Bin Laden. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. The image is significant since it not only serves to provide primary illustration of the subject of the work, (Bin Laden), but it also specifically demonstrates his relation to the unique historical event of the 9-11 attacks.

Chapter XIV

Planet Earth. This file is in the public domain because it was created by NASA. NASA copyright policy states that “NASA material is not protected by copyright unless noted”. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter XV

Pagan Mother & Child. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of original two-dimensional works of art. The original image comprising the work of art itself is in the public domain for the following reason: This image is in the public domain because its copyright has expired. This applies to the United States, Canada, the European Union and those countries with a copyright term of life of the author plus 70 years. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Church Photo. In the public domain as this is an original photograph through Page 10 Publishers.

Jesus. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of an original two-dimensional work of art. The original image comprising the work of art itself is in the public domain for the following reason: This image is in the public domain because its copyright has expired. This applies to the United States, Canada, the European Union and those countries with a copyright term of life of the author plus 70 years. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter XVI

Map of Iran. Enhanced version of original work. The image depicts a non-reproducible historic event, and no free alternative exists or can be created. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and/or news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. As



the image is digitally reproduced, the photo is used to illustrate this unique historical event for “non-profit educational” purposes. The image is significant since it shows the first U.S. President ever to visit Mongolia, and provides visual identification of this event in a way which is otherwise impossible.

Map of Indian Ocean meteor impact. Noorbergen & Jochmans. Digital reproduction of original work. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject. The image is significant since it shows the representation of a meteor strike in the Indian Ocean as it was prophesied to occur by the subject of this book, and provides visual identification of same event in a way which is otherwise impossible.

Chapter XVII

Sarcophagus of Paul. Digital reproduction of ancient artifact. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Relic of Holy Blood. Digital reproduction of ancient artifact. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter XVIII

Fleur-De-Lys. Public domain image of original work of art used in clip art and distributable under the the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Judean Coin. This is a faithful photographic reproduction of an original two-dimensional work of art. The original image comprising the work of art itself is in the public domain for the following reason: This image is in the public domain because its copyright has expired. This applies to the United States, Canada, the European Union and those countries with a copyright term of life of the author plus 70 years.

Lapis Lazuli. BUPC archive collection. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the item in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Banner of France. Public domain image of original work of art used in clip art and distributable under the the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter XIX

Abdu'l-Baha. From the BUPC archive collection. This image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Baha'i Ringstone. From the BUPC archive collection. This image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter XXI

Solomon's Temple. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the item in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Chapter XXII

Prophetic Timeline. Original work of Page 10 publishers.



Chapter XXIII

Map of France. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the item and or event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Topo Map of U.S. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the item and or event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Kabala. Original work of Page 10 publishers.

Tree of Life. Original work of Page 10 publishers.

Hebrew Letter Star. Original work of Page 10 publishers.

Painting of Stone with Seven Eyes. From the BUPC archive collection. This image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the subject in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.

Back Cover

Bush Oval Office. This image is a work of an employee of the Executive Office of the President of the United States, taken or made during the course of the person’s official duties. As a work of the U.S. federal government, the image is in the public domain. It is believed that the use of this image illustrates the event in question falling under the “Non-profit educational” clause of the Fair Use doctrine currently upheld by United States law. (17 U.S.C. § 107). This image was widely broadcast both by the originator, and news organizations, so its use here does not make it significantly more accessible or visible than it already is. The image is being used in an informative way and does not detract from the original work, nor does it imply endorsement of this work by the subject.



ABOUT THE AUTHOR



Victor Woods, author of *Nostradamus Prophecy!*, is an internationally acclaimed speaker, historian and teacher on ancient prophecy and prophecy fulfillment. Mr. Woods himself is of French and native ancestry, having descended from the families of de Gehle and Le'Grande from the area of Alsace-Lorraine. He has both appeared on television and traveled extensively throughout the United States over the past 30 years teaching and lecturing on various subjects. His travels include: Minneapolis, MN; Madison, WI; Chicago, IL; Los Angeles, CA; Aspen, CO, and other cities.

Mr. Woods is author of over a dozen books and articles on a variety of Native American, Christian, Jewish, Muslim and spiritual subjects. Such notable works include: *The Ghost Dance and the Second Coming of Christ*, *The Harvest*, *The Antichrist and the New World Order*, the documentary film, *Shambhala and the 13th Crystal Skull*, and his book on the Covenant, entitled, *The Golden Branch*.

Saddam Hussein sold ALL THE Iraqi oil to China and Russia in January of 1997 on a 23 year oil contract. In 2003, Bush, Jr. toppled Saddam's government and the Allied-US forces took over control of that oil. Exactly 23 years later in January of 2020--the expiration date of the 1997 Iraqi-Russia-China Oil contract (1997 + 23 yrs = 2020)--COVID-19 was released. What follows is a journey into the fulfillment of prophecy as the 16th century French physician saw it.



AFTERWORD

This message is a message of hope!

In a world fraught with instability, war, terrorism and disunity between the East and the West, prophecy fulfilled is the Comforting Reassurance that supernatural forces and powers greater than ourselves oversee and guide the destiny of us all, not only as individuals, but as a single family of all mankind.

Just as sure as the prophecies for calamity have been foretold, and that these calamities have most surely come to pass; likewise, just as certain has the Final Outcome of the Golden Age of mankind has been accurately foretold in the annals of all the books and prophets of God. Make no mistake. There will be a future of hope, a bright Day of God, an elimination of suffering, disease and poverty, crime, ignorance and war, a total rejuvenation of all mankind! So it is prophesied. So it shall be done.

Nostradamus, a human being like you and me, was no exception to this rule, for in his vision inspired by Christ and the vision of the Bible, he too sees the Golden Age of mankind, Peace on Earth with Justice and fairness for all, established in the end when all the people of the earth shall live in peace; a day where fairness and justice and mercy and love is common for all, and no one is left out of the good things of this world and the world to come.

For those who study these things, we see the inescapable conclusion that God never changes His method of testing and educating the people. No. He sends them a Promised One, in a repeat scenario. If the people were to accept this one, they would become the spiritual and material leaders of the world, usher in a golden age, and be the first educators of the other peoples of the world. Thus at the time of Jesus, had the entirety of the people to whom he was prophesied to come, embraced Christ, they would have turned to the Roman Empire with open arms, fulfilled the words of Jesus "Love thou thy enemy" and so educated those people as to have all come under the unified shadow of God, as was predestined. Instead in their rejection of the Promised One, God raised up Titus Caesar and, as a calamitous punishment he destroyed the people of the Covenant, burned down their temple to the ground and sold the remnant as slaves. Years later his successor,



Constantine Caesar, would be converted to the religion of Christ and all Rome along with him, Christianity becoming the state religion of all the people of that day. Such is the inevitability of the power of God and His all-constraining Will. The only difference in the outcome being the personal fates of those individuals who had either rejected Christ or accepted him, and the subsequent course and consequences of events based upon their individual stances in regards to his promised appearance at the time foreordained in the books and annals of God.

Like the power of Christ that converted Caesar, and that of Joseph that converted Pharaoh, Daniel converted Nebuchadnezzar of Babylon as well into the religion of the One True God, after the people of that day had once again violated and broken their covenant and been brought into captivity by that very same Babylonian King. History shows us that God has a habit of raising up ones who punish those that break the covenant by rejecting the Promised One of their day, and then they who are raised up, or their successors, later become converted and accept the One that the people had originally rejected. When the Muslims had violated their covenant, likewise, Genghis and Hulagu Khan destroyed their empire, like that of Titus and Nebuchadnezzar before them, and then later they (the Mongols) adopted the Muslim faith, accepting Muhammad as their own. This pattern has been repeated and repeated, all down throughout the ages. It is an inescapable fact for all to see, read and study. A Promised One comes. The Rejection. Then Punishment by one raised up by God. Then Conversion of that one or his successors to office.

Today is no exception. We are living in a repeat scenario, as history repeats itself, with the appearance of “the King of Terror.” The fact that this has been repeated is a mercy, for this is how we learn through repetition, so we do NOT have to repeat the mistakes of the past.

Just as surely, prophecy also tells us that ultimately the outcome will be one of great peace, justice and learning for all mankind, an age of eternal brotherhood, justice and love and international peace. Peace not only between man and man, but between man and God. But by our very own choices, the prophecies also tell us that this road will be a hard one, a contorturous way, that few at first will be willing to walk, until, little by little, all the people of the world, who pass through this gauntlet of destiny, will all find themselves at the goal of their hearts desire.

The “King of Terror”, one of the most glaringly explicit prophecies of Nostradamus to come in 1999 AD and conquer Baghdad in 2003, is but only one of the many, many signs now apparent in the world today that we, as a world people, are at a crossroads—a crossroads between world domination by tyrants or the establishment of world justice and mercy by peaceful and educational means. Irregardless of what the choice of the majority of people shall be, it is promised and prophesied that those individuals who choose the path of justice, light and mercy shall overcome all of the obstacles of this world and shall in the end prevail over their fellows, who, for reasons of their own, have not chosen wisely.

All of us as individuals, therefore, must make our individual choice. Those who survive and pass the test will be rewarded. Those who fail will have no one to blame but themselves.

Choices based upon facts and knowledge are always the best, as it is written, “My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge” (Hosea 4:6 KJV)



The information and knowledge in this book, therefore, is vital. It is vital, that is, vital to you—if you wish to survive.

Share this information with everyone else, therefore, as this could be the greatest benefit to them whether they accept the truth of it at this time or not.

Christ the KING has come! His name is Baha'u'llah.

Neal Chase
November, 2003

There is a famous prophecy of Nostradamus about a great “King of Terror” who would appear and start World War III: an endless “War OF Terror” that is forever changing our world as it continues and escalates into becoming a global conflict between the major military powers of the earth. This Nostradamus prediction says that this great King of Terror would “make the great king(s) of the Mongols to live again.”



(1976-2016: 40 years of Trilateristis)

“To find a somewhat closer analogy to today’s definition of a global power, we must turn to the remarkable phenomenon of the Mongol Empire....Genghis Khan and his successors, by defeating their regional rivals, established centralized control over the territory that latter-day scholars of geopolitics have identified as the global heartland, or the pivot for world power.... Mongol imperial power was largely based on military domination. Achieved through the brilliant and ruthless application of superior military tactics that combined a remarkable capacity for rapid movement of forces with their timely concentration.” (ZB-The Grand Chessboard, pp. 15, 16, 17)

FORTY YEARS (Ezekiel 4:6) from when THE INDICTMENT was issued (1980 + 40yrs = 2020) the world is ravaged by COVID-19 and the UN BUILDING was forced to close its doors on the EXACT DAY of April 21st !

FORTY YEARS (Ezekiel 4:6) from when THE TRILATERALISTS came to power (1976 + 40 years = 2016) “these three [tri means three]” (Dan. 7:8) were “uprooted” by a “BOASTFUL” “little horn” (Dan. 7:26, 27). “Trump” literally means “horn.”

NOW IN “THE VALLEY OF DECISION” 2020: THE WORLD STANDS IN THE BALANCE!

“The American people, in supporting a war to oust a dictator, will now have one foisted upon themselves in the form of the King of Terror - Military and Marshall Law - taking complete control and becoming an ipso-facto dictator himself over the American society. All in the guise of “defending America” and Homeland Security... Should this scenario take place...He would call for a state of emergency dismissing Congress, laying aside the Constitution and keep the Electoral College from meeting on December 14th. The electorates of New York would either be dead or so badly burned that they could not attend to cast their votes...” (Woods, pp. 77; 56).

Read this Book! Its information is VITAL for those who wish to survive this ordeal that is just begun...